

How to Judge a Horoscope

Volume One

I to VI Houses

BANGALORE VENKATA RAMAN

MOTILAL BANARSIDASS PUBLISHERS PRIVATE LIMITED • DELHI

Reprint: Delhi, 1997, 2000, 2002, **2006** Ninth Revised Edition: Bangalore, 1984 Eleventh Edition: Delhi, 1992

Twelfth Edition: Delhi, 1995

© MRS. RAJESHWARI RAMAN

All Rights Reserved.

ISBN: 81-208-0844-4 (Cloth)

ISBN: 81-208-0847-9 (Paper) ISBN: 81-208-0846-0 (Cloth) ISBN: 81-208-0849-5 (Paper)

MOTILAL BANARSIDASS

41 U.A. Bungalow Road, Jawahar Nagar, Delhi 110 007

8 Mahalaxmi Chamber, 22 Bhulabhai Desai Road, Mumbai 400 026

236, 9th Main III Block, Jayanagar, Bangalore 560 011

203 Royapettah High Road, Mylapere, Chennai 600 004

Sanas Plaza, 1302 Baji Rao Road, Pune 411 002

8 Camac Street, Kolkata 700 017

Ashok Rajpath, Patna 800 004

Chowk, Varanasi 221 001

Printed in India

BYJAINENDRA PRAKASH JAIN AT SHRIJAINENDRA PRESS, A-45 NARAINA,
PHASE-I, NEW DELHI 110 028

AND PUBLISHED BYNARENDRA PRAKASH JAIN FOR MOTILAL BANARSIDASS
PUBLISHERS PRIVATE LIMITED, BUNGALOW ROAD. DELHI 110 007

CONTENTS

Volume One	1
CONTENTS.....	3
I. General Introduction.....	11
II. Considerations in Judging a House	13
Benefice and Malefic for each Lagna	13
Yoga Karakas.....	15
III. Determination of Longevity.....	17
IV. Concerning the First House	21
Results of Lord of First House Occupying Different Houses	21
Other Important Combinations	22
Results of Different Signs Ascending	25
Planets in the First House.....	29
When Do Indications of the First House Fructify?	31
Nature of the Results.....	32
V. Concerning the Second House	52
Results of Lord of Second being Situated in Different Houses.....	52
Other Important Combinations.....	53
Planets in the Second House.....	55
Time of Fructification of the Results of the Second House.....	56
Nature of the Results.....	57
A New Method of Examining Financial Prospects	69
VI. Concerning the Third House.....	73
Main Considerations	73
Results of the Lord of the Third House Being Posited in Different Houses	73
General Combinations.....	74
Planets in the Third House.....	75
When the Indications will Fructify	76
A Practical Experience.....	84
General Observations	86
VII. Concerning the Fourth House.....	90
Primary Considerations	90
Results of the Lord of the Fourth House Occupying Different Houses	90
Important Combinations	91
Planets in the Fourth House	91
The Nature of Results	93
VIII. The Fifth House	112
Main Considerations	112
Results of the Lord of the Fifth House being placed in Different Houses	113

Important Combinations.....	114
Planets in the Fifth House	115
Time of Fructification of the Results of the Fifth House	116
Nature of Results.....	117
IX. Concerning the Sixth House	135
Main Considerations.....	135
Results of Lord of Sixth House Occupying Different Houses	135
Important Combinations	136
Planets in the Sixth House	137
Nature of Results.....	140
X. Practical Examples	157
An Index of Technical Terms	162
Volume Two	165
XI. Concerning the Seventh House.....	170
Main Considerations	170
Results of the Seventh House Occupying Different Houses	170
Important Combinations.....	171
Planets in the 7th House.....	173
Time and Fructification of the Results of the Seventh House.....	175
Nature of the Results.....	175
Some General Observations	200
XII. Concerning the Eighth House.....	206
Results of the Lord of the Eighth House being situated in Different Houses	206
Other Important Combinations.....	208
Planets in the Eighth House	213
Time and Fructification of the Results of the Eighth Bhava Determining Longevity....	218
XIII. Concerning the Ninth House	267
Results of the Lord of the Ninth House being situated in Different Houses	267
Other Important Combinations.....	268
Planets in the Ninth House.....	269
Times of Fructification of the Results of the Ninth House.....	270
Nature of Results.....	271
XIV. Concerning the Tenth House.....	296
Primary Considerations	296
Results of the Lord of the Tenth House being situated in Different Houses.....	296
Other Important Considerations	297
Planets in the Tenth House.....	300
Time of Fructification of the Results of the Tenth House	302
Nature of Results.....	303

Other Important Combinations.....	316
XV. Concerning the Eleventh House	363
Primary Considerations	363
Results of the Lord of the Eleventh House Occupying Different Houses.....	363
Important Combinations.....	364
Planets in the Eleventh House	365
Time of Fructification of the Results of the Eleventh House	366
Nature of the Results.....	367
XVI. Concerning the Twelfth House	389
Results of the Lord of the Twelfth House being Posited in Different Houses	389
General Combinations.....	390
Planets in the Twelfth House	395
Time of Fructification of the Results of the Twelfth House.....	396
Nature of Results.....	396
XVII. Some Practical Illustrations	413
INDEX OF TECHNICAL TERMS	421

PREFACE TO THE ELEVENTH EDITION

To sale of the 10th edition (wrongly printed as 9th edition) of the First Volume of HOW TO JUDGE A HOROSCOPE within twelve months of its publication testify not only to the popularity of my humble writings on astrology but also to the publishing enterprise of Motilal Banarsidass.

I am grateful to the public for the interest they have been evincing in my writings and the patronage extended. I crave the indulgence of the readers for any shortcomings in this edition.

I am thankful to my daughter Gayatri Devi Vasudev for her assistance in revising the edition, to my sons B. Niranjan Babu and B. Sachidananda Babu for careful proof corrections and to Messrs Motilal Banarsidass for printing out this eleventh edition attractively.

Bangalore 13-12-1991

B. V. RAMAN

PREFACE TO NINTH EDITION

HOW TO JUDGE A HOROSCOPE is a book on the practical or applied side of astrology. The presentation has been well received by the general public. The ninth edition has been thoroughly revised. Volume II dealing with Houses VII to XII has been published.

I am grateful to the public for the interest they have been evincing by my writings and the patronage extended. I crave the indulgence of the readers for any shortcomings in this edition.

I am thankful to my daughter Gayatri Devi Raman for her assistance in thoroughly revising the edition, to my sons B. Niranjan Babu and B. Sachidananda Babu for careful proof corrections and to Messrs. P. N. Kamat and G. K. Ananthram of IBH Prakashana for bringing out this new edition attractively.

BANGALORE

20-4-1984 B. V. RAMAN

PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION

All my astrological books—both predictive and mathematical—have been received favourably—in fact beyond my own expectation—both by the public and the press. This has encouraged me to bring new books dealing with important aspects of astrology. The present work, which I have the pleasure to submit herewith, makes a departure from the conventional method of treatment of astrology. I have dealt with each Bhava or house exhaustively with suitable illustrations. There can therefore be no question as to the importance of this new work.

Nothing is more difficult in the present state of our knowledge than to say in what events and circumstances any given combination will express itself. For example, such a combination as Saturn and the Sun, rising in the ascendant, may result in a fall, disease, loss of status or money; it might indicate a temperamental defect, an intellectual inhibition or it may operate in several other ways. An attempt has been made in the following pages to ascertain the indications of the various influences with reference to each house.

In the judgment of a horoscope an astrologer will come across many a pitfall. Each house deals with different significations and the same set of combinations obtaining in a particular house might influence the different significations comprehended by the house, in different ways. To be more clear, let us take the 4th house. It is supposed to signify mother, education, landed and house properties. An illiterate man may possess many houses and a long-lived mother while one with full education may not possess any properties. How can the same set of combinations affect the same house—in different ways in regard to its different significations? This apparent inconsistency has been reconciled to some extent by the introduction of an important factor, viz., the *Karaka* (indicator). A careful study of the illustrations provided in this book will make these points clear. I have endeavoured in this book to take the reader through the practical aspect of astrology and have omitted the rudimentary principles and rules

In the study of any branch of knowledge, theory and practice must go side by side. Theory always remains theory and it will be of no practical use to man. Take physics, chemistry, biology or geology. One may have read all the books available on the subject but if it comes to a question of application, he blinks like an idiot. An ordinary mechanic, druggist or a compounder is any day more at home with his subject just because he has had practical experience. A harmonious blending of the theoretical knowledge with practical ability is always desirable

In the sphere of astrology too, a study of practical horoscopes is absolutely necessary to grasp the true worth of the subject and handle its technique properly. In writing *HOW TO JUDGE A HOROSCOPE*, this aim has been kept in view. Typical examples, illustrative of important principles, have been selected from actual lives. A careful study of these examples will certainly give a sound and working knowledge of astrology. In the analysis of the *Bhavas* (houses) I have omitted to take into account the various yogas as I have dealt with them in detail in my *Three Hundred Important Combinations*.

Most of the rules given in ancient Hindu astrological books can be readily tested if we can only secure sufficient data beyond dispute. To reject them off-hand as unsuitable is to betray our ignorance.

In my extensive travels throughout India, I have had discussions with several well-known scientists and scholars. Most of them are convinced that astrology has a rational basis but they hesitate to proclaim their faith in public just because the orthodox scientist has not yet put his stamp of approval on astrology-

In this book, I am not going to make a case for astrology. The introduction I have given to my *Astrology for Beginners* and my *Astrology and Modern Thought* should be eye-openers to the greatest sceptic, that astrology is science and no superstition. It is an interplanetary or cosmic science that deals with the play of cosmic energy. If modern science has not yet discovered by the limited means at its disposal that man is subject to the influences of planets on the three planes of existence, viz., physical, mental and moral, then it is certainly no fault of astrology.

The ancient Maharishis who have propounded the rules of astrology were sages of a high psychic development and examined terrestrial and celestial phenomena by their divine sight or *Divya Drishti*. We would hardly be justified in attributing mean motives to those sages who have left great names in the landmarks of time. They saw many phenomena which the so-called scientist could hardly hope to see with his instruments. Our minds are mean and are almost exclusively engaged in studying and procuring worldly comforts. Though at the height of yogic development, they scorned to utilise such knowledge for any worldly concerns, and solely used it for the benefit of mankind.

Can a science as astrology be ever untrue? The scientist takes too crudely a materialistic view of the whole nature of the universe. He contends that he may think of considering astrology as a fit subject for investigation provided the *destiny* factor is ruled out of it. This is simply absurd. There is nothing like *destiny* in astrology. The proper term to be used is *Adrishta* or that which is not seen. Astrology simply indicates and gives the greatest scope for the development of will-power, by means of which one can either counteract the evil indications or augment the favourable influences.

I feel sure that I have supplied a long-felt want by ushering in this publication for the benefit of the educated public.

BANGALORE

30-9-1941 B. V. RAMAN

I. General Introduction

In the study of astrology nothing is more important, more difficult and more taxing than the proper judgment of a horoscope. The twelve Bhava or houses represent the entire history of the individual. In order to analyse a horoscope properly and thoroughly each house or Bhava should be carefully scrutinised. Sometimes it so happens that many of the principles of astrology given in even standard works do not hold good in actual charts. In such circumstances, conclusion should not be drawn that the principles of astrology are contradictory. On the other hand, a further analysis of the relations and interrelations of planets should be made.

Astrology is the most difficult of all sciences. It is neither a physical science in the sense that physics or chemistry is; nor is it metaphysical. The precision of mathematics should be harmoniously combined with the intuitive capacity of a philosopher. Consequently no hard and fast rules can be laid down for guidance, except the broad principles. In order to examine a horoscope a good deal of judgment is required.

In this book, it is proposed to deal with the twelve houses in an exhaustive manner and introduce to the reader, principles of astrology with which he may not have come across. One cannot say with any definiteness why particular events of human life are attributed to particular houses in a horoscope. For instance, the first house represents the body while the fourth rules the mother. The rationale of this allocation is still a mystery. The ancient Maharishis must have had in view some scientific basis for the allocation of all the events of human life to the twelve Bhava or houses.

It must be noted that the twelve houses have reference to the material relation of Jeeva (soul) in its journey from the cradle to the grave. According to one explanation, the ancient Hindu day was divided into twelve sections of five ghatas each and each section was devoted to certain definite duties of the daily routine of living. The day started just about, or a few ghatas (5 ghatas) before sunrise. From this time until sunrise the activities were purely personal. Hence the first house became the personal house. This ingenious explanation does not certainly gratify the curiosity of thinking brains. As the birth gives rise to all the incidents and results to be experienced in our terrestrial life, the ascendant or Lagna, which is their significator, points to the conditions of life on earth. The second half of the day (amongst ancient Hindus) commenced with the seventh period of five ghatas (after the setting in of evening). This period was always a period of amusement and relaxation—of meeting partners and enjoying the pleasure of contact. Hence the 7th house came to be associated with wife and partner.

The house opposite the ascendant must be one with which to form a pair and therefore the seventh house is attributed to wife. In the zodiac, Aries is the first house. The third house is Gemini. It represents arms. As arms protect our body so also our brothers are our helpers in the earthly life and hence the third house in general indicates brothers. The fourth house rules breasts. It is from the breast that the baby suckles its nourishment while happiness and pleasure proceed from the mind. It is not our purpose to try to explain the rationale of the attributes of the twelve houses. On the other hand we have suggested above that common-sense thinking enables one to appreciate what this rationale is. Take a horoscope in which the fifth house is afflicted by unfavourable conjunctions and aspects. The subject will have no children or all or most of his children will die. Will this not suffice to prove that the fifth house is connected with children? The ancient Maharishis discovered grand and glorious truths with the aid of Divya Drishti or introspection.

In applying the rules contained in astrological books to practical horoscopes one must definitely bear in mind that they are merely for his guidance. In addition to knowledge of astrology, one must also exercise discretion and common-sense coupled of course with a certain amount of intuition. Significations have been assigned to the various dignities and debilities of planets, the pros and cons of which must be carefully considered. No prediction should be given in a haphazard manner. If the fifth house is well disposed, and its lord occupies favourable situations the subject will be happy with regard to children. Supposing Pisces is Lagna and Jupiter is in Cancer the fifth or suppose Kanya is Lagna and Jupiter is in Makara. Would the results in either case be the same? In the first instance, Jupiter lord of Lagna is in the 5th exalted: In the second case, Jupiter lord of 4th is in debilitation. Can the results be same in both instances? Common-sense tells us that the results must

differ. An astrological student must bear in mind all these differences and venture a prediction. The First house is called Thanu Bhava. It deals with or represents the beginning of life, childhood, health, environment, personality, the physical body and character.

The Second house represents family, face, right eye, food, wealth, literary gift, and manner and source of death, self- acquisition and optimism. The Third house rules brothers and sisters, intelligence, cousins and other immediate relations. The Fourth house indicates peace of mind, home life, mother, conveyances, house property, landed and ancestral properties, education and neck and shoulders. The Fifth house indicates children, grandfather, intelligence, emotions and fame. The Sixth house rules over debts, diseases, enemies, miseries, sorrows, illness and disappointments. The Seventh represents wife, husband, marriage, urinary organs, marital happiness, sexual diseases, business partner, diplomacy, talent, energies and general happiness. The Eighth indicates longevity, legacies and gifts and unearned wealth, cause of death, disgrace, degradation and details pertaining to death. The Ninth rules father, righteousness, preceptor, grandchildren, intuition, religion, sympathy, fame, charities, leadership, journeys and communications with spirits. The Tenth indicates, occupation, profession, temporal honours, foreign travels, self-respect, knowledge and dignity and means of livelihood. The Eleventh represents means of gains; elder brother and freedom from misery. The Twelfth rules losses; expenditure, waste, extravagance, sympathy, divine knowledge, Moksha and the state after death.

II. Considerations in Judging a House

In examining a house due importance should be given not only to the Rashi but also to the Navamsha and other appropriate diagrams. In analysing a Bhava, the following factors should be considered carefully:—

1. The strength, aspects, conjunctions and location of the lord of the house.
2. The strength of the house itself.
3. The natural qualities of the house, of its lord and the planets in it or having aspects.
4. Whether the influence has been altered by any yogas occurring in any particular house or houses.
5. The exaltations and debilitations of the house lords are equally important.
6. The situation—favourable or adverse—of the house-lord or the lord in whose house the particular house- lord is situated, in the Navamsha.
7. The age, position, status and sex of the subject.
8. Each sign has certain planets well-disposed or ill- disposed. For instance for those born in Aries the Sun is good. The relation between the house lord (Mars) and the Sun is very important and its proper consideration should not be overlooked.

All these must be properly weighed before any result can be deduced.

If the strength of the lord is full or complete there will be in general a good influence on the house. Among the many events comprehended by a house, those are to be selected with which the planets are not concerned. The good or bad nature of the aspects to which a lord or the house itself is subjected plays no mean part in the judgment of horoscope. The benefice and malefic qualities of the planets should be taken under all conceivable relations. The occupations and avasthas of planets go a long way in directing the results and if well placed good planets are there, they do good. The Adhipati or lord of the house is responsible to an immense extent for the control of the house. But if in a particular case, the lord is badly placed, and the house itself has good conjunctions and aspects then evil results should not be predicted. When the Dasha or Bhukti of a house lord comes, the results of the Bhava in question will be realised. For instance, lord of Lagna is weak and is in the 7th house as aspected by malefic. These combinations indicate more than one wife. During the Dasha or Bhukti of such a lord, wife's death may be predicted.

There are hundreds of combinations given for each house and it is for the reader to try the merits of these various configurations. These difficulties in the line of astrological predictions cannot be easily overcome. When once overcome the student will no doubt be satisfied in drawing right conclusions.

Astrology is the most difficult and at the same time the most useful science and one cannot hope to learn the subject with easy-chair methods. Much effort, concentration and intuition are necessary in order to be a correct predictor.

Each ascendant has certain planets disposed towards it favourably, unfavourably and neutrally which I have enumerated below. My Hindu Predictive Astrology may also be referred to with advantage. The details will be useful when predicting the results of Dasha.

Benefice and Malefic for each Lagna

If Ascendant or Lagna is: Aries (Mesha)—Jupiter, the Sun and Mars are benefice. Jupiter is the best benefice. The next benefice is Mars. Saturn, Mercury and Venus are malefic. Mercury being the greatest malefic as lord of the 3rd and 6th.

Vrishabha (Taurus).—The best benefice is Saturn as he owns the 9th and 10th. Mercury, Mars and the Sun are also benefices. Jupiter, Venus and the Moon are evil planets but Venus may be declared a neutral as he is lord of Lagna or ascendant.

Mithuna (Gemini).—Venus alone is the most beneficial planet for this Lagna. The most malefic is Mars as he is lord of the 6th and the 11th. Jupiter and the Sun are also evil. The Moon and Mercury may be classified as neutrals.

Kataka (Cancer).—Jupiter and Mars are benefices, the better being Mars as he is lord of the 5th and 10th. Venus and Mercury are evil and Saturn, the Moon and the Sun are neutrals.

Simha (Leo) — Mars and the Sun are benefices, the former being the most auspicious. Mercury and Venus are malefic. Jupiter, the Moon and Saturn are neutrals.

Kanya (Virgo)—Venus is alone the best benefice. Moon, Mars and Jupiter are evil or malefic. Saturn, the Sun and Mercury are neutrals.

Tula (Libra) — Saturn, Mercury and Venus are benefices, Saturn being the best. The Sun, Jupiter and the Moon are malefic. Mars may be taken as a feeble benefice.

Vrischika (Scorpio).—The Moon is the best benefice and Jupiter and the Sun are also benefices. Mercury and Venus are evil. Mars and Saturn are neutrals.

Dhanus (Sagittarius)—Mars and the Sun are benefices. Venus, Saturn and Mercury are evil and Jupiter and the Moon are neutrals.

Makara (Capricorn).—Venus is the most powerful benefice. Mercury and Saturn are also benefices. Mars, Jupiter and the Moon are evil, the worst being Mars. Though the Sun is the 8th lord, he becomes a neutral.

Kumbha (Aquarius).—Venus is the benefice. The Sun and Mars are also benefices. Jupiter and the Moon are malefic and Mercury is a neutral.

Meena (Pisces).—The Moon and Mars are benefices. Saturn, the Sun, Venus and Mercury are malefic. Jupiter is of course a neutral.

To facilitate easy understanding I shall make these principles more clear.

In each horoscope there are benefice lords, malefic lords and neutral lords. These of course have nothing to do with the natural classification of planets as benefices and malefic.

In any horoscope the benefices or benefice lords are:—

(1) First house lord, other than the Moon; (2) the 5th and 9th lords (Thrikonadhipathis); (3) and (4) lords of the 4th, 7th and 10th when they do not happen to be natural benefices.

The lord of the 9th is decidedly more benefice than the lord of the 5th. Similarly lord of the 10th is more benefice than that of the 7th while the lord of the 4th is the least benefice.

The malefic or malefic lords in a horoscope are:—

(1) Lords of the 3rd, 6th and 11th houses; (2) lords of the 4th, 7th and 10th houses (Kendradhipathis) if they happen to be natural benefices. Again among the malefic the 11th lord is the worst malefic, the 6th less malefic while the 3rd the least malefic.

The neutrals in a horoscope are:—(1) The Moon—when he is lord of Lagna, (2) the Sun or the Moon as the 8th lord, (3) the Sun or the Moon as the lords of the 2nd and 12th.

Thus the student has to be very careful in correctly affirming the strengths, weakness and other peculiarities of the horoscope.

From the above it will be seen that a natural benefice, such as for instance Jupiter, can also become a malefic when he is lord of an angle. Natural malefic such as Mars, Saturn, etc., become temporal benefices if they become lords of angles (Kendra's). Similarly, natural benefices become

malefic if they own quadrangular houses. It is also to be noted that a natural benefice, who becomes a malefic by virtue of quadrangle ownership, will cease to act as a malefic, when he occupies the angular house (Kendra) of which he is lord. Thus in case of Cancer, if Venus occupies Libra, he will cease to be a malefic just because Libra happens to be his own. Similarly, a natural malefic, viz., Mars who becomes a benefice by virtue of quadrangular ownership will cease to be a benefice, when he occupies the angular house of which he is the lord.

Yoga Karakas

Yoga Karakas are planets that confer fame, honour, dignity, financial prosperity, political success, and reputation. Any planet can become yoga Karaka when he is a common lord of certain houses. The extent to which he produces a yoga depends upon the strength he has gained by virtue of Shadbalas (see my Graha and Bhava Balas), association, aspect and occupation.

1. A planet owning both a Kendra (quadrant) and a Trikona (trine) becomes a yoga Karaka. This is possible only in case of Mars, Saturn and Venus. In case of Kataka Lagna (Cancer rising) and Simha Lagna (Leo rising) Mars can officiate as Yoga Karaka as he becomes lord of 5th and 10th with reference to Cancer and 4th and 9th from Leo. When the ascendant is Tula (Libra) Saturn owns 4th and 5th—an angle and a trine respectively and hence he becomes yoga Karaka. And when the ascendant is Taurus, Saturn becomes 9th and 10th lord and hence a yoga Karaka. Venus becomes a yoga Karaka, when the ascendant becomes Makara (Capricorn) or Kumbha (Aquarius); in the former case Venus owns the 5th and 10th houses and in the latter case he becomes lord of 4th and 9th.

2. When a Kendradhipati (angular lord) becomes associated with Trikonadhipati (trinal lord), then also, a Raja yoga is caused. Between these two lords in association, he who is not blemished either by the other ownership (such as 3rd, 6th, etc.) or by associating with lords of 3, 6, 8, becomes the acting yoga Karaka. It should be remembered carefully that the most powerful Raja yoga could be caused by the association of lords of 9th and 10th. The combination of the lords of the 4th and 5th, 7th and 5th, 10th and 5th, 4th and 9th, 7th and 9th and 10th and 9th is so powerful that it can overcome, to a large measure, the slight blemish caused by other malefic lordships.

3. When the 9th and 10th lords have exchanged their places, each is capable of becoming a Raja yoga Karaka; also, when the 9th lord is in the 10th or the 10th lord is in the 9th, Raja yoga is caused.

4. When the 9th and 10th lords fully aspect each other, they will confer Raja yoga.

5. Apart from the Raja yogas referred to above, certain yogas will be caused due to the position of certain planets in certain situations. Thus Jupiter and the Moon mutually aspecting or in mutual quadrants will also confer fame and dignity. There are several Yogas mentioned in Sanskrit works, a detailed list of which will be found in Satayogamanjari by B. Suryanarain Rao and in my Hindu Predictive Astrology. I have given some typical Yogas in my Three Hundred Important Combinations. In all cases, wherever Raja yoga is noticed, the extent to which it will be realised depends upon the inherent strength it has gained as a result of ownership, association, occupation and aspect of the two planets that cause Yoga. The Yoga can really be of some substantial effect provided the planets causing the yoga are within 12° of each other. In measuring the yogas or even the general nature of the horoscope, the starting point should be either the ascendant or the Moon, whichever is stronger.

Chart No. I.—Born on 12-2-1856 at 12-21 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 18° N., Long. 84° E

	Moon Rahu	Lagna	Sat
--	--------------	-------	-----

	Lagna Jupiter	Rahu	
--	------------------	------	--

Sun Merc Jup	Rashi				Navamsha		
Venus		Mars Ketu		Merc	Ketu	Sun Saturn Venus Mars	Moon

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 12-3-9.

(a) The conjunction of the Sun and Mercury (lords of 4th and 5th) in the 10th has resulted in Raja yoga. This is not as powerful as the next one because of the blemish generated by association with Jupiter—lord of 8th and 11th. (b) Saturn is the *Yoga Karaka*, as he is lord of 6th and 10th and occupies the second.

Chart No. 2.—Born on 31-7-1897 at 8-10 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 12° 20' N., Long. 76° 38' E.

			Venus		Mercury	Moon Rahu	
	Rashi		Sun Ketu		Navamsha		Saturn
Rahu			Lagna Mercury Jupiter Mars				Lagna
	Saturn				Sun Ketu	Mars Venus	Jupiter

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: years 5-0-24.

(a) The combination of Mars and Jupiter in the ascendant has produced a Raja yoga. (b) Mars by himself is a yoga Karaka as he is lord of the 4th and 9th.

The astrologer should possess a keen intellect to enable him to analyse the various sets of combinations and sift the evidence properly. For a fuller appreciation of the *modus operandi* concerning the interpretation of yogas, reference may be made to my *Three Hundred Important Combinations*.

III. Determination of Longevity

Before the period of death is actually determined one should be able to find whether the longevity is long, medium or short, and whether there are *Balarishta* combinations threatening early death. These details have been fully described in standard astrological books to which the reader may conveniently refer. We are at present concerned with the planets who are likely to cause death (Maraka) as a result of certain combinations and associations. For the sake of convenience we may classify the planets who cause death as follows:—

- (a) Primary Determinants of death,
- (b) Secondary Determinants of death, and
- (c) Tertiary Determinants of death.

(a) *Primary Determinants of Death.*—The 3rd and 8th are houses of life and the 2nd and 7th are houses of death.

(i) Lord of the 2nd or 7th is a determinant of death; (ii) the (malefic) occupants of these two houses, and (iii) the (malefic) planets in association with the above lords are also determinants of death.

Of these several determinants above mentioned, planets in conjunction with lords of 2nd and 7th are the most powerful in causing death, while the lords themselves are least powerful.

(b) *Secondary Determinants of Death.*—Above we have referred to the malefic associates with lords of 2nd and 7th and malefic occupants. The following may also become *Maraka* or death-inflicting planets:—

(i) Benefice planets in association with lords of 2nd and 7th, (ii) lords of 3rd and 8th and (iii) lord of 3rd or 8th associated with 2nd or 7th lord.

(c) *Tertiary Determinants of Death.*—(i) Saturn in conjunction, association or aspect with the Maraka (determinants of death) mentioned above, (ii) lord of the 6th or 8th whether or not he is associated with a *Maraka* planet, and (iii) the least powerful planet in the horoscope. It is suggested in certain works that the following planets will not cause death, (i) The Sun and the Moon and (ii) the 9th lord. In actual practice, however, this is not found to be true. Herewith is given a list of Maraka in reference to different Lagans:—

Sign Maraka

Mesha — Mercury, Saturn

Vrishabha — Jupiter, Mars

Mithuna — Mars, Jupiter

Kataka — Venus, Mercury

Simha — Mercury, Venus

Kanya — Mars, Jupiter

Thula — Jupiter

Vrischika — Mercury, Venus, Saturn

Dhanus — Venus, Saturn

Makara — Mars, Jupiter

Kumbha — Mars

Meena — Mercury, Saturn, Venus

Instances are wanting to prove that the above assignment of so-called Maraka always holds good.

Because the ascendant is *Dhanus*, Maraka are Venus and Saturn. At birth Mars ruled for years 4-7-27. The native died in Saturn's Dasha Saturn's Bhukti. Saturn is

Chart No. 3.—Born on 28-7-1897 at 6-47 p.m. (L.T.) **Lat.** 12° 20' N., Long. 76° 38' E.

	Venus	Moon	Sun Mercury		Mars	Rahu	
	Rashi		Ketu		Navamsha		Saturn
Rahu			Mars Jupiter				Jupiter
Lagna	Saturn			Venus	Ketu	Lagna Mercury	Moon

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: years 4-7-27. lord of 2nd and 3rd and is in the 12th from Lagna and 7th from the radical Moon.

Chart No. 4—Born on 11-4-1880 at 10-38 a.m. L.T. **Lat.** 18° 5' N., Long. 83° 28' E.

Sun Saturn Jupiter Venus Mercury	Moon		Lagna Ketu Mars		Sun Saturn Ketu	Lagna	
	Rashi				Navamsha		
							Venus
Rahu				Mars			Moon Rahu Mercury Jupiter

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 13-3-20

Because in Chart No. 4 Mithuna is Lagna, Maraka are Jupiter and Mars, (a) Jupiter as lord of the 7th becomes a primary determinant of death, (b) Rahu is a Maraka as he is in the 7th house, (c) Mercury is with lord of the 7th and owns the 3rd and 6th from the Moon. The native died on 1-7-1941 when the sub-period of Mercury was operating in the major period of Jupiter.

Chart No. 5 is an elusive horoscope. The lord of Lagna is exalted in the 5th without any unfavourable aspects, conjunctions or associations. This has conferred Purnayu or full term of life. Planets supposed to be Maraka did not kill the subject; the foundation of the horoscope is strong. The

native died on 7-8-1940 at about 12 noon in Guru Dasha, Guru Bhukti. In the Navamsha, Guru gets Maraka power and the Lagna aspected by Mars.

Chart No. 5—Born on 7/6-5-1861 at 4-5 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 22° 40'N. Long. 88° 30' E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 10-2-12.

The student should collect a number of horoscopes of persons dead and apply the principles given in this chapter. Chart No. 5 is complicated and defies the intelligence of the average astrologer.

Of course in the determination of death, the transiting influences have a great bearing. Saturn was transiting the 2nd from the radical Moon when the native of this chart died.

In Chart No. 6 the Ascendant is Gemini and the Maraka are Mars and Jupiter. But Saturn (lord of 8) killed the native at the close of his Dasha. Saturn is in the 6th from Lagna and 7th from the Moon.

Chart No. 6—Born on 18-3-1869 at 1-15 p.m. (G.M.T.) Lat. 51°N., Long. 0° 5' W.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 2-1-25. Ascendant is *Vrischika* or Scorpio. Maraka are

Mercury, Venus and Saturn. Death occurred in the sub- period of Rahu in Saturn's Dasha. Saturn is lord of 3rd and occupies the 8th, aspected by Mercury, 8th and 11th lord.

Chart No. 7.—Born on 2-12-1885 at 6-13 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 9° 43' N., Long. 76° 13' E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-0-24.

Careful observation reveals that many apparently healthy children, with every circumstance in their favour, succumb to early death, while many puny and sickly children have been reared by careful nursing and judicious treatment. I have with me horoscopes of several weak and sickly children who according to the best medical diagnosis should have died early but who, according to astrology, were destined to live. For testing the rules of astrology we should have sufficient *data* beyond dispute. A child was born in Dublin on 20-11-1887 at 3-40 p.m. The child lived for 20 hours. The Lagna is Taurus with the Moon in it aspected by the Sun in Scorpio. Another male child born on 6-8-1912 at 42.5 ghatas after sunrise (5 h. 10m. 20s E. Long, and 13° N. Lat.) died in the 14th month. The ascendant (Aries) is hemmed in between Rahu and Saturn. The Moon is afflicted by conjunction with Saturn. A female infant was born at 3h. 20m. p.m. on 1-2-1874 near Dublin. The ascendant was Cancer with the Moon there. The Sun and Saturn were in Capricorn aspecting this combination. The child died on 19-2-1874 of marasmus (congenital). Generally if the Lagna, the Sun and the Moon are afflicted, the child dies early.

The Maraka question, that is the determination of the source, nature, time and place of death, has been elaborately discussed in the second part of this book to be published in due course.

IV. Concerning the First House

In the delineation of any house, it is the Bhava that is important and not the Rashi. The difference between the Rashi and Bhava is explained in my books on Mathematical Astrology^[1]. The Navamsha is also equally important. The effects of the Navamsha during which a person happens to be born are supposed to influence all his activities throughout life, subject to modifications according to the aspects of planets situated at different places with reference to the Navamsha. It is the pivot on which the horoscope revolves. Consequently Hindu Astrology attaches the greatest importance to the Navamsha chart. Every combination mentioned should be applied to the Rashi, Bhava and Navamsha charts and then a conclusion drawn. Essentials of judgement have been described in my other works and it would be sheer waste of space if they were repeated here.

Judgment is the summing up of the influence of planets in a horoscope. Several elements are required for judging a horoscope, viz., (a) the house, (b) its lord, (c) its occupants, and (d) its Karaka or indicator. It must be noted that the functions of a lord are those of the house or houses owned by him. Apart from this, each lord has his own *Karaka* or inherent functions. For example, if we take the 7th house in a horoscope in which Aquarius is ascendant, the functions of the lord of the house, viz., the Sun are two-fold: the function house, due to ownership and the *Karaka* function, viz., governance over father. Judgment should therefore be based upon the (a) position of the house lord, (b) aspects and association of the house lord, (c) the yogas, etc., formed by the house lord and other modifications. This holds good in the Navamsha also. The celebrated Satyacharya opines that one's complexion, caste, physical appearance, mental characteristics, nature of birth, fame and defame, success, etc., should all be based on the strength or otherwise of the Lagna and the Karaka.

Results of Lord of First House Occupying Different Houses

In the *First House*: The subject lives by his own exertion, will have an independent spirit and will have two wives or one married and another illegal.

If the Lagnadhipati is well disposed in Lagna, the person becomes famous in his own community and country.

The reader must note that the combination is of general application. The exact nature of the results should be interpreted by taking into account the strength, weakness and other factors attendant upon the house lord. If *Lagnadhipati* is in Lagna and aspected by evil planets, the results produced will be quite different from those which he would have produced by being aspected by benefices. The same rules apply to all Bhava which should be borne in mind by every reader.

Second House: There will be more of gains, teased or worried by enemies, good character respectable and generous hearted.

Well disposed. He will gladly discharge his duties towards his kith and kin, and will be ambitious. He will possess prominent eyes and be blessed with forethought.

Third House: Makes one highly courageous, fortunate, respectable, two wives, intelligent and happy.

When Lagnadhipati is well disposed, the native's rise in life will be brought about by his brothers. He may become famous as a musician or a mathematician depending upon the nature of the sign and the planets involved.

Fourth House: There will be happiness from parents, many brothers, materialistic, well built, fair looking and well-behaved.

If the 4th lord is favourably disposed, the person will acquire considerable landed properties, specially through maternal sources. He will be rich, happy, famous and commands a number of conveyances.

Fifth House: The first child does not survive, not much happiness from children, short tempered, subservient and serving others.

If fortified: In the good graces of rulers or powerful political parties and likely to be absorbed into trade or diplomatic services. He will propitiate deities consistent with the indications of the fifth lord.

Sixth House: In addition to the results produced by the lord of Lagna being in the third, the following may also be noted. There will be debts but they will be liquidated when the Dasha of the Lagnadhipati comes.

When the lord is fortified, the native joins the army, becomes a Commander or even a Commander-in-chief provided the lord's Dasha operates at the opportune period. Or, he may become head of medical or health services or an expert physician or surgeon. Here the *other influences* should be suitably balanced.

Seventh House: The wife does not live or there will be more than one marriage. Later in life becomes detached from worldly affairs and tries to lead an ascetic life.

Depending upon other factors the subject will either be rich or poor. There will be much travelling.

If well disposed, he will spend most of his time in foreign countries and lead a licentious life. Or he will be a puppet in the hands of his parents-in-law.

Eighth House: Learned, gambling tendencies, interested in occultism and mean character.

If the lord is strong the native takes pride in helping others, has a number of friends, religiously inclined and will have a peaceful and sudden end.

Ninth House: Generally fortunate, protector of others, religious; if a Hindu—worshipper of Vishnu, good orator, happiness on account of wife and children; and rich.

Provided the lord is well disposed, he will inherit good ancestral and paternal property. The father will be famous, philanthropic and god-fearing.

Tenth House: In addition to the results of the 4th house, there will be professional success, honoured by eminent men, a research scholar or specialisation in that branch of knowledge or profession which is represented by lord of Lagna and the 10th.

Eleventh House: In addition to the results of the 2nd house, there will always be gains in business if a businessman. The subject will not experience financial straits.

He owes his prosperity to his elder brother. He will earn enormous business profits, consistent with the indications of the other planets joining the combination.

Twelfth House: The same results as in the 8th are produced. In addition, there will be many losses, visiting holy places and no success in business enterprises.

He will spend inherited riches on charities and other deserving causes. Emotionally balanced he will dedicate himself for public weal.

Other Important Combinations

If the lord of birth in birth with lord of 6th, 8th or 12th, conjunction with or aspected by malefic, the health will suffer. If there are any beneficial aspects this evil should not be predicted. If the ascendant lord is posited in the Lagna subject to evil combinations, the native will not be physically happy. If all the planets aspect the ascendant he will be strong, wealthy and long-lived. If the lord is strong and good planets are in Kendra's and the ascendant is not aspected by evil planets, there will be great happiness regarding body. If the lord of birth is in conjunction with an evil planet and Rahu occupies Lagna, the person has fears from deception. If Rahu, Mars and Saturn occupy the ascendant, the person will have some trouble in his sexual organs.

If Jupiter or Venus remains in quadrants or trines from Lagna, favourable results are produced. If the lord of the Lagna is in a movable sign aspected by its own lord his health will always be good and fortune prosperous. If the ascendant lord is in the 8th, the subject will have a

weak constitution. Provided favourable aspects exist, this result should not be predicted. *The native* will have a sickly constitution if the lord of the house in which Lagnadhipati is situated is also disposed unfavourably. If Saturn is in the ascendant, his things will be stolen or he will be cheated. He will be wounded in the head if lord of Lagna be Mars or Saturn and the house is occupied or aspected by evil planets. If a *Sushka* (dry) planet occupies the Lagna the person will be lean. (*Sushka* planets are the Sun, Mars and Saturn). If the ascendant falls in any of the *Sushka* Rashis (signs owned by Mars, Saturn and the Sun) the body will be emaciated. If the lord of the Lagna is in conjunction with *Sushka* planets then also similar results will follow. He will be corpulent if ascendant be Cancer, Scorpio, or Pisces with good planets. If the ascendant lord is a watery planet (Venus and the Moon), strong and well conjoined, the native becomes stout. Corpulence can also be predicted if the Lagna is owned by a benefice and if the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the lord of Lagna occupies a watery sign. If Jupiter occupies Lagna or if Jupiter aspects Lagna from a watery sign or if the Lagna happens to be a watery sign with benefices in it then also the body will be stout.

The subject will suffer from asthma or lung troubles, if the Sun is in the ascendant aspected by Mars. Suffers from wounds and accidents if Mars is in Lagna aspected by the Sun or Saturn. If the ascendant, its lord, ascendant in Navamsha, or its lord is in a movable sign the subject travels in distant lands with profit to himself. He will be happy all his life if lord of Lagna is in *Vargottama*, in exaltation, in a friendly Drekkana, and joined or aspected by good planets. If benefices stay in the 1st, 11th and 12th houses and the strong lord is in Trikona he will be happy in the beginning and middle. If lord of Lagna is strong or Jupiter is in Lagna he will be happy in the beginning.

Given above are combinations which enable one to analyse in a general manner the first house and attempt predictions regarding the physical appearance, general fortune, health, stature, etc., of the native. Real advancement can easily be made if the principles enumerated in these articles are applied to actual charts. If the Lagna or its lord is hemmed in between two malefic, preferably Saturn and Rahu, the native will encounter thieves and suffer on their account. Rahu in the 12th is not as harmful as in the 2nd while Saturn in the 2nd is not as harmful as in the 12th.

If there are many evil planets in Lagna the person will always be miserable. If the ascendant lord, or the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the lord of the Lagna, or the lord of the 11th occupy the second house the person becomes happy after his 20th year. The position of the above lords in Kendra's makes the person happy after the 30th year. Occupation of the 9th house by Lagna lord is conducive for happiness after the 16th year.

Lord of Lagna in a decent position is itself a great asset which sustains a person throughout his life. Added to this the presence of any planet or planets in the 10th adds greater vigour. Added to these two, that horoscope is a fortunate one in which planets are not disposed in *DwirdwaDasha* positions (12th and 2nd from each other).

A careful study of a large number of horoscopes has revealed that when Lagnadhipati is not strong and well disposed, but occupies the 3rd (vipat), 5th (pratyak) and 7th (naidhana) constellations from Janma Nakshatra (the star held by the radical Moon), the evil indications would be intensified. Conversely when Lagnadhipati is strong but occupies the above constellational positions, there will be a lessening of the favourable indications. Even when Lagnadhipati is strong but the lord of sign occupied by Lagnadhipati is blemished, the benefice results decrease and the malefic effects are augmented. In analysing Lagna Bhava, due attention must be paid to the dispositions of Chandra Lagna and Navamsha Lagna also.

We shall examine some actual horoscopes and then continue further the discussion of the first house.

The lord of Lagna in Chart No. 8 is Venus who is a benefice. The ascendant is aspected by a malefic Mars. Though an enemy of Venus, Jupiter is a benefice. Consequently the location of Lagnadhipati in the house of

Chart No. 8.—Born on 12-2-1856 at 12-21 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 18° 18' N., Long. 83°58' E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 12-3-9.

Jupiter is auspicious. The presence of Lagnadhipati in the 8th made the native a very learned man. Coming to the Navamsha, lord of Lagna aspects Lagna and hence, good. Jupiter, lord of the 9th, occupies Lagna. Venus situated in his own house aspects Lagna. Saturn exalted and the Sun debilitated aspect Lagna. Hence the first house has acquired considerable strength. Since lord of Navamsha Lagna is in a movable sign, and the Lagna itself is a movable sign, the subject had wide travels. The stature was ordinary. The subject was fair looking. (Mark Venus and Mars, lords of Lagna and the Navamsha Lagna are fair planets.) The height was of medium size, complexion good. On account of the aspect of Mars, he was martial in nature. There are other combinations which need not be mentioned here which made the native one of the world's greatest personalities. The position of the three planets in the 10th and the formation of *Raja yogas* are factors whose bearing on the greatness of the native can never be overlooked.

Chart No. 9.—Born on 22-2-1863 at 10-16p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Years 0-9-29.

It will be seen at once that, both in the Rashi and in the Navamsha, planets are in the 2nd and 12th from each other and hence unfavourable. Lagna is Libra and its lord Venus is in the 5th with the Sun who is a malefic and who is also the lord of the 11th from Lagna. Lagna is aspected by the Moon. It is hemmed in between Rahu and Saturn in the 2nd and 12th respectively. The

subject, though belonging to a respectable family, was an ordinary man. Though Lagna is a movable sign, its lord is in a fixed sign. The subject had absolutely no travels.

In Chart No. 8, the ascendant lord is Venus and he is in the 8th from the ascendant. On either side of the ascendant are Rahu (in the 12th with the Moon) and Saturn (in the 2nd). Here the opposite holds good. That is, Rahu is in the 2nd without any favourable aspects whatsoever and Saturn is in the 12th. On account of this combination the subject suffered from the hands of thieves and robbers and sustained some injuries.

Chart No. 10.—Born on 8-8-1912 A.D. at 7-35p.m. (I.S.T.) Lat, 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-6.

Lord of Lagna Saturn is in Taurus, a friendly sign and an conjunction with the Moon lord of the 6th. Lord of Lagna is also aspected by Jupiter and Lagna itself is aspected by Mars, Mercury and Venus. Again in the Navamsha, Saturn lord of Lagna is in debilitation and Lagna is aspected by Mars. As Saturn has more to do with first house than any other planet, the person's physical features are predominantly saturnine. He is tall, lean, with much hair, fair on account of the aspects of Mars over Lagna and Jupiter over Lagnadhipati. Since the first house planet is a malefic and since he is in conjunction With the Moon, the native will not be quite healthy. The exact nature of his ill-health should be ascertained from the 6th house.

It will be seen that an examination of a number of horoscopes will make it clear that the ascendant lord in situations similar to the above illustration will confer a weak constitution. A planet may give a weak constitution but at the same time it may also produce financial and professional prosperity.

Results of Different SignsAscending

Each sign of the zodiac when ascending imprints its own definite characteristics, mental, physical and personal. These have of course to be blended with those of planets rising or aspecting. The following delineations are for signs alone without any planet in the first house. If any planet be there, it will modify these testimonies. *The Sun* adds nobleness to the figure and increases health of the constitution. *The Moon* indicates better proportion and greater delicacy of figure. *Mars* gives a fair ruddiness to the person, healthy constitution, sturdy figure, a temperament principally of heat and dryness. *Mercury* makes the stature proportionately well shaped, bodily temperament chiefly hot and yellowish complexion. *Jupiter* gives a fair complexion, large eyes and dignified stature. *Venus* produces qualities of a nature more applicable to femininity, beauty, softness and greater delicacy of form. *Saturn*, black and curled hair, tall figure, inactive and narrow chest.

The mental disposition should always be judged by reference to the Moon and his disposition. The dispositions given below are of a general nature. In actual practice, however, they will be seen to vary from the normal in some respects, owing to the strength of the ruling sign, its ruler, planets aspecting the ascendant, etc.

The liability to diseases and accidents is judged from the planets rising or setting, and those configured with the Moon. When the Sun, the Moon and the ascendant are afflicted by more than one of the malefic, liability to accidents and a violent or sudden death is indicated. Should Rahu and Ketu be in angles with the Sun and the Moon, the angles being Aries, Taurus, Scorpio and Capricorn, the body will be afflicted with distortions, lameness, or even paralysis.

Mesha (Aries) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Independent thinking, courageous and sensitive.

Physical Tendencies.—Middle stature, ruddy complexion, sharp sight, long face and neck, head broad at the temples and narrow at chin, brown or light and curly, mark or scar on the head or temples, teeth well-set and round eyes.

General Tendencies.—Those born in Mesha are lovers of scientific thought. They are enterprising and ambitious. They have the ability to plan. They dislike being guided by others ; are intense when interested, vehement when excited. They are rather stubborn, but often frank. Quick tempered, they resent imposition and are liable to go to extremes. Their constitution will be hot. They love beauty, art and elegance. They have practical ideas. If Aries is afflicted they suffer from diseases pertaining to the head. Mental affliction and derangement are also likely if Saturn and the Moon are in Aries.

Vrishabha (Taurus) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Obstinate, proud and ambitious, easily accessible to adulation but affectionate and loving, sometimes unreasonable, prejudiced and stubborn.

Physical Tendencies.—The stature of the person born in this sign will be short and often tending towards corpulence, lips thick and complexion swarthy, square build of the body. Face beautiful, eyes and ears large, full forehead, hands plump and broad.

General Tendencies.—If they are not listened to attentively, people born in this sign will act like a bull. They are self-reliant; They have their own principles and ways and a piercing intellect. They have a great deal of endurance, latent power and energy. They always put their ideas into practice. Their physical powers and mental endurance are indeed noteworthy. They are fond of pleasure, they love beauty and music. They possess a magnetic personality. They think they are born for exercising authority. They generally suffer from nervous complaints after the fiftieth year. With regard to children much happiness is not indicated. The late Prof. B. Suryanarain Rao was a typical example of Taurus ascending.

Mithuna (Gemini) Rising

Mental Tendencies. - They will have a wavering mind. Fond of writing and reading they are ingenious and quick-witted, vivacious and inconsistent, nervous and restless.

Physical Tendencies.—They are tall and straight in stature and active in motion. Face well developed, there is a depression near the chin, a thin face, sanguine complexion, unusual height if malefic are there, the eyes are clear and the nose snub. They are weak but active.

General Tendencies—They are very active and tend to become experts in mechanical sciences. They may suffer sudden nervous breakdowns. They must be cautious in moving with the opposite sex. Their mind will be often conscious of their own depravity. They are very clever and possess inherent conversational and literary ability. They are liable to fraud and deception. If evil planets are in Gemini, trickery and deceit will characterise their nature. They are best in occupations where there is much activity.

Kataka (Cancer) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—People born in this sign will be extremely sensitive, inquisitive, nervous and restless, interested in music and dexterous.

Physical Tendencies.—They have a middle sized body, face full, slightly snub nose, fair complexion, long arms, long face and wide chest.

General Tendencies.—They are very intelligent, bright and extremely frugal and equally industrious. Their frugality often takes the form of miserliness. The mind is intuitional, perceptive. They like pleasure. They are deeply attached to their family and children. They often **meet** with disappointment in love affairs. They are very talkative, self-reliant, honest and unbending. They will have a reputation for love of justice and fair-play. Their emotions are strong. They have psychic tendencies, are receptive to new ideas and adapt themselves to environment. They are desirous of possessions and cautious. They can best take up occupations of a fluctuating nature.

Simha (Leo) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—People born in Leo are ambitious as well as avaricious, warm-hearted, and have a liking for art, literature and music. They are cheerful and un-impulsive.

Physical Tendencies.—Persons born in this sign will be magnetic in appearance with broad shoulders, bilious constitution, of average height, oval faced, thoughtful countenance and the upper part of the body is generally better formed.

General Tendencies.—They can adapt themselves to any condition in life. They have faith. In affection they are sincere. They stick to orthodox principles in religion but are perfectly tolerant. Generally good tempered, they are sensitive. They are lovers of music, literature and possess a certain amount of philosophical knowledge. They are voracious readers. In life they do not succeed as much as they would like to and often throughout they struggle very much. Their ambitions remain unfulfilled to a great extent. They lack a natural policy and hence get into many difficulties. They are forgiving and do not hold a grudge long. They are likely to suffer from nervous troubles and are generally misunderstood by their superiors and bosses.

Kanya or Virgo Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Those born in Virgo are impulsive, emotional and fond of learning. They love music and fine arts. They lack self-confidence. Methodical and ingenious, they have active minds.

Physical Tendencies.—Persons born in this sign will be middle-sized. Their chest will be prominent and when afflicted, weak also. They have a straight nose, cheeks massive and the forehead, good.

General Tendencies.—They exhibit their intelligence when quite young. They are discriminating and emotional and get easily carried away by impulse. They are cautious regarding their own interests, prudent, economical, diplomatic and shrewd. As authors they make progress in physical and chemical sciences. They acquire much power and influence over others. They are liable to suffer from nervous breakdowns and paralysis when the sign is afflicted. They are of a speculative nature.

Tula (Libra) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Persons born in Libra are idealistic, quick-witted, vindictive, forceful and positive.

Physical Tendencies.—They generally possess fair complexion, a middle-sized stature, phlegmatic constitution, handsome appearance, broad face, fine eyes, broad chest and regular features. Their appearance will be generally youthful.

General Tendencies.—People born in this sign are generally of a sensual disposition. They are keen observers of human nature. They have keen foresight and reason out things from the standpoint of their own views. They love justice, peace, order and are agreeable persons. They are ambitious. They are more idealists than realists or practical men and often contemplate on

schemes that are like building castles in the air. They are not sensitive to what others say of them. As political leaders and religious reformers they exert tremendous influence over the masses and sometimes their zeal and enthusiasm can go to such a pitch that they can force their views upon unwilling minds. They are not easily amenable to reason. They are great lovers of music. Truth and honesty have a special appeal for them.

Vrischika (Scorpio) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Sarcastic and impulsive, a female born in this sign will be masculine in nature. Interested in occult forms of study they possess a subtle mind, hard to influence.

Physical Tendencies.—Persons born in this sign are handsome in appearance. The bones are well developed.

They have broad eyes, tall figure, curly hair and broad forehead. The personality is forceful with prominent brows and perceptive faculties.

General Tendencies.—They will have a generous disposition. They are exceedingly fickle-minded and love much excitement. Though inclined to sensual things in reality, they will not hesitate to philosophise upon the virtues of controlling sensual pleasures. They are good correspondents. They are often brutal, brusque and keenly fond of contest. They possess enterprise. They appreciate luxury but are frugal. They may become expert musicians if they learn that art. They can also become proficient in fine arts, dancing and the like. They uphold their own views. Their constitution will be hot and they are liable to suffer from piles. They are good conversationalists as well as writers and often rely too much on their own intelligence.

Dhanus (Sagittarius) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Those born in Sagittarius have an inclination for philosophy and occult studies. They can acquire great mastery in these subjects. Humane and somewhat impulsive, they are generally active and enterprising.

Physical Tendencies.—Persons born in this sign are generally inclined towards corpulence. They possess almond eyes and their hair is brown. They are usually good looking. Evenly set teeth, a happy smile, and fullness of the figure characterise the natives of Dhanus.

General Tendencies.—They are of a phlegmatic temperament. They are too conventional and also business-like. They are prompt and uphold conservative views. They are sympathetic and loving, and possess good foresight. At times they are restless and over-anxious. They are too callous and enthusiastic. They hate all external show. They are God-fearing, honest, humble and free from hypocrisy. They exercise strict control over their food and drinks and in regard to their relations with the opposite sex. They are prone to be misunderstood unintentionally by others. In late years they must be careful about their lungs as they are liable to suffer from rheumatic pains and the like.

Makara (Capricorn) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—They are stoical to the miseries of life. Possessed of sympathy, generosity and philanthropy, self-willed, strong in purpose, secretive and vindictive, Capricorn natives are cunning and determined.

Physical Tendencies.—Persons born in this sign are tall, lean, reddish-brown in colour with prominent stiff hair on the eye-brows and the chest. The head is big and the face fairly broad. They have large teeth, a big mouth, prominent nose, and are inclined to stoop. The body is thin and fleshy.

General Tendencies.—They have a knack to adapt themselves to circumstances. They have great aspirations in life and cannot economise funds. They like a lot of show. Noted for their perseverance. They become vindictive when Saturn is afflicted and may become somewhat bigoted. They are capable of much endeavour. In the home life they are perfectionists and often cannot get on well with husbands or wives. They should check this harmful tendency on their part. They are industrious. If Mars occupies any sign other than his own they lack confidence, become funky, nervous and weak-minded. They can be described as "chatter-boxes" and have little or no control over their tongues.

Kumbha (Aquarius) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Aquarius being a philosophica sign, people born in it become great teachers, writers, and lecturers, provided the sign is free from afflictions. Natives of Aquarius are reserved, they are peevish when provoked, generous hearted, highly sympathetic and are always bent upon helping others. They are intelligent, good memory and capable of dealing with facts.

Physical Tendencies.—They are generally tall and lean with countenance, handsome, appearance attractive and disposition elegant. Their lips are flushy, cheeks are broad and they have prominent temples and buttocks. If Saturn is in the 4th, the chest will be weak with a tendency towards stooping.

General Tendencies.—They make friends of others very soon. They are peevish and when provoked, rise like a bulldog but their anger is easily subsided. They shine very well as authors and writers. Their conversation is always interesting. They are sometimes timid and funky. They feel shy to exhibit their talents before new audiences. They specialise in subjects like astrology and become great upholders of some such cause. Their literary greatness comes before the world when they are quite young. Unless the planetary positions are otherwise favourably situated, people born in this sign will suffer certain critical setbacks which will jeopardise their reputation. Owing to their humanitarian doctrines they are prone to be misunderstood. In family life, they will not have sufficient happiness. They will be much devoted to their husbands or wives. They are liable to suffer from colic troubles, chest pain and the like. They should always be kept happy in life by their husbands or wives. Otherwise their health will suffer.

Meena (Pisces) Rising

Mental Tendencies.—Persons born in Pisces are stubborn, psychically receptive, highly religious, stoical, bigotted and God-fearing.

Physical Tendencies.—They are fair, stout of middle- sized height, swarthy in complexion, eyes, 'Piscean', and inclined towards corpulence.

General Tendencies.—They are respectors of orthodoxal principles and can forego anything but orthodoxy. They are extremely superstitious. They are very reserved and are liable to draw premature conclusions on any matter. They are God-fearing and very rigid in the observance of religious customs and practices. They are stubborn, rather timid, and ambitious to exercise authority over others. They rarely realise their ambitions. They are restless and fond of history, antiquarian talks and mythological masterpieces. They are frugal in spending money and though generally dependent upon others throughout their life, still bear a mark of independence. They are just in their dealings and fear to transgress the laws of truth. With all this they lack self-confidence.

Planets in the First House

Planets rising in the ascendant produce their own influences. *Prima facie* it seems absurd that the accidental positions of planetary bodies at the moment of birth of a child influence his health, finance, fortunes, affections and disposition throughout his earthly career. But experiment has shown that there is an intimate connection between the positions of planets at the time of birth and a baby's material and moral dispositions. The horoscope should be considered as a person and not as a set of disconnected planetary influences. There is something that links up these scattered and contradictory fragments into a connected and coherent whole. The twelve houses represent not only the mould in which the young life takes shape at birth, but they are unalterable as to their primary significance when affected by the planets at birth. Diagnosis of any chart may be obtained when we first show the effects of the different planets being situated in the different signs. The interpretations given below are for the planets by their positions in the houses only, unaspected. If a planet situated in the first house is aspected by or is in conjunction with any other planet, then its effects by house position, as given below are subjected to modification correspondingly. The details given below must be adopted to suit the requirements of the horoscope in question. First see whether in the first house, any planet is exalted or debilitated and whether the planet in the first house has caused any special yogas, etc. (This principle applies to all other houses also.) Then modify the reading accordingly. For

example, Aquarius is the ascendant and Saturn is rising there. The disposition is calm, serious and grave. The native is faithful. Since Aquarius is the ascendant the good qualities of Saturn will further manifest as lord of the rising sign is in his own house. If Leo is the rising sign then the horoscope becomes generally unfortunate, indicates many sorrows, disappointments, poverty and an uphill road generally. By using considerable discretion—qualifying or moderating your deductions to conform with the astrological testimonies—you can unfold your powers of prediction. Summing up, the above remarks:— (a) consider the nature of the rising planet, (b) whether it is in debility or exaltation, in a friendly or inimical sign, (c) note the aspects it receives from the planets—the houses from which aspects are cast and the conjunctions the rising planet has, (d) the nature of the sign—movable, immovable, common, airy, watery etc. Finally, blend all the influences carefully.

Sun in the First House.—Strong moral nature, righteous-minded, ambition and love of power, tends to be well supported by good health and vitality. Cheerfulness and an optimistic temperament help to ensure popularity. It adds respect to the personality and gives lofty motives. If with Saturn or Mars, it indicates scars and a hot constitution. The blood becomes impure and there will be itches all over the body. Fevers, inflammations and eye affections may also be anticipated.

Moon in the First House.—The native becomes fanciful and romantic, a moderate eater. Considerable restlessness is usually tempered by an easy-going disposition. The fortune is generally changing. It makes one an idealist, a great traveller and explorer. If with Saturn, the mind will always be worried. If Mars is with the Moon, it indicates menstrual disorders in the case of women. Sociability tends to be a strong feature. He will be successful in professions that bring him into contact with the masses. The Moon in Lagna with Rahu indicates hysterical tendencies and with Jupiter, the mind is elevated. *Mars in the First House.*—This gives a hot constitution, courage, self-confidence and enterprise. The native will possess practical ability and love of liberty and independence. He becomes reckless of danger scorning defeat. This gives somewhat of a rash nature. The body will have scars and the appearance will be handsome. The domestic life will be unhappy unless there are other favourable combinations. Abuse of physical resources may lead to ill-health. There is a proneness to accidents. The aspects should be carefully examined. Danger of cuts, burns, etc., are likely.

Mercury in the First House.—This position makes the subject humorous. Quickness of wit and mental ingenuity tend to be strongly marked. The native becomes well-read, particularly in occult studies. In good aspect to Venus, it makes one musical and talented. Adaptability is a striking feature. Mercury makes the man intellectual. If there is a Rahu or Ketu in Lagna, the native suffers a lot of nervous troubles.

Jupiter in the First House.—A magnetic personality is bestowed on the native. An optimistic spirit, jovial disposition and pleasant manners are indicated. The native will have more sons if the 5th house is not affected. Self-indulgence especially in regard to gluttony will affect health. If with Rahu, sons will be committed. Body will be inclined towards corpulence. Lawyers, professors, writers, theologians, etc., come under this planet. The man becomes an influential leader. Diseases may result from impure blood.

Venus in the First House.—This is a fortunate combination, more so if the ascendant happens to be Capricorn or Aquarius. The native will possess amiability and a cheerful temperament responsive to the emotional side of nature. It gives an appreciation of art. There will be craving for pleasure. Passions will be pronounced. The native will take interest in music, drama and singing. There will be a fondness for scents, flowers, etc. Those born in this sign will be admired by the opposite sex. Generally a good fortune is denoted. Fond of wife or husband, the native will have a magnetic and attractive personality. Marriage may take place early. If afflicted, it indicates discord in married life.

Saturn in the First House.—Foreign customs will be easily copied and imitated. But, if Saturn is not afflicted, there will be much consideration for the welfare of others.

Self-confidence is normally justified. Moral stability will also be marked. The disposition is calm, grave and serious. The body will be weak and emaciated. Progress in any venture will be slow

but certain. There may be some aversion for responsibility. This position of Saturn makes habits inactive. Loss through negligence and lack of opportunity are possible. The same results will be noticed if the ascendant is aspected by Saturn. Misfortunes are likely in the early part of life.

Rahu in the First House.—The health will be generally unsatisfactory calling for treatment other than by medical methods. It inclines one to the occult and the serious wilfulness of nature is well marked. A hypocritical super-consciousness towards others is likely. It makes one appear rather odd and eccentric. This combination is usually bad for marriage. Rahu will generally partake of the characteristics of Saturn.

Ketu in the First House.—Psychic powers are likely. It denotes a weak constitution and an emaciated figure. Instability and deceitfulness may influence the character. Morbid imagination, strange appetites, tendency to excitability and wandering disposition become pronouncedly marked. Married life will be unhappy unless there are other favourable configurations.

Every planet is the centre of some radiating force or energy. These planetary radiations are absorbed by all the beings in the universe in proportion to their capacity. The planetary forces pass through them along the line of least resistance.

When Do Indications of the First House Fructify?

Hindu astrology has several systems of directions, the most important of which is *Udu Dasha* or *Vimshottari*, details pertaining to the calculations of which are embodied in standard astrological works and in my *Hindu Predictive Astrology*. In this chapter we shall explain the method of timing events pertaining to the first house.

The first house indicates the body, general health, childhood and personality. In the analysis of the results of the first house, we have to consider the following carefully:—

Whether the native of the horoscope is likely to enjoy the Dasha of the ascendant lord or for that matter, the Dasha of the lord of any house in consideration. For knowing this, the longevity should be previously ascertained. If the Dasha of the ascendant lord does not begin before the commencement of Maraka period, then what are the other planets which influence the 1st house by way of occupation or location and whether the native will enjoy the Dasha of such planets? The main periods and sub-periods generally will give a delineation of the native's life. In timing events pertaining to the first Bhava, note the following factors carefully: —

(a) Lord of the 1st house, (b) planet or planets aspecting the 1st house, (c) planet or planets posited in the 1st house, (d) planets aspecting the lord of the 1st house and (e) planet or planets in association with the lord of the 1st house. The same consideration holds good with reference to the other houses dealt with in the subsequent pages.

These five factors are capable of influencing the first (or any) house, either as lords of main periods or as lords of sub-periods. Further (1) the sub-periods whose lords influencing the first house in the major periods of whose lords also influence the 1st house, produce results predominantly of the 1st house. (2) The sub-periods whose lords are associated with the 1st house, in the major periods whose lords are *not* associated with the 1st house, will produce results pertaining to the 1st house only to a *limited extent*. The above principles can be clearly understood by the following illustration.

Chart No. 11.—Born on 8-8-1912 AD. at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E., Lat. 13° N.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-6. Longevity about 75 years.

Planets who will give results of the first house in their major and sub-periods:

- (a) Lord of the first house—Saturn.
- (b) Planets aspecting the first house—Saturn, Mars, Venus and Mercury.
- (c) Planets posited in the first house—Nil.
- (d) Planets aspecting lord of the first house—Jupiter.
- (e) Planets in association with lord of the first house — the Moon.

In the horoscope illustrated above *Saturn*, Mars, Mercury, Venus, Jupiter and the Moon can influence (produce effects of the 1st house) either in their Dasha (major periods) or in their Bhuktis (minor or sub-periods).

Since the longevity is about 75 years, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury can influence the 1st house both as major and minor lords while Venus can give the effects of first house only as minor lord.

Of the several planets having anything to do with the first house, those in which two functions (out of the 5 mentioned *supra*) are combined will be in a position to influence the house most. For example, in the above horoscope, as Saturn not only rules the ascendant but also aspects it, he will be able to *influence* the 1st house much more than the other planets. A planet is said to influence a house if it owns, occupies or aspects the said house or its lord.

Nature of the Results

The nature of the results varies with reference to each individual case.

During the main period of a planet *influencing the first house*:—(i) the sub-period of another influencing the 1st house, who is associated with the main lord, will produce results pertaining to the 1st house—*par excellence*.

(ii) The sub-period of a planet influencing the 1st house who is not associated with the main lord will produce only ordinary results pertaining to the 1st house.

(iii) The good or bad nature of the results depends upon whether a particular lord is benefic or malefic, whether he is favourably or unfavourably disposed towards the particular Lagna, and whether he is a Raja-Yoga Karaka or a Maraka planet.

(iv) The major lord or minor lord (influencing the 1st house) will produce effects, pertaining to the 1st house *in its relation to the other houses* with which the lord may have anything to do by way of ownership, aspect, location, etc. Thus, in case of Taurus ascending with Mars posited:

Mars in his own dasha may produce effects of the 1st house in its relation to the 7th house.

In the horoscope above illustrated let us take Mars and see what effects (in relation to the 1st house) he will produce in the course of his dasha. At birth the balance of Mars Dasha lasts for years 6-1-6 (from 8-8-1912 to 14-9-1918). Saturn's sub-period in Mars major period lasts till about April 1915. Both the major and sub-lords are capable of influencing the 1st house. The major lord is

with Venus (capable of influencing the 1st) lord of the 4th (house of mother and happiness). The native lost his mother and the happiness due to him on that account.

In general, the different planets capable of influencing the 1st house will produce the following results in the course of their periods and sub-periods.

The Sun.—The body will be heated and there will be much ill-health. Aimless travelling and no bodily happiness. Becomes immoral or/and unprincipled, unscrupulous, will be deprived of family happiness due to separation.

The Sun may be exalted, debilitated, may occupy a friendly sign, may be in his own sign and may form important yogas. These results should certainly be modified. This holds good with regard to every planet.

The Moon.—The person will enjoy bodily happiness, good health, jewels, he will command servants, all luxuries will be obtained. His fame will increase.

Mars. — Suffers from thieves and poisons, there will be eruptions all over the body, will be deprived of the happiness of mother, father, etc., if Mars is in conjunction with the 4th lord, 9th lord, etc. The mind will be worried as a result of which health will be effected.

Rahu.—The person loses his senses and friends. The body becomes emaciated. He will leave his house and travel aimlessly. All relatives become enemies.

Jupiter. — Gets riches, clothes, equipment, etc. He becomes happy. Health will become good. He will command conveniences, he will practise exercises that build up his constitution and health.

Saturn.—Reduced in health with cerebral complaints, loses his position. If with the Moon, likelihood of insanity. Becomes heterodox and irreligious. He will suffer from windy complaints. He may incur the wrath of authorities. He may be incarcerated if the 8th and 6th lords join the Lagna.

Mercury.—Health comes to normal, fame will spread, education will progress, respect from those in position. His interest in occult studies will further intensify. If afflicted, there will manifest a sort of headache.

Ketu.—He will suffer from fevers and some complaints which cannot be cured by medicine. The body becomes weak and emaciated. There will be boils due to excessive heat. Reputation may also suffer. Mind will be uneasy.

Venus.—Commits sins without being able to control passions. Health will improve. Happiness will manifest. The body becomes energised.

In the sub-periods the lords will have the same influence as in the periods stated above. In this case, however, the influence of both the planets (major and minor lords) are to be compounded and the relation between them taken into account.

Generally, the following results may be anticipated in the periods and sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the first house:—

If the lord of Lagna is weak or debilitated or combust, the native will become sickly and grotesque in appearance. He becomes evil-minded, poor and infamous and will serve others. When the lord of Lagna is in the 12th in the Navamsha, the person will always be roaming about and suffers of mind and body.

There will be acquisition of wealth if Lagnadhipati is in the 2nd with the 2nd lord. He will also acquire silver and gold ware and other precious metals and stones according to the nature of the lord. He will succeed in all his attempts. The family will expand and he will have a peaceful and happy time. In spite of Lagnadhipati being fortified as above, if he occupies 6th, 8th or 12th in the Navamsha from the sign held by the 2nd lord, there will be a lessening of the above effects.

Lord of Lagna in the 3rd with the 3rd lord, fortified: There will be birth of brothers or prosperity to them, mental peace, and connection with pleasure-loving persons of both sexes. Enmity

with brothers or sorrow to them may be anticipated when Lagnadhipati occupies 6th, 8th or 12th from the lord of the 3rd in the Navamsha.

Acquisition of vehicles, valuable clothes, cattle, houses and lands, construction of new houses, and respect from friends and relatives, acquaintance with learned men and discussions with them and formation of new friendships— all these will happen if Lagnadhipati is well fortified and occupies the 4th with the 4th lord. He incurs enmity with his mother and near relatives and sustains accident and gets involved in legal troubles if Lagnadhipati is in the 6th, 8th or 12th in the Navamsha from the 4th lord.

One will earn the grace of the ruler or the Government of the day if Lagnadhipati is in the 5th with the 5th lord, well-fortified. There will be mental peace. He will become the leader of his community. Consistent with the strength of the Lagna and 5th lords, he may become either an Ambassador or a Minister, or a high Government official. There will also be birth of a son. Political prosperity may be anticipated. Quite opposite results may be anticipated if the lord of Lagna occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th from lord of the 5th in the Navamsha. There will be reverses in the political or official career of the individual.

When the lord of Lagna is in the 6th with 6th lord, one suffers from all kinds of physical ailments, wounds, enmity with rulers, failure, misunderstandings with cousins, legal troubles, poverty, wounds from weapons and physical distress. If, however, in the Navamsha, the 6th lord is debilitated and lord of Lagna is exalted, favourable results may be anticipated. The person may enter the Army. He will vanquish his enemies. He will succeed in litigation. When, however, the lord of Lagna is in the 6th, 8th or 12th in the Navamsha from the 6th lord, then favourable results will be minimised and the unfavourable results will not predominate.

When the lord of Lagna is in the 7th in conjunction with the 7th lord, the native will have pilgrimage. If unmarried, he will have marriage. When the 7th house is a movable sign, he will undertake journeys to distant countries ; if fixed, in his own country ; and if common, to foreign countries. If Lagnadhipati is weaker than the lord of the 7th, journeys undertaken would prove profitless. When the lord of Lagna is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 7th lord in the Navamsha, the person will be deprived of means of livelihood, defamed and will have misunderstandings with his wife. There will be failure, loss of business and general deterioration in all his affairs.

If the lord of Lagna joins the 8th lord in the 8th, the native suffers misery and poverty. He will lead a sinful life and contract debts. He will always be thinking of evil things. When the lord of the 8th is rendered weak, the evil results are minimised. But he will resort to sinful life in a clandestine manner.

When the Lagnadhipati joins the 9th lord in the 9th, father will be happy during the Dasha of the Lagnadhipati. He will do righteous acts and will be devoted to his parents and elders. Contrary results may be anticipated if the Navamsha positions are adverse. He will develop atheistic tendencies. There will be litigation troubles with regard to ancestral property. When either of the lords is exalted, there will be influx of much wealth and expenditure on desirable and deserving causes.

When the lord of Lagna joins the 10th lord in the 10th, the native performs sacrifices and other religious deeds consistent with his beliefs. He will also get a good administrative or political job. He will become more theistic and wield considerable influence in high circles. If the dispositions are adverse in Navamsha, he will lose respect and will be a victim of slander and will commit sinful acts.

When the lord of Lagna joins the 11th lord in the 11th, there will be much gain from trade. The elder brother will be happy and through him the native will benefit. The nature and sources of gains will be consistent with the Karaka indications of the planets concerned. When the dispositions are adverse in Navamsha, the gains will be less. There will be misunderstandings with elder brother. The exact nature of the strength and weakness of the two lords must be cleverly balanced before coming to a decision.

When lord of Lagna joins the 12th lord in the 12th, he will lose all ancestral property. Poverty will stare him—He will roam about in exile. He will be subject to all sorts of financial difficulties. If, however, Lagnadhipati is in his own Navamsha, he will slightly benefit in foreign countries, *i.e.*, he will earn some money. When the lord of the Navamsha sign held by Lagnadhipati is exalted in a Chara Rashi, there will be considerable amassing of fortune.

Thus results in the Dasha of Lagnadhipati with this disposition in other Bhavas should be judged. When other planets aspect Lagnadhipati and Lagnadhipati is involved in other yogas—good or bad—all those peculiarities have to be considered and then a consistent conclusion drawn.

We propose to examine a number of horoscopes with special reference to the 1st house.

Chart No. 12.—Born on 16-10-1918 at 2-20 p.m. (I.S.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 11-8-20.

The Ascendant.—Lagna is Makara or Capricorn. Lagna receives the aspect of no planet—good or bad. Lagna is occupied by no planet. This is good. In the Navamsha, Lagna is aspected by Jupiter. This is good. Thus the ascendant is moderate in strength.

Ascendant Lord.—Lord of the Lagna Saturn is in the 8th in the sign of a bitter enemy. Saturn is aspected by the Moon, a malefic in this case. This is bad. In the Navamsha, however, Saturn is with Jupiter in the sign of Venus, an intimate friend. Hence the strength of the ascendant lord is also fairly good.

Lagna Karaka.—The Sun is the *Karaka* or indicator of body. He occupies a vargottama position but in a sign owned by an enemy. The Karaka is therefore inclining towards good.

Conclusion.—The planets mostly influencing the first house are Saturn, the Moon and Jupiter, leaving aside the *Thanu Karaka* the Sun. The native will partake of the characteristics of Saturn mingled with those of the Moon and Jupiter. The head is big, face broad, mouth big, tall, lean, fair complexion, vindictive. The body will be thin and long. Health will be fairly good but occasionally she will suffer from bodily complaints. She lacks self-confidence. She is nervous. Jupiter here is a malefic capable of influencing *Lagna*. Hence, during Jupiter's Dasha she suffered considerably from ill-health.

The Ascendant.—Lagna is Thula and is aspected by no planet. The Sun, lord of 11, is in Lagna in neecha or debility. Because the Sun gets neechabhanga or cancellation of debility, Raja-Yoga is caused. Lagna is hemmed in between benefices causing Subhakarathari Yoga. In the Navamsha also Lagna is not aspected by any planet, but Lagna is hemmed in between Saturn and Rahu causing Papakarathari Yoga. The Lagna therefore is fairly strong on the whole.

Ascendant Lord.—Lord of Lagna Venus is in the 12th in debilitation but there is cancellation of debility. Venus is with exalted Mercury and hence good. Venus is not aspected by good or bad planets. In the Navamsha, Venus is in a friendly sign, with Saturn a malefic and aspected by Jupiter. Therefore the ascendant lord is also fairly powerful.

Chart No. 13.—Born on 2-11-1935 at 5-20 a.m (L.M.T.) Lat. 13° N.. Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-24.

Lagna-Karaka.—The Sun is free from aspects—good or bad. He is subject to Subhakarhari Yoga and there is neechabhanga for him. In the Navamsha the Sun is aspected by Saturn (a malefic), Mercury and Jupiter. The Sun is therefore fairly powerful.

Conclusion.—The planets mostly influencing the first house are Venus, the Sun, Mercury and to a moderate extent Saturn and Jupiter (because Saturn is with Lagnadhipati and Jupiter aspects ThanuKaraka in Amsa). The native will have a fair complexion, middle-sized stature and handsome appearance. He becomes a keen observer of human nature. He is not easily amenable to reason and displays a certain amount of independent spirit. The appearance will be generally youthful. Saturn's sub-period in the major period of Venus lasts for two years from birth. During Venus Dasha Saturn Bhukti the native suffered seriously from typhoid and malarial fevers. Venus is lord of 8 also and this is bad. Moon, Mars, Rahu association denotes emotional upsets.

Chart No. 14.—Born on 7-8-1878 at 1-30 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 11° N., Long. 5h. 8m. 8s. E.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Year 0-2-22.

Ascendant.—No planet is found in the ascendant nor is the ascendant aspected. In the Navamsha, Lagna is aspected by lord of Lagna. Because Lagna is the same both in Rashi and Navamsha, it goes under the name of *Vargottamamsa*. Hence the Lagna is very powerful.

Ascendant Lord.—Mars is lord of Lagna and he is in the 9th house (8th Rashi). Jupiter aspects Lagnadhipati. In the Navamsha, Mars is in Taurus and aspected by Saturn.

Excepting for this feeble evil, Lagnadhipati is indeed very strong.

Lagna-Karaka.—The Sun is in the 9th with Mercury, Saturn and Rahu. In Navamsha the Sun occupies an inimical sign but is aspected by the Moon. The Sun therefore is moderate in strength.

Conclusion.—The planets influencing the first house are Mars, Jupiter, the Sun, and to some extent, Saturn. There are several yogas in this horoscope. The Sun though found in apparent conjunction with Saturn and Rahu is away from Saturn by about 18 degrees. The harmonious aspect in the trinity of life—Lagna, the Moon and the Sun representing the body, mind and soul confer sound health, sound mind and an evolved soul or ego. The position of lord of Lagna in the 9th creates a zest for living and considerable responsibility. Tenacity of purposes and willpower are well marked. Being frank hates anything that savours of subterfuge. The native is sympathetic, defends friends or dependents in the face of a million foes. Deceit and disloyalty alone can break his heart. Sometimes he becomes over-critical. Detests being controlled or dictated to. This horoscope belongs to a great man who is in intimate touch with public opinion in this part of India and a great admirer of talent, wherever found.

Above we have illustrated three typical horoscopes in relation to the first house. By practice alone the real art of judging a nativity comes. Some students are gifted in forming accurate and concise judgments. The late Prof. B. Suryanarain Rao had immense powers of intuition apart from a profound knowledge of the subject. There is no right royal road by which the whole life-history can be known intimately at a glance. If such a method did exist then the joy of using the discriminative faculties would be missed. In all methods of studying a man's character, destiny, financial prosperity, occupation, marriage, etc., there are always contradictory indications to be taken into account. It is often a difficult task to co-ordinate these divergent indications. A good knowledge of the subject and practical experience coupled with the power of intuition are sure methods of overcoming the difficulties in the way of correct prognostication. We shall now give a number of examples to show how the same sign ascending produces different results.

We shall now give examples in regard to each Lagna separately.

Mesha or Aries

Lord of Lagna is Mars and he is in the 3rd in a friendly sign aspected by Jupiter, lord of 9th and 12th and a natural benefice. This is favourable, Venus occupies Lagna and he is free from good or evil aspects. In the Navamsha, Lagna is Scorpio and its lord Mars is in the 3rd. Lagna is aspected by Jupiter. The native will partake of the characteristics of Aries blended with those of Mars and

Chart No. 15.—Born on 9/10-6-1891 at 3-34 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 18° 52' N., Long. 72° 49' E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 15-6-6.

Venus. The subject is of middle stature, fair complexion, broad temples and narrow chin. A man of independent thinking. Self-made, he has risen to a very high position in life after much struggle. The situation of the Sun the ThanuKarka with Rahu is not a desirable combination. Loves beauty, art and elegance as Venus is in Lagna. Humane principles and a sacred idea of friendship. The Moon being hemmed in between Mars and Saturn makes the mind worried almost always. As both Lagna and the Moon sign are movable signs, the subject will have wavering mentality. He is generally apprehensive and somewhat pessimistic.

Mark the positions of planets. Almost all are in the 12th and 2nd from each other. Lagna is not occupied by any planet but aspected by Jupiter, the Moon and Mars. Lagna is Vargottama and hence strong. Lord of Lagna

Chart No. 16.—Born on 1-9-1897 at 8-15 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 11° N., Long. 78° 40' E.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 3-8-8.

Mars aspects Lagna in Rashi and is in Lagna in the Navamsha. In his physical characteristics, the subject is martian. Because lord of Lagna is with Rahu in the Navamsha, there is a blending of the influences of Rahu and Mars. As in the previous case the subject has risen from a humble existence. He is not as fair as the subject of Chart No. 15. The Sun is in his own house with Jupiter. The stature is middle and sight, sharp. The dispositions of Lagna, the Sun and the Moon denote a stable mind with the power to concentrate, a mind capable of resistance and quite frank. In Chart No. 15 lord of Lagna is aspected by Jupiter while here Mercury is exalted with ascendant lord. The native is rather unscrupulous.

Vrishabha or Taurus

Chart No. 11.—Born on 9-3-1864 at 11-15 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N. Long. 77° 33' E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 7-0-22.

Lagna is no doubt occupied by Ketu but Ketu is actually in the 12th Bhava. Thus Lagna is free from malefic associations. Jupiter aspects Lagna and hence it gets fortified. In Navamsha also Jupiter is in Lagna. Lord of Lagna Venus is in a friendly sign with exalted Mars. Hence fairly powerful. The Sun is situated in an inimical sign but since this happens to be a Kendra he becomes strong. In appearance, character and mental disposition the subject reflects the characteristics of Mars and Venus. The stature is short tending towards corpulence (Jupiter aspecting), body squarely built, fair complexion, forehead full and appearance, handsome. He is self-reliant. He has a lot of endurance, latent power and energy. He is not happy so far as children are concerned. Mark Saturn in the 5th. The Moon is aspected by Saturn. Therefore, the native is always worried. Compare this with Chart No. 8. The native attained high distinction in the legal line. There are certain similar combinations in this horoscope and Chart No. 8. The native is a worshipper of Vishnu (lord of Lagna in the 9th).

Mithuna or Gemini

Chart No. 18.—Born on 12-8-1896 at 1-52 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° 2' N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: Years 6-0-14.

Lagna is Mithuna or Gemini. It is aspected by neither good nor bad planets. Lord of Lagna Mercury is in the third with Ketu and Venus aspected by Mars. The Sun (Thanu Karaka) is with exalted Jupiter. This is the horoscope of a middle-class man. He is tall and straight in stature. Face is well developed. Lord of Lagna is also aspected in the Navamsha by Mars. In his physical features the native partakes of the characteristics of Mars, Mercury and, of course, Ketu. The subject is unassuming, simple in habits, forgiving in temperament and self-reliant. In this case the fortunes are subject to much change. There should be no contact between lords of the 1st and 6th either by way of aspect or association. Hereford of Lagna is aspected by Mars lord of the 6th and 11th. The native was once implicated in a defamation case but subsequently acquitted.

Chart No. 19.—Born on 11-4-1880 at 10-41 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 18° N., Long. 5h. 34m. E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 13-3-20.

Compare this with the previous horoscope. While almost all planets are disposed in Dwirwda Dasha (2nd and 12th from each other) positions in Chart No. 18, here most of the planets are concentrated in the 1st and 10th indicating the powerful nature of the horoscope. Lagna is occupied by Mars and Ketu and aspected by Rahu—not a very good combination for sound health. Lord of Lagna Mercury is in the 10th in debilitation but there is neecha- bhang (cancellation of debility). Lord of the 5th is exalted in the 10th. Jupiter is in his own house in the 10th with the Sun. There are five planets in the 10th, a very powerful combination. The native was a great journalist and politician—moderate in views, firm in action and obliging in nature. In physical features Mars was prominent: Thin face, sanguine complexion, active, clever, inherent conversational power. Note the Moon is free from any evil associations and aspects. There are no fewer than six planets in the ascendant and mid-heaven. This indicates an active and rapidly moving mind fitted to play a mighty part. On account of the malefic aspect on the Lagna the native suffered hostile comment, criticism and opposition.

Chart No. 20.—Born on 29-7-1909 at 6-42 a.m. (L.M.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: Years 6-8-27.

Kataka or Cancer

The Lagna is occupied by the Sun and Mercury lords of the 2nd and 3rd. This is not very propitious. Lord of Lagna, viz., the Moon is in the 5th with Ketu—hence bad. The Sun is with lord of the 3rd. Lord of Lagna is aspected by Jupiter (in the Navamsha) and is hemmed in between Saturn and Ketu,— thus subject to what is called *Papakartariyoga*. All the three factors pertaining to the first house are unfavourably disposed. The subject is of a stout build, nervous, extremely sensitive and dark in complexion. The conjunction of Saturn and Mars, the Moon and Ketu have spoiled the several good indications of the horoscope. The native is unimaginative, miserly, mean, undignified and over-cautious. The Sun and Mercury are malefic and their situation in Lagna is not desirable.

Chart No. 21.—Born on 13-3-1891 at 2-30 p.m. (L.T.) **Lat.** 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Years 2-7-10.

Compare this horoscope with the Chart No. 21. The Lagna in Navamsha is also the same. The Lagna, in this case, is not occupied by any planet, but is aspected by Mars and Venus. Lord of the ascendant is in the 10th with Mars—causing what is called *Chandramangalayoga*. This is a good combination. The Sun is in Pisces a friendly sign. These dispositions are anyway better than those obtaining in the preceding horoscope. The native is stout, middle- sized, complexion fairly good, scars all over the body (Mars aspecting Lagna), good behaviour, polite manners, and agreeable disposition. Note the combinations occurring in both the horoscopes and account for their different dispositions—mental as well as physical—even though the ascendant is the same both in

Chart No. 22.—Born on 23-10-1898 at 11-30 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 19° 10' N., Long. 4h. 59m. 28s.

E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-12.

Rashi and Navamsha. It may also interest the readers to note that the wife of the subject of horoscope No. 20 was attacked by spinal T.B. from which she suffered considerably while the wife of the native of this chart suffered from partial paralysis for a considerable period.

Lagna is Cancer. Mars, a Yoga Karaka for this horoscope (Chart No. 22), is debilitated in the ascendant but there is neechabhanga for Mars, as Jupiter—the planet which gets exalted in Cancer—is in a quadrangular house from the Moon. Moreover Lagna is aspected by its own lord. Thus the Lagna is powerful. Coming to the lord of Lagna, he is aspected by Mars and Saturn. The first aspect is good while the second is evil. In the Navamsha again, the Moon is with Mars—a good combination. The lord of Lagna may therefore be declared as middling in strength. The Sun (Thanu-Karaka) is in Libra—in debilitation with Mercury and Jupiter—Mercury being evil and Jupiter good. In the Navamsha again the Sun is with two malefic —Saturn and Mercury. There is no neechabhanga for the Sun in the Rashi. Thus so far as the 1st house is concerned the Lagna is fairly strong—the lord of Lagna middling and Thanu-Karaka, somewhat blemished. Martian and lunar characteristics are well marked. The presence of Mars in the Lagna has produced smallpox marks on the body. Mars has given a fair ruddiness to the person, healthy constitution, a sturdy figure inclined towards corpulence and a temperament principally of heat and dryness. The Moon aspecting indicates better proportion and greater delicacy of figure. Occult tendencies are well marked. Fleishy neck, fond of wealth and responsibility, heavy gait. The mind is not at ease as Saturn and Mars aspect the Moon.

In all the three horoscopes illustrated above pertaining to Cancer rising, the peculiarity is about the physical features. The body is middle-sized and strong.

Simha or Leo

We illustrate below three horoscopes out of which the subject of Chart No. 25 has an attractive personality and presents an obvious contrast to the subject of Chart No. 23. in regard to his appearance and disposition.

In Chart No. 23, Lagna is occupied by Ketu and aspected by Rahu. Lagna is therefore weak. Lord of Lagna, viz., the Sun is in Taurus an inimical sign with Mercury lord of the 2nd and 11th and the Moon. In the Navamsha the Sun is in Capricorn, an inimical sign. Thus **all** the three factors concerned with the 1st house are weak. The subject is lean and has a sickly constitution. He psychologically feels that there is something wrong with his health. The height is average, face oval in shape and

Chart No. 23. — Born on 14-5-1896 at 12-16 p.m. (L.T.) Lot. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: Years 3-3-8.

countenance, thoughtful. He possesses considerable philosophical knowledge, is a voracious reader, lacks a natural policy with ambitions remaining unfulfilled to a great part. Note most of the planets have DwirdwaDasha positions. Jupiter is exalted. The Moon's position and aspects are more fortunate than those of the Sun.

In Chart No. 24, *Lagna* is Simha and it is occupied by the Sun, its lord, and Mercury. The Lagna is aspected by Saturn. This is slightly evil. The Lagna and lord of Lagna, who of course is the Sun, are subject to the same aspect. In the Navamsha however the Sun is in Cancer with exalted Jupiter. The first house factors are fairly well disposed. The native has an attractive appearance,

Chart No. 24 —Born on 28129-8-1898 at 5-30 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 16° 50' N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Year 0-0-18 well- built body and well-formed limbs. A dignified nature, a strong will, openly frank, of noble spirit and an ambitious and persevering nature, his passions are strong but under control. A self-made man, ordinary education, chequered career but now well-to-do. The native is a contractor.

In Chart No. 25, no planet occupies the Lagna, but Lagna is aspected by Jupiter (lord of the 5th) and Mars a Yoga Karaka. Thus the *Lagna* gets strengthened. The Sun's situation in Virgo is good but his association with Venus and Saturn's aspect have weakened the Sun's strength. In his physical features, Mars and Jupiter are prominent. The native has an attractive personality, reddish eyes, large cheeks, broad face, is firm-minded, generous, candid and honourable. Both in the physical and mental dispositions, there is considerable divergence between the

Chart No. 25.—Born on 14/13-10-1879 at 4 a.m. (L.T.) Lot. 21° 45' N., Long. 4h. 52m. E.

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Years 2-1-18 natives of this chart and Chart No. 23. Mars, aspect has given a fair ruddiness to the person, healthy constitution, sturdy figure while Jupiter's aspect is responsible for fair complexion, large eyes and dignified stature. The native had a chequered career, was subject to varied fortunes once in the lap of wealth but now in ordinary circumstances.

In all the cases stated above one important factor should be borne in mind, viz., the strength or otherwise of Lagna, the Sun, and of course the Moon also. A steady flow of fortune is generally assured if at least two of the three factors named above are well disposed.

Kanya or Virgo

Lagna is occupied by its own lord in exaltation with the Moon and aspected by Jupiter in debilitation. Jupiter is of course free from neecha effect. Saturn also aspects Lagna. Lagna is subject to Papakarthari Yoga as also its

Chart No. 26.—Born on 4-9-1902 at 7-53 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 11° N., Long. 5h. 20m. 20s. E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 7-5-25. lord. In the Navamsha again Mercury is subject to malefic aspects. The Sun is in his own sign but in the Navamsha his situation is unfavourable as he is with Mars, aspected by debilitated Mercury and also Saturn. The first house in general is not well fortified. Virgo is a watery sign. The native is stout, shoulders and arms rather drooping, dark hair, forehead good. He is truthful and kind, fond of learning, lacks self-confidence. He is shrewd, prudent, somewhat indolent and has a speculative turn of mind. Thanu-Karaka is with Mars and aspected by Saturn. Has smallpox marks all over the body. Mutual aspects between evil planets are not desirable.

Lagna is not aspected by any planet. Jupiter occupies the ascendant. Lord of Lagna is in the 9th, a friendly sign, aspected by Jupiter and Saturn. In the Navamsha the lord of Lagna Mercury is debilitated. Both in the Rashi and Navamsha the Sun is aspected by Saturn. Lagnadhipati and the Sun are therefore middling in strength. The

Chart No. 27.—Born on 7-6-1898 at 1-35 p.m. (L. T.) Lat. 11°N., Long. 5h. 8m. 9s. E.

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Years 4-2-16 Moon is aspected by Saturn. The native is stout, dark in complexion (Saturn aspecting both Lagnadhipati and the Sun). The chest is prominent. Discriminating and emotional and very cautious regarding his own interests. Prudent, economical, diplomatic and shrewd. Since the foundation of the horoscope is strong, the general disposition is sound. He is a businessman and money-lender and is financially very sound. The appearance is not attractive, probably due to Saturn aspecting Lagnadhipati.

Thula or Libra

Lagna is not occupied or aspected by any good or evil planets. Lord of Lagna however is in the 12th in a friendly sign with the Sun, an inimical planet. Lagnadhipati gets strength because he is aspected by Saturn, a Yoga Karaka. In the Navamsha, Venus is hemmed in between the Sun and Ketu and Mars and Jupiter aspect Venus.

Chart No. 28—Born on 24-9-1871 at 8-40 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 10° N., Long. 5h. 13m. 20s. E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 9-8-17.

The subject has a fair complexion, middle-sized stature, phlegmatic constitution, handsome and youthful appearance. Though not much educated, has keen foresight. Straightforward, loves truth and honesty. The nature is upright and frank, at times very hopeful and melancholy. Appetites are keen and love of pleasure great. Attained a good position in life and retired. Mark the DwirdwaDasha positions of planets.

Vrischika or Scorpio

The ascendant is occupied by the Moon, lord of the 9th. This is a very good combination. Ascendant lord Mars is in the 11th with Rahu aspected by the Sun (lord of the 10th) and Ketu. In the Navamsha Mars is in Cancer in debility but the debilitation effect is cancelled. The Sun is in Pisces a friendly sign, but is in association with Ketu in Rashi and with Rahu in Navamsha. The ascendant

Chart No 29.—Born on 18-3-1903 at 12 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 15° 32' N., Long. 0° 5h. E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 8-11-3.

lord and the Sun are both moderate in strength. The subject has taken the characteristics of Mars. He has a handsome appearance, broad eyes and thin figure. The faculties are good and brows prominent. The disposition is generous. A good conversationalist with a fertile imagination and resourceful nature. The Moon is also free from afflictions. There is much pride in the mental disposition. The native is a businessman and is well off in life.

In physical appearance there is considerable difference between the native of Chart No. 30 and that of the preceding one. Here he is inclined towards corpulence, because Jupiter is in Lagna. The ascendant is occupied by Mercury, Jupiter and Rahu and aspected by the Moon and Ketu. Mercury and Jupiter are nearly 20 degrees

Chart No 30 — Born on 15/14-12-1899 at 5-42 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 10° 45' N., Long. 5h. 16m. 48s. E.

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Years 1-9-18 behind Rahu so that they are free from the effect of Rahu's conjunction. Lagna is fully associated with benefice and thus gets considerable strength.

Lord of Lagna is in the 2nd with the Sun, Saturn (malefic) and Venus a benefice. Lord of Lagna has also caused a Parivarthana yoga with Jupiter. In the Navamsha Lagnadhipati is fairly well disposed. The Sun (Thanu- Karaka) is moderate in strength, because, though in a friendly sign, is in conjunction with Mars and Saturn and of course with Venus too. He is hemmed in between Rahu and Saturn in the Navamsha. The health of the native is not very good. The subject has an attractive personality, broad face, fair complexion and is inclined towards corpulence. He is somewhat assuming and ambitious. Generous position, fickle-minded, possesses grit and enterprise. The constitution is somewhat phlegmatic. In his physical features, Jupiter is of course prominent.

In Chart No. 31, Lagna or the ascendant is hemmed in between Saturn and Mars. This does not fortify the ascendant.

Chart No. 31.—Born on 21-10-1903 at 10-43 a.m. (L.T.) Lot. 13°N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 11-6-11.

Lord of Lagna Jupiter is in the 3rd again hemmed in between Ketu and Saturn thus losing strength. Venus no doubt aspects Jupiter but even this aspect is not good because Venus is lord of 6 and 11. Mars also aspects Jupiter from his own sign. This is passable. In the Navamsha again Jupiter is with Rahu aspected by three malefic Saturn, Ketu and the Sun. Jupiter is certainly weak. The Sun is debilitated in the 11th but the relieving features are, cancellation of debility and Jupiter aspecting the Sun. Added to these, all the planets are disposed in the 2nd and 12th from each other. These dispositions indicate strides in career and lack of happiness. In the disposition of physical features, the characteristics of Jupiter, Venus and Mars are blended. *The native is not inclined towards corpulence.* The face is long, thin figure but good-looking with well-proportioned features. Venus has added softness and greater delicacy, while Mars has given fair ruddiness to the personality. The body is full of hair (Saturn aspecting Jupiter in the Navamsha). The native is sympathetic and sometimes restless. Hates external show, is God-fearing, honest and free from hypocrisy, and of temperate habits. The mind is clear and quick. Manners are gentle. The native is simple, in his mode of living. He is a lover of peace. He is ardent in his affections and seldom bears malice. His sense of justice is keen. Lacks happiness.

In the Rashi, except the Sun and the Moon, almost all the planetary positions are practically the same as in the previous horoscope. The native is inclined towards corpulence and in the physical appearance, subjects of this and the preceding horoscopes show much difference. The previous horoscope belongs to a tutor while the subject of this is a barrister. The Thanu-Karaka Sun is in an earthy

Chart No. 32.—Born on 2-10-1903 at 11-44 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 6° 56' N., Long. 5h. 19m. 24s. E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 4-10-8.

sign and the Lagna in Navamsha is free from any kind of aspects.

Makara or Capricorn

Chart No. 33 is a peculiar horoscope. Though six planets are concentrated in the 10th, the native is not an entity and is at present in humble circumstances. Lagna is aspected by two malefic Saturn and Mars. Lord of Lagna is neecha and is with Rahu, of course in the same sign. Lord of Lagna is aspected by debilitated Sun (lord of 8), Jupiter's (lord of 3 and 12), Ketu, Mercury (lord of 6 and 9), Mars lord of 4 and (11) and Venus. In the Navamsha again Saturn is with Ketu aspected by Rahu and Mars as also Jupiter and Venus. All the three factors pertaining to the 1st house are rather unfortunately disposed. The native is tall, lean and reddish- brown in colour. The body is thin and bony. Possesses sympathy and generosity. Has good manners and puts on superior airs. He has great

Chart No. 33.—Born on 31-10-1910 at 1-41 p.m. (I.S.T.) Lot. 13" N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 5-10-17.

aspirations, is capable of much endeavour, industrious but lacks self-confidence, is nervous and weak-minded. The concentration of six planets in one sign should be carefully noted.

Kumbha or Aquarius

The subject has an uncouth and repelling appearance. Lagna is powerfully aspected by Saturn and Mars. In the Navamsha Pisces rises which is again aspected by Saturn and Mercury. On account of Navamsha Lagna, he is stout and of middle stature. Except for the physical features, the horoscope is not interesting otherwise. It will be seen that Lagna is middling in strength and lord of Lagna and the Sun are rather weak.

Chart No. 35 is the horoscope of a fortunate but self- made man. Though Lagna is hemmed in between Ketu and Saturn indicating an unsteady career, it is free from any other malefic influences. Jupiter is in Lagna. Saturn, lord of Lagna, is in his own sign. In the Navamsha also

Chart No. 34.—Born on 28/29-3-1890 at 4-30 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 12-11-6.

Chart No. 35—Born on 27/28-5-1903 at 1-19 a.m. (L.T.) Lat 9° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 48s. E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 5-10-7.

Saturn is in a friendly sign with the benefice Jupiter. The Sun of course is middling in strength. Jupiter's presence in the ascendant is a strong factor acting as an antidote for other malefic influences. The native has a forceful, imposing and attractive personality, countenance, handsome, appearance, good and disposition elegant. Jupiter has given him a fair complexion, large eyes and dignified stature. The lips are flushy, cheeks are broad and has prominent temples. He makes friends of others very soon. He is somewhat short-tempered but becomes easily subsided. The will is firm and inflexible. He has strong affections and can love with exceeding constancy. The spirits are usually buoyant, cheerful and full of geniality.

Meena or Pisces

The Lagna is no doubt well-disposed as also the lord but the Moon is subject to a number of evil influences

Chart No. 36 —Born on 26-6-1920 at 2-6 a.m. (I.S. T.) Lat. 24° 47' N., Long. 4h. 28m. E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 12-11-15.

with the result the native is not mentally normal. Jupiter aspects Lagna. The native is not stout but only middle-sized. He is of course fair. Jupiter seems to be prominent so far as physical characteristics are concerned. The body is not corpulent as Saturn aspects lord of Lagna in the Navamsha.

In Chart No. 37, Lagna is occupied by Mars and Saturn aspected by the Sun and Jupiter. Lord of Lagna is in the 7th with the Sun aspected by Mars and Saturn. In the Navamsha also Jupiter is in Lagna. The native is an athlete and has a well-developed body. The native follows a double occupation. The situation of the Sun and Jupiter is important.

Chart No 37.— Born on 21-9-1909 at 7-9 p.m. (L.M.T) Lat. 7° N., Long. 79° 4' E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 7-8-12.

V. Concerning the Second House

The second house signifies family, speech, vision and financial prosperity. In judging the events regarding the second house cognisance must be taken of all the important factors referred to on page 21 while dealing with the first house: *viz.*, (a) The House, (b) Its Lord, (c) Its Occupants and (d) The Karaka or Indicator. The several yogas—good and bad—formed by the second lord or in the second house will produce their own effects. These considerations hold good in the Navamsha also. In short the second house largely but not exclusively indicates wealth.

Results of Lord of Second being Situated in Different Houses

In the First House —The native becomes no doubt wealthy but he hates his own family, lacks polite manners, becomes passionate, subservient and time-serving.

When the lord of the 2nd is in Lagna, one will earn money by his own effort, intelligence and learning or he will get inherited wealth if the 9th lord or the Sun has anything to do with this combination.

In the Second House.—Becomes proud. The native may marry twice or thrice depending upon the strength of the seventh house. He may become childless.

The position of the 2nd lord in a constellation which does not happen to be the 3rd, 5th and 7th from Janma

Nakshatra is highly desirable, especially if he is otherwise fortified, *i.e.*, joined with or aspected by benefices. The exaltation of the 2nd lord of his disposition in Lagna, the 4th, 5th, 7th, 9th or 10th, will fortify him to the extent of making him a Yoga Karaka. The native will be enabled to earn considerable fortune through business or other occupations consistent with the nature of the 2nd lord and 2nd house. Depending upon the nature of the aspects cast on the 2nd lord by malefic planets, the native will sustain losses. An affliction to the 2nd lord may also express itself in the shape of the subject not getting nutritious and delicious food, or his family and children suffering from constant diseases, or want of cordial relations between the native and his life-partner.

In the Third House.—Brave, intelligent, good-natured but depraved character. Atheistic tendencies will be rampant and he becomes addicted to luxuries. Later in life he turns out to be a miser.

When the 2nd lord in the 3rd is well fortified, he will be benefited by his sisters. He will benefit by learning fine arts, *viz.*, music and dancing. He will also indulge in propitiating Kshudra Devatas or evil spirits.

In the Fourth House.—The above results will apply in addition to the following. He will spend money for his own happiness. He will be highly frugal in dealing with money.

When the 2nd lord in the 4th is well fortified, one will earn well as an automobile dealer or agent or an agriculturist or landlord or commission agent. He will also be benefited by his maternal relations. There will be losses on this account if the 4th lord is afflicted.

In the Fifth House.—Hating family, sensual, not spending money even on children, he lacks manners and etiquette.

When the 2nd lord in the 5th is well fortified there will be unexpected acquisition of wealth through lotteries, crosswords, or the favour of rulers.

In the Sixth House.—Income and expenditure from enemies. He will suffer from defects or diseases in the anus and thighs.

Amassing of wealth by black-marketing, deceit, dissimulation and by creating misunderstandings and troubles between friends and relatives and through questionable and suspicious dealings can be anticipated if the second lord joins the 6th and is well fortified. If afflicted,

he will be involved in these troubles and sentenced for such crimes as breach of trust, forgeries and perjuries.

In the Seventh House.—Likely to become a healer. Laxity of morals will mark both husband and wife. He will waste much money on the gratification of the senses.

When the second lord who joins the 7th with the 7th lord is strong there will be influx of wealth through foreign sources. The native will undertake journeys to foreign countries and do business. When the Rashi, Navamsha or the constellation held by the 2nd lord happens to be a feminine one, then he will benefit by contact with women.

In the Eighth House. — Will have very little or no happiness from wife or husband. Misunderstandings with elder brothers. Gets landed properties.

When the 2nd lord is strong, there will be influx as well as loss of wealth. Actual observation reveals that under such a combination, there will hardly be any earnings, but inherited or accumulated wealth will disappear.

In the Ninth House.—Skilful, ill-health in young age but healthy afterwards, will possess lot of wealth and become happy.

When the 2nd lord is well fortified and the 9th lord is in Lagna, the native will have good inheritance. There will also be benefits through different sources according to the nature of the sign and Nakshatra held by the 2nd lord.

In the Tenth House.—Respect from elders and superiors, learned, wealthy and he earns by his own exertions.

The native will take to a number of useful avocations. He will do business or take to agriculture and also engage himself in philosophical lectures and dissertations, and thereby benefit financially. Here again, the constellation and the sign held by the 2nd lord determine the exact nature and sources of earnings. Powerful afflictions will cause loss from the very same sources.

In the Eleventh House.—Health will be bad during childhood, earns considerable wealth but becomes unscrupulous.

When well-fortified, one earns by lending money or as a banker or by running a boarding house.

In the Twelfth House.—The native becomes a respectable man. In all probability he will be a government servant, and will be deprived of the happiness of elder brother.

The income will be through ecclesiastical sources. If the second lord is afflicted, he will lose money on this account.

These combinations are again of general application. The exact nature of the results should be interpreted by taking into account, the various dignities and debilities of planets connected with the second house.

The celebrated Satyacharya insists upon YUKTA VICHARYA meaning that the matter should be looked into cleverly. This means that all sources of strength and weakness of the planets should be evenly balanced before pronouncing an opinion.

Other Important Combinations

We give below some important combinations which reveal the nature of the second house in its fullness.

If the second lord is in the 2nd with evil planets or aspected by him, he will be poor. Ordinary wealth is indicated if Saturn is in the 2nd aspected by Venus. If the Moon and Mars reside in the 2nd Bhava and Saturn aspects it, he suffers from a peculiar skin disease. The situation of Mercury in the 2nd with another evil planet aspected by the Moon is bad for saving money. Even if there is any ancestral wealth, it will be spent—rather wasted on extravagant purposes. The Sun in the

2nd without being aspected by Saturn is favourable for a steady fortune. If the lord of the 2nd is Jupiter or Jupiter resides un-aspected by malefic, there will be much wealth. He loses wealth if Mercury (aspected by the Moon) contacts this combination. The Moon being placed in the 2nd and aspected by Mercury is favourable for earning money by self-exertion. If lords of the 2nd and 11th interchange their places or both are in Kendra's or quadrants and one aspected or joined by Mercury or Jupiter, the person will be pretty rich. He will be poor if lords of the 2nd and 3rd are in the 6th with or aspected by evil planets. One will always be indigent if lords of the 2nd and 11th remain separate without evil planets or aspected by them. Money will be spent on moral purposes when Jupiter is in the 11th house, Venus in the 2nd and its lord with benefices. If the 2nd lord is with good planets in a Kendra or if the 2nd house has all the good association and aspects he will be on good terms with relatives.

One becomes a good mathematician if Mars is in the 2nd with the Moon or aspected by Mercury. The same result can be foretold if Jupiter is in the ascendant and Saturn in the 8th or if Jupiter is in a quadrant and the lord of Lagna or Mercury is exalted. The person will be an able debator if the Sun or the Moon is aspected by Jupiter or Venus.

The eye suffers if the second lord is with Venus or the subject becomes night-blind if the Sun and the Moon are in the second. A person suffers penalty or false charges are brought against him if lords of the 2nd and 11th are in the 6th, 8th or 12th, Mars in the 11th, and Rahu in the 2nd. He suffers from eye disease if the 2nd lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th. If the 2nd lord is strong his eye-sight will be good. The eye becomes injured if lord of the 2nd joins Saturn, Mars or Gulika. Saturn in the 2nd is unfavourable for good eye-sight. Lord of the 2nd in a very weak position makes the person helpless and lead a very wretched existence.

One will stammer or become dumb if the lord of the 2nd is debilitated, is in the 2nd or 8th with evil planets.

If the lord of the 12th be in the 2nd or *vice versa*, the subject loses wealth under penalty. If lord of the 2nd occupies the 8th with malefic in debility and the Sun combines with him, losses will occur through Government executions and fines. If the lords of the 2nd and 12th remain in the 2nd or 12th and are aspected by the lord of Lagna, he loses money by offending the authorities. One will be always in debt if evil planets are in the 2nd and lord of ascendant is in the 12th, aspected or joined by lord of the 10th or 11th. If Jupiter, Venus or Mercury reside in the 2nd being elevated the person supports many men. If the 2nd lord is in elevation and occupies a Kendra, if the ascendant lord is strong and if the lord of the house where the 2nd lord is, remains in a Kendra, the subject will acquire a princely fortune. One acquires great wealth if lord of Lagna is in the 2nd, the 2nd lord is in the 11th or 11th lord is in Lagna.

One becomes rich in his young age if the 2nd lord is with the 10th lord aspected by the planet who is lord of the Navamsha occupied by the ascendant lord. Take a horoscope in which Aquarius is Lagna and Saturn occupies Taurus in Navamsha. Then if Jupiter (lord of 2) is with Mars (10th lord) and aspected by Venus (who is the lord of the Navamsha occupied by lord ascendant), the man earns when quite young. One will also earn well in his young age when lord of the 2nd is in the 10th aspected by either the lord of Lagna or the planet who is lord of Lagna in Navamsha. If the 2nd and 11th lords associate with the ascendant lord and occupy Kendra having acquired *Kalabala* (temporal strength) then the subject earns in his middle life.

If the third house is a common sign (Gemini, Virgo, Sagittarius and Pisces) and its lord is situated there and aspected by benefices, much wealth will be earned or acquired during the Dasha of such a planet by *thousands*. This combination naturally applies to cases where only movable signs are on the ascendant. If the third happens to be a fixed sign and the above combination in respect of the lord occurs, the earnings will be by *hundreds*. A movable sign in the third with quite similar combinations enables one to earn within two hundred. Saturn or Mars, debilitated in the 11th from Arudha Lagna, give good earnings. If Arudha Lagna falls in the 11th, 4th, 5th or 7th from Lagna, then also the person becomes rich.

Various combinations are given in ancient astrological books to indicate the source and time of financial gains. The position of the lord of the 2nd is important. If the second lord is *in the first*—One earns money by his own exertions and generally by manual labour. *In the second*—Riches will be acquired without effort if the 1st and 2nd lords have exchanged their houses. *In the third*—Loss from relatives, brothers and gain from travels and journeys. *In the fourth*—Through mother, inheritance. *In the fifth*—Ancestral properties, speculation and chance games. *In the sixth*—Broker's business, loss from relatives. *In the seventh*—Gain after marriage but loss from sickness, etc., of wife. *In the eighth*—Legacies and enemies. *In the ninth*—From father, voyages and shipping. *In the tenth*—Profession, eminent people, government favours. *In the eleventh*—From different means. *In the twelfth*—Gain from servants and unscrupulous means including illegal gratifications.

Here I should like to make some observations for the information of the reader. According to Maharishi Jaimini, *Atma-Karaka* (lord of soul) has an important part to play in the smooth running of one's career. Arudha Lagna and planetary dispositions in reference to it have a strong bearing on the financial status of the person. In my own humble experience, Arudha Lagna should be given as much importance as the usual Janma Lagna. Arudha Lagna is the sign arrived at by counting as many signs from lord of Lagna as lord of Lagna is removed from Lagna. Thus if Aquarius is ascendant and its lord Saturn is in the 4th (Taurus) then the 4th from Taurus, viz., Leo becomes Arudha Lagna. The just or unjust means of earning depends upon the presence of benefice or malefic planets in the 11th from Arudha Lagna.

Poverty

Extreme poverty is caused if lord of Lagna is in the 12th with or aspected by a *Maraka* planet. The same result could be expected if there is exchange of houses between 1st and 6th lords—either of these remaining with or aspected by a *Maraka* planet (see page 14). If malefic—not owning the 9th and 10th—are in the ascendant in company with or aspected by a *Maraka*, the man will be extremely poor.

If Lagna is occupied by Saturn and hemmed in between malefic, fortune will be destroyed. Jupiter's aspect or association will however counteract the evil indication. If Lagna is a movable sign occupied by Saturn or Ketu and hemmed in between malefic, not only poverty is caused but the body will be deformed. If either the 6th, 8th or 12th from Lagna becomes Arudha, the man will suffer poverty.

Planets in the Second House

The Sun.—This is not quite a favourable situation. Losses will occur by offending the authorities. He will have a diseased face. He will obtain money by industrious effort. The nature of the income depends on the nature of the sign. He will be stubborn and peevish.

The Moon.—He will have a large family and will enjoy much happiness. Money will also be obtained through females. The financial position will be somewhat variable, will have a fair complexion. Dhundiraja, a noted astrological writer of yore, says that when the Moon is in the 2nd house, the native will be reserved and not much sociable, squint eyed and much admired.

Mars.—Becomes quarrelsome. Good earning powers but usually miserly. Much money is accumulated. A good conversationalist. He will befriend evil-minded persons, be unsympathetic and pick up quarrels with all.

Mercury.—Learned in religious and philosophical lore. Denotes gain by lecturing, business and commercial affairs. Becomes rich. Highly intelligent. He spends money on charities and moral purposes. Clever in earning money and careful and thrifty.

Jupiter.—Becomes a poet, a great writer, astrologer or even a scientist. Increases the chances for success. He accumulates fortune, good wife and family surroundings. He will not quarrel with others. Money will be acquired through things indicated by the signs ruled by Jupiter.

Venus.—Large family. Money usually comes readily by favours from others. Eats good food, possesses conveyances. Handsome appearance, skilful and pleasant, will marry a good wife or husband. Health and wealth are indicated in a large measure.

Saturn.—Saturn, unless the second is Libra, Capricorn or Aquarius, tends to make earning an uphill struggle. Much work with little gain. Harsh speech, unsocial, sorrowful and roaming about aimlessly the person comes across many opportunities but seldom takes advantage of them. In family life he will be unhappy. He will gain by dealing with metals, storage, mines, labour, etc. He will be unpopular.

Rahu.—Peevish, diseased face, friction in family life, danger to eye-sight. Financial affairs uncertain unless other favourable combinations occur. If Jupiter aspects the second house, then earnings will be good. Money is gained through friends and business.

Ketu.—Bad speaker. Loss through fraud and deception. There will be liability in financial affairs. Success in spiritualism, navigation, mystical arts, hospital, etc., may be expected.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Second House

In timing events pertaining to the second house note the following factors:—

(a) Lord of the 2nd house, (b) planet or planets aspecting the 2nd house, (c) planet or planets posited in the 2nd house, (d) planets aspecting lord of the 2nd, (e) planet or planets in association with lord of the 2nd, and (f) lord of the 2nd from the Moon.

The factors mentioned above may influence the 2nd house either as lords of main periods or as lords of sub-periods. (1) The sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 2nd house in the major periods of those who are also capable of influencing the 2nd house produce results pertaining to the 2nd house *par excellence*. (2) The sub-periods of planets associated with the 2nd house in the major periods, whose lords are not associated with the 2nd

Chart No. 38.—Born on 20/21-10-1893, at 4-1 a.m. (L.T.) **Lot.** 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 4-2-14.

house, will produce results pertaining to the 2nd house only to a limited extent. Likewise, the sub-periods whose lords are not associated with the 2nd house, in the major periods whose lords are associated with the 2nd, will produce effects pertaining to the 2nd house only to a feeble extent.

(a) Lord of the 2nd house—Venus, (b) Planets aspecting the 2nd house—nil. (c) Planets posited in the 2nd—Mercury and the Sun. (d) Planets aspecting lord of the 2nd—Jupiter, (e) Planets in association with the 2nd lord—nil. (f) Lord of the 2nd from the Moon—Saturn. *Venus*, Saturn,

Jupiter, Mercury and the Sun can influence the 2nd house (produce effects of the 2nd house) either in their Dasas or Bhuktis. Venus is capable of producing the effects of the 2nd house much more than the other planets. The sub-period of Venus in the major period of Saturn is an important one in the life of this native from a financial viewpoint. He was appointed the Speaker in a leading Indian State.

Nature of the Results

The exact nature of the results that a planet, capable of influencing the 2nd house, can produce in its Dasha or Bhukti depends upon its other ownership, aspect and location. The general principles enunciated in regard to the 1st house lord hold equally good for the 2nd house too. In general the following results (pertaining to the second house) are likely in the course of their Dasha and Bhuktis. *Sun* — Ill-health and expenses on that account, destruction of property and cattle, bad luck in general, quarrels and litigation troubles. *Moon*—Access to wealth and good earnings, family happiness, fame, increase of property and gains in all undertakings. *Mars*—Comforts and happiness, favours from superiors and men in position and increase of fame. *Rahu*—Destruction of the indications of the 2nd house, quarrels, litigation troubles and expenses on courts, offending the authorities and loss through them. *Jupiter*—In general financial position will improve. Any eye troubles, etc., will disappear. *Saturn*—Lot of expense, eye disease, family misunderstandings, quarrels with wife and worry. Financial prosperity should be predicted if Saturn is a Yoga Karaka by ownership or otherwise. *Mercury*—Nervous troubles, paralytic attacks, etc., if Mercury in the 2nd is aspected by the evil planets. Otherwise pleasant results will manifest. Debts if any will be liquidated. Earnings will be good and family prosperity will be ensured. *Ketu*—Loss of wealth by theft, fire, litigation and gambling, eye-sore and diseases affecting the sight, disturbance from native's place, running into debts and extreme worry. *Venus*—Power, influence, financial prosperity and great success.

Generally the following results are likely to happen during the Dasa of the lord of the 2nd house:—

When he is well fortified and occupies the 2nd house, the person becomes famous and wealthy. There will be no acquisition of wealth if the lord of Lagna is weak. When the 2nd lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th in Navamsha, there will be fame but no wealth. Depending upon the other lordship of the second lord and his affliction, the native may die or separate from his wife.

There will be prosperity and improvement in financial matters if the 2nd lord joins the 3rd lord in the 3rd house. Younger brothers will become helpful financially and otherwise. If a musician, he will gain fame and money. There will be neither losses nor gains if the 2nd lord is Weak. If the second lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 5th lord in Navamsha, quite the opposite results will happen.

There will be acquisition of lands, cars, houses and financial advantages through literary and intellectual activities if the 2nd lord is in the 4th with the 4th lord. Unexpected wealth may come in mining, lotteries, competitions and unexpected sources. He may also inherit some property from mother or maternal grandfather. None of the above benefits will accrue if the 2nd lord is in an unfavourable Navamsha disposition from the 4th lord. Venus as 2nd lord, joined by Rahu, or Mars as 2nd lord, joined by Saturn, indicate during their Dasha or Bhukti, that the wife (or husband) will go astray. When the lord of the 2nd is in the 5th with the 5th lord, children will prosper and the native gets their help and financial assistance. He will engage himself in intellectual pursuits which will prove financially beneficial.

The native's maternal uncles will have great prosperity in the Dasha of the lord of the 2nd in conjunction with the 6th lord in the 6th. The native will incur the enmity of moneyed people. If 2nd lord is strong, he will acquire wealth as a physician. If Mars joins the combination, he will acquire stolen property, or he will earn through litigation or questionable means.

When the lord of the 2nd is in the 7th in conjunction with the 7th lord, he will get good dowry or property from father-in-law. When the 7th lord has Maraka power, then death of the

native or his wife may happen in this Dasha. Acquisition of wealth should be predicted only when there are other strong Dhana Yogas and not otherwise.

One gets involved in huge debts if the 2nd lord joins the 8th with the 8th lord. He will be unable to pay off the debts in spite of efforts. There is danger of wife's death or she may bring disrepute to the family. He will have sorrow, affliction of mind and a miserable existence. These evil results should be anticipated if the 2nd lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 8th lord in the Navamsha. When the 8th lord is weak, the native will roam about aimlessly.

Immense wealth will flow in when the 2nd lord joins the 9th lord in the 9th. Father will have very good fortune. The native earns righteously. He will cultivate the friendship of learned men and will have the opportunity of holding intellectual discussions with them.

When the 2nd lord occupies the 10th with the 10th lord and the lord of Lagna is involved in a Raja-Yoga, it will definitely manifest in the Dasha of the 2nd lord. He will secure a high political or administrative position and emoluments consistent with the high office. If the planets involved are malefic, he will abuse his position and cause pain to others. He will extort money by way of bribes. A businessman, having the above combination, will earn huge profits in the course of this Dasha. When the 2nd lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 10th lord in the Navamsha, contrary results will happen. He may become a diplomat well versed in intrigue and hypocrisy. There will be huge gains through sources indicated by the Karaka nature of the 11th lord. When he joins the 11th lord in the 11th, happy relations will develop with elder brother. Malefic Navamsha positions indicate reversals and losses.

When the 2nd lord is in the 12th with the 12th lord, there will be huge losses through sources indicated by the Karaka nature of the 12th lord. When both the 2nd and 12th lords are rendered weak, the losses will be small. No losses should be predicted when the 2nd lord is unfavourably disposed from the 12th lord in the Navamsha.

Apart from financial losses, domestic affairs take an unfortunate turn.

When the 2nd lord is in Lagna with the lord of Lagna, the native will beget children during the Dasha of the 2nd lord. He will become famous and rich and engage himself in charitable work. If the 2nd lord is weak, he will have meagre earnings.

In the matter of predicting Dasha results, one should carefully consider the position of the 2nd lord and the planet in question, not only in Rashi but in the Navamsha also. There should be a balanced weighing of the favourable influences.

Financial prosperity may be predicted in the following periods and sub-periods:—

(a) Lords of the 2nd and 5th or 2nd and 11th if they have mutually exchanged places, (b) Lords of the 5th and 9th if they are in the 5th and 9th respectively, (c) If the lord of the 2nd is associated with the 12th lord, then in the course of the Dasha of the 2nd lord, financial prosperity will be ordinary.

If the lords of Lagna, 4th and 9th are in the 8th, then the subject will suffer financial losses during their Dasha and Bhuktis. If the 5th lord is in the 8th or *vice versa*, both these lords will produce financial losses during their Dasha and Bhuktis.

Let us study a few typical examples in relation to the 2nd house:—

The Second House.—The second is Aries. Ketu is there aspected by Rahu. The second is hemmed in between two malefic the Sun and Saturn causing *Papakarthari Yoga*. This is bad. In the Navamsha, the second is aspected by the Moon.

The Second Lord.—Mars is the 2nd lord and he is in the 12th with Mercury lord of 4th and 7th. Lord of the 2nd is also aspected by Saturn.

Chart No. 39.—Born on 24-3-1883 at 6 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: Years 6-0-0.

From the Moon, the 2nd is occupied by Rahu. Lagnadhipati aspecting the 2nd lord is not conducive to good eye-sight in later life. *Netra-Karaka* (lord of eyes) is hemmed in-between Mars and Mercury on one side and Ketu on the other. Jupiter aspects Mars lord of the 2nd. In the Navamsha, Jupiter is with Ketu and Saturn aspects Lagna. On account of all these combinations, the native lost his eye-sight in the sub-period of Rahu within the major period of Jupiter.

The Second House.—The second house in Chart No. 40 contains four planets the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Mercury. The position of Mars in the 2nd is bad. This blemish is cancelled because Mars is in his own house.

The Moon is debilitated, but even this evil effect is cancelled as Jupiter in exaltation aspects this combination. The second house therefore is very strongly situated.

Chart No. 40— Born on 13/ 14-12-1895 at 3-5 a.m. (G.M.T.) Lat. 52° 51' N., Long. 0-30 E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 18-2-18.

The Second Lord.—As the 2nd lord is in his own house with Mercury lord of the 9th, he is strong. Exalted Jupiter aspects Mars. In the Navamsha also Mars is free from evil aspects or associations.

Lord of Wealth.—(Dhana-Karaka).—Jupiter is exalted and aspects the 2nd house and is in the 9th from the 2nd and 10th from the Lagna. Jupiter in his turn is aspected by exalted Saturn who is a Yoga Karaka for this horoscope.

Because all the three factors connected with the second house are strong and well-fortified, there are indications of immense wealth. The planets mostly influencing the second house are *Mars, Mercury, the Moon, the Sun and Jupiter* and *Ketu* (because Ketu must give the result of the Sun).

Ketu must give the results of the Sun, lord of the 11th (gain). Mercury is lord of the 9th (fortune) and is in the 2nd. In Ketu Dasa, Mercury's Bhukti, the subject inherited an empire.

The Second House.—In Chart No. 41 there is an excellent combination in the second as the Sun (lord of the 9), Mercury (lord of the 7 and the 10) and Mars (lord of the 5) are posited, A Raja-Yoga is caused. The second house is strong.

Chart No. 41.—Born on 3/4-2-1900 at 4-00 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 23° N., Long. 91° 30' E.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 5-5-2.

The Second Lord.—The second lord Saturn is in the Lagna and is subject to no aspects, good or bad. In the Navamsha Saturn is in Gemini with Mars and the Moon. The second lord is therefore moderately powerful.

Lord of Wealth—Jupiter lord of Lagna is in the 12th with Rahu. But from the Moon, Jupiter is lord of the 2nd and is in the 10th with Rahu. Jupiter is neither too powerful nor too weak.

Conclusion.—There are some important yogas in this horoscope which we are not considering in this example as in order to examine their presence one should have a good knowledge of astrology. Jupiter is in Vargottama. The subject is quite well off in life and enjoys a monthly salary of Rs. 1,500. The presence of three planets in the 2nd is the most important combination in this horoscope. There is a Raja-Yoga formed here as Mars is lord of the 5th and Mercury, lord of the 10 and the 7. *Saturn, Mercury, Mars, the Sun and the Moon* will considerably influence the second house. Mercury's period was responsible for improving the finances to a considerable extent.

Chart No. 42.—Born on 3-7-1909 at 9-14 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Venus Dasa at birth: Years 9-4-20.

The Second House.—Mars is in the 2nd in Chart No. Jupiter lord of the 3rd and the 12th aspects the second. Both are bad.

The Second Lord.—Lord of the 2nd is in the 3rd, This is bad for finance. In the Navamsha, Saturn is in the 7th with a bitter enemy.

Lord of Wealth.—Jupiter is in the 8th from Lagna and aspected by Mars.

Conclusion.—Almost all the planets have what is called Dwirdwadasa dispositions (being in the 12th and 2nd from each other). This is an unfavourable combination which always retards success in life. Saturn's sub-period in Mars Dasa was a bit favourable from the financial point of view. The horoscope is that of an ordinary man, drawing about Rs. 50 to 60 a month.

Chart No. 43.—Born on 24-8-1890 at 8-44 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 12° 20' N., Long. 76° 38' E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 5-10-25.

The Second House.—In Chart No. 43, Aries is the 2nd house. It is not aspected by any planet—good or bad. Hence it is fairly strong.

The Second Lord.—Mars is the lord of the 2nd and he is in the 9th from Lagna in his own sign. This is a fortunate combination. In the Navamsha Mars is in the 4th with the Moon and Mercury—the association with the first planet being good and with second being bad. Lord of the second is moderately good.

Lord of Wealth.—Jupiter is debilitated in the 11th but there is a distinct cancellation of the neecha effect as Saturn owner of that house is in a quadrant from the Moon. This is a benefice yoga and results in much gain.

Conclusion.—Note lord of the 2nd and the 2nd house have no connection with the 6th or 6th lord. The subject will therefore contract no debts whatsoever. The financial position will generally be sound. Mars Dasha would be particularly favourable for saving.

Chart No. 44.—Born on 29/30-9-1888 at 4-35 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 26° 30' N., Long. 74' 45' E.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 13-1-20.

Second House.—The second house is Virgo or Kanya. It is occupied by the Sun, lord of Lagna, and aspected by Saturn, lord of the 6th and the 7th. The second house is ordinarily disposed.

Second Lord.—Mercury, owning the 2nd house, is in the 3rd with Venus in a friendly sign. Venus being lord of the 3rd and the 10th has become a malefic. The second lord has no other aspects. In the Navamsha Mercury is in the ascendant. The second lord is also ordinarily disposed.

Dhana-Karaka.—Jupiter lord of the 5th is in the 4th with Mars—a Yoga Karaka. This is an excellent combination.

Conclusion. — From the Moon, Saturn and Rahu are in the 2nd. Therefore while the subject earns considerable money, the situation of Saturn and Rahu makes him spend his earnings on evil purposes. Mark the *Dwirdwadasa* positions of planets both in the Rashi and Navamsha. This indicates a checkered career and sudden rise and sudden fall.

In Ketu Dasha Venus Bhukti, the native lost all fortune and made a debt of Rs. 50,000. Ketu is in the 6th (debts) while the lord of that house Saturn is in the 12th from Lagna and 2nd from the Moon. The financial crisis occurred before the close of Ketu Dasha.

The Second House.—Libra, which happens to be the second house, is free from affliction as it is neither aspected nor joined by any malefic. In the Navamsha the 2nd is aspected by Lagnadhipati Mars. The second house is therefore fairly well disposed.

The Second Lord.—Venus owning the 2nd is in the 5th, a friendly sign, joined by the malefic Sun, lord of the 12th, the Moon lord of the 11th and Rahu. He is further aspected by the benefice Jupiter who happens to be a Kendradhipati here. In the Navamsha the 2nd lord Venus is in the 11th, in a friendly sign aspected by Jupiter, lord of the 9th and Mars, lord of Lagna (and the 8th) and conjoined by Rahu. Venus is further aspected by Jupiter, lord of the 9th. Hence the 2nd lord is feebly strong.

Chart No. 45.—Born on 22-1-1898 at 10-7 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° 4' N., Long 80° 15' E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: Years 4-8-21.

DhanaKaraka.—His disposition in Lagna and in the 9th from the Moon renders him fairly strong.

Conclusion.—From the Moon, Saturn, lord of the 2nd, is in the 11th. This coupled with the fairly good disposition of the 2nd lord who happens to be Yoga Karaka from the Moon renders the financial position of the native quite favourable. It may be noted that during Saturn Dasa he became an Under-Secretary to the Central Government before retiring, enjoying a monthly salary of over Rs. 1000/- a month.

On page 9 reference is made to Yoga Karaka or planets producing or causing special yogas. Since I have devoted a separate book^[2] to the discussion of yogas, I shall make a few remarks here with special reference to wealth and property.

Careful study and examination of a number of horoscopes have led me to the conclusion that *Chandramangala Yoga* has a great bearing on the financial status of a person. Even Varahamihira has not attached much significance to this yoga. According to him, the Moon-Mars combination results in making the man earn money by unscrupulous means. In actual practice, however, it is found that where the Moon and Mars are dignified by being situated in Taurus and Scorpio or in Cancer and Capricorn, the earnings have always been through over board means. Under the first circumstance above referred to, the Moon will be exalted and Mars in his *own sign*, while under the second circumstance, the reverse holds good, *viz.*, the Moon will be in his own house while Mars will occupy his place of exaltation. Here again the combination can be productive of good, provided it occurs either in the 2nd, 9th, 10th or in the 11th. The nature of results depends also on the nature of ownership of the planets causing the yoga. If Libra is Lagna and the combination occurs in Cancer, the effects to be produced Will be predominantly those of the 2nd and 11th houses. Similarly for persons born in Cancer and Leo *Chandra- mannala Yoga* occurring in Scorpio or Taurus is also highly beneficial. The Moon and Mars should be in conjunction or in mutual aspect for the production of yoga. Except Where the Moon and Mars are debilitated without *Neecha-bhanga* (cancellation of debility) *Chandramangala Yoga* generally produces bright results so far as finances are concerned, the exact nature of the effects depending on the position of the yoga as reckoned from the ascendant.

In Chart No. 46 the second house is occupied by Saturn and aspected by Jupiter, lord of the 6th and 9th. The second lord, the Sun, is in the 7th in an inimical sign. The second house is, therefore, ordinarily situated.

Chart No. 46.—Born on 30-1-1891 at 7-0 p.m. (L-T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of the Moon Dasa at birth: about Years 2-9-13.

Here Mars and the Moon are mutually aspecting. Hence *Chandramangala Yoga* is caused. Mars is a Yoga- Karaka for this Lagna and the Moon, Lagnadhipati (ascendant lord). The situation of the Moon in the 3rd and Mars in the 9th is also good. The yoga gains some strength as a result of which the native is financially sound. The DhanaKaraka is in the 8th and this disposition is rather adverse.

Chart No. 47 is another typical illustration of *Chandramangala Yoga*.

The Moon-Mars combination has taken place in Scorpio the 9th from Lagna. Mars is in his own house and the Moon in debilitation. Because the Moon is waxing and Mars occupies his own sign, this yoga has received some vitality. The Dasha of Mars has been much better than the Moon's on account of the favourable disposition of Mars.

Chart No. 47.—Born on 24-8-1890 at 8-44 p.m. (L.T.) **Lat.** 12° 20' N.. **Long.** 76° 38' E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 5-10-25.

The Second House.—In Chart No. 48, Virgo is the 2nd house. It is aspected by Saturn, lord of the 6th and the 7th a neutral. Hence it is moderately good.

The Second Lord.—Mercury is lord of the 2nd and he is in the 3rd with Jupiter lord of the 5th and the 8th. Mercury is in a friendly sign without any malefic aspects. In the Navamsha Mercury is in the 7th in his own house. The disposition of the 2nd lord is therefore moderately good.

Lord of Wealth.—Jupiter is the lord of the 5th and he is with the lord of the 2nd, but placed in an inimical sign. In the Navamsha, Jupiter happens to be Lagna lord and he is in the 5th in a friendly sign. Hence moderately good.

Conclusion.—Note the 6th lord aspects the house of finance. The Sun lord of Lagna is also in the 2nd Bhava. The degree of wealth shown is not very considerable and

Chart No. 48.—Born on 20/21-10-1887 at about 3-10 a.m. (L.M.T.) Lat. 25° 20' N., Long. 5h. 45m. 40s. E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 4-2-24.

is frequently acquired by dint of hard labour. In the Navamsha, Rahu is in the 2nd while 2nd lord is in the 12th. This indicates loss due to the displeasure of the Government.

It has also been observed that Mars and the Moon in mutual Kendra give rise to something like *Chandra-mangala Yoga*.

The mutual disposition of the Moon and Jupiter in Kendra is known as *Gajakesari Yoga*. Here also the strength of the yoga to produce its effects rests on the nature of the situation of the Moon and Jupiter such as in exaltation, debilitation, inimical place, etc. If *Gajakesari Yoga* occurs in the 12th, 6th, or 8th from Lagna, it cannot advance the horoscopic indications for good. *Gajakesari Yoga* or for that matter any other yoga can find manifestation in different ways. It might enhance the reputation of a person without financial promotions; it might improve the professional career but without corresponding pecuniary gains; and it might give wealth without touching the status. Here we are concerned only with the financial aspect. Naturally, if Jupiter is connected in any way with the second house, and forms Gajakesari, he is bound to make a person earn well. All these technicalities should be carefully considered by the students of astrology before venturing any predictions.

Generally speaking, the financial prospects of persons born in different Lagans will be as stated below. The following information is collected from a study of a number of charts. These results cannot be applied blindly without considering the other combinations obtaining in the horoscope. .

Aries or Mesha

First Drekkana (0°-10°).—The fortunes are somewhat variable. There is gain through property and rural industries and sometimes through marriage The person will be frugal and cautious. He takes advantage of circumstances to improve his lot. The important years will be 18th, 28th. 36th, 42nd, 46th and 50th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The natural tendency is no doubt to be cautious, but the person is all for money. He gives the impression of being richer than he actually is. Financially, the important years will be 20th, 24th, 29th, 36th, 47th, 56th and 61st.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The subject generally takes risks in money matters and is pulled down by his enemies. He is generally fortunate in financial matters. The 21st, 25th, 31st, 34th, 36th, 42nd, 45th, 51st and 52nd years will be important.

Taurus or Vrischika

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—The native earns a lot of money, but it does not stay in his hands. Unless he takes precautions in his earlier years of life, the advanced period will be anxious. He is never frugal in financial matters. He will hardly leave anything for his children and dependants. He will get into debt and his properties will be encumbered. He is likely to lose by legal affairs and strifes. The important years will be 21st, 23rd, 31st, 42nd, 51st, 65th and 68th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The subject will be frugal and detest getting into debts. Sometimes this frugality may extend to miserliness. On account of his overcautious nature, he may miss many sound opportunities for money-making. He will steadily strengthen his financial position. He will become wealthy, provided there are no other adverse yogas. The important years will be 17th, 21st, 24th, 33rd, 50th and 55th.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The subject will be unhappy so far as money is concerned. As age advances, he will become comparatively poor. He may give his money away to others or waste it in meaningless schemes. He should deal with money very carefully. Speculation is not advisable. Important years will be 18th, 22nd, 26th, 31st, 35th, 42nd, 51st and 57th years.

Gemini or Mithuna

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—The fortunes are subject to change. Women play a large part. The native will experience adversity as well as affluence. He will have control over large sums of money only after he has reached his thirties. He will have to exercise great prudence and avoid litigation. Unexpected reversals may be expected in money matters *unless* there are other relieving yogas or special combinations. Insurance companies, trusts, electrical installations, aviation and such occupations will be favourable. The most important years will be 16th, 23rd, 30th, 45th and 54th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°). — Government service will not be as favourable as business or other enterprises. The subject will fail to make provision for his advanced years. Whatever prudence he may have, he will sustain heavy losses. If the Moon is in debility, there will be many hitches. He should be on guard against swindlers and imposters. Important years will be 19th, 23rd, 25th, 29th, 32nd, 36th, 43rd, 46th and 49th.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The subject will earn money by intellectual means. Speculative business is not advisable. Some loss through litigation is indicated in the 45th or 46th year—the exact period depending upon the nature of the current directions. Important years will be 24th, 29th, 33rd, 35th, 41st, 47th, 59th, 60th and 62nd.

Cancer or Kataka

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—Frugality often takes the form of miserliness in the native. He will do many foolish things in finance. Difficulty in acquiring wealth is shown and frequently the inheritance is lost through relatives or by speculation, affairs connected with children and love attachments. At times he will meet heavy financial losses. He is likely to gain by private enterprises. Important years will be 17th, 24th, 29th, 31st, 39th, 49th and 52nd.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The native is seldom lucky in money matters. His generous nature will be a handicap for him to save any money. Risky investments are not advisable. Litigation and blackmail play a large part in making him lose money. He will, however, be fortunate in certain conditions. If the Sun is exalted, that gives rise to much earning by high political appointments. Important years will be 18th, 27th, 34th, 44th, 53rd and 60th.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The native will be generally careless in money matters. In advancing years, he is likely to face poverty and loss of position. He will find it difficult to manage

his affairs carefully. His fortunes are subject to much change. Important years will be 19th, 26th, 33rd, 36th, 45th and 48th.

Leo or Simha

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—Wealth comes from personal merit, but financially the native will hardly be successful. He will always be in want though earnings may be good. Trading in commodities, food and clothes is also advisable. In service, there will be sudden and unexpected reverses. He may also earn money by means of astrology. Reversal of fortune may occur. Important years will be 21st, 26th, 31st, 33rd, 38th, 43rd, 50th and 54th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—Much depends upon the position of Mercury in the horoscope. The native may become a good writer or journalist or he may earn money by literature and music. If in service, he is likely to earn the displeasure of his superiors. Consequently he will sustain reverses. His financial career will be moderate. After the 50th year or thereabouts, he may get access to some wealth through insurance or investments. Important years will be 23rd, 26th, 31st, 36th, 45th, 53rd, 54th, and 56th. In spite of talents, the native seldom dies rich.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The native will fare better in money matters than those born in the second Drekkana. Money is earned through unexpected ways. He will succeed in contract works, shipping products and in intellectual pursuits as well. The important years will be 20th, 25th, 30th, 33rd, 38th, 43rd and 48th.

Virgo or Kanya

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—The degree of wealth shown is not considerable and is frequently acquired by dint of exertion and labour. There remains a chance of loss especially during the earlier part of life. Speculation risks should be avoided as far as possible. The subject is likely to be influenced by designing persons working for their own benefit. Reckless schemes and impulsive actions may prove ruinous. He can earn money by judicious investment, industry, business connected with toilets, perfumery, millinery, music, etc He is also inclined to get involved in litigation. The important years will be 18th, 24th, 30th, 36th, 42nd, 49th and 55th. He can also attain success as an organiser or company promoter.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The financial conditions will be much better off. He is likely to get considerable wealth. But care is necessary in matters of speculation. Generally he will be close-fisted with money. The period, Jupiter transits Scorpio, Aquarius and Cancer, will be particularly important in his financial career. He will spend money on wayward habits *unless* other favourable influences prevail. Important years will be as in the case of the First Drekkana.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—In affairs connected with money, the early life will be much more successful than the middle one. There will be squandering of money leading to much misery. The career will be marked by many disappointments. Gambling and speculation should be avoided. Important years will be 20th, 26th, 32nd, 35th, 40th, 44th and 50th.

Libra or Thula

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—This is a peculiar sign. The subject may either become a worshipper of Mammon or he may renounce riches. This depends upon the disposition of planets in the horoscope. Financial success is likely to follow in business enterprises, legal and political occupations. He is also likely to indulge in luxury and an extravagant style of living. Large schemes of a speculative nature are, however, harmful. Important years will be 17th, 24th, 31st, 33rd, 40th, 43rd and 57th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The native will have sudden financial reverses. Money will be made through unusual methods, sometimes unscrupulous too. He will get into trouble on account of misuse of others' moneys. He will not be much attracted towards ordinary business routines. Writing will also pay him well provided Mercury is disposed favourably. He may spend money in unusual ways. The important years will be 15th, 22nd, 24th, 29th, 31st, 36th, 42nd, 44th, and 51st.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The financial disposition of the person born in the third Drekkana of Libra will be generally lucky. As hotel manager and caterer, financial success may attend him. Music and fine arts will also attract him. If in service, there will be sudden promotions. In spite of this, he will labour under disadvantages in the early years of life. The important years will be 16th, 18th, 23rd, 25th, 27th, 32nd, 39th, 46th and 53rd.

Scorpio or Vrischika

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—The monetary affairs are fraught with uncertainty but when favourable combinations obtain, the native will amass considerable quantity of money. Generally, there may be two distinct sources of income. Business enterprises, journalism and industry will make the native earn money. Extensive litigation and powerful enemies will also rise in his path. Speculation will attract him particularly though much success is not shown in it. He must avoid over-reaching himself in his efforts. Stocks, shares and industry will have a special attraction for him. The important years will be 14th, 22nd, 23rd, 29th, 30th, 40th, 41st and 45th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°). — In matters of finance, the subject will not be too prudent. He will be a dreamer but sometimes the dreams may become reality. He will also come under peculiar conditions. He may thrive well in imaginative occupations. Much depends upon the position of Jupiter in the horoscope. When he has money he will be extravagant and when he does not have it, he will adjust himself to circumstances. Important years will be 25th, 32nd, 41st, 49th, 57th and 63rd.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The subject will get some good properties. Prudence and caution will mark all his dealings in matters of money. He rarely trusts people. He will lose considerable money through robbery and swindling. Important years will be 22nd, 25th, 33rd, 36th, 41st, 44th, 49th and 52nd.

Sagittarius or Dhanus

First Drekkana (1°-10°). Saturn will of course be the lord of the house of wealth. Much depends on how the subject is disposed. The nature is to rush into schemes without proper consideration. Partnership does not suit him. He will have two or more sources of income. He is liable to reversals at about the age of 32. The subject will lose money through association with fraudulent organisations. Much care is necessary in the signing of important contracts, papers, agreements and documents. Important years will be 19th, 20th, 28th, 29th, 37th, 38th, 46th and 55th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The native is more or less a rolling stone, unable to stick to any particular avocation. There will be a general feeling of uncertainty. The income will fluctuate. Even if in service, there will be many vicissitudes. Speculation and gambles should be avoided. Mining, shipping, transport, metallurgy, factory labour, etc., will suit him well. The important years will be 20th, 29th, 38th, 40th, 47th, 49th and 56th.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—Finances will be generally sound except in the early part of life. The subject will make money in strange and sometimes in quite odd ways. He is likely to gain by marriage. He will receive sudden legacies, but this may lead into trouble. Provided the native does not indulge in speculation, he will amass considerable wealth. Important years will be 17th, 26th, 29th, 35th, 38th, 42nd and 49th.

Capricorn or Makara

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—The wealth will be due to personal merit and, sometimes, it may be due to speculation also. The subject will have many big plans but they will seldom succeed. He should be on guard always and not over trust others. It promises success in any legitimate business he may care to go in for. He should try plans and projects that bring him in contact with the public. Investments connected with mining, precious stones and crystals and also factories will prove favourable. Important years will be 20th, 21st, 30th, 31st, 40th, 45th and 50th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The native will have a lot of regard for money. He will spend money on purposes not worthwhile, while shirking on those that he should spend. In the latter half of life, he will become over- generous and will naturally impoverish himself. In other words, he will be difficult to understand. Banking will be good as also sound investments. The important years will be 22nd, 24th, 32nd, 35th, 42nd, 45th and 50th.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—Undesirable friends will drain financial resources. Music, literary work, dancing and other fine arts will be suitable for those born in this Drekkana. The subject will have to exercise great caution in money matters. During his early life, he will meet with many disappointments. But after about the 40th year, he will be successful. Speculation is not advisable. Important years will be 26th, 29th, 36th, 41st, 46th, 49th and 55th.

Aquarius or Kumbha

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—Provided Jupiter is well placed, the native will never feel the want for money. His earnings will be from different sources—particularly from journalism, book publication, practice of occult arts, politics, etc. If Jupiter's disposition is adverse, the monetary success is likely to be of an uncertain nature, subject to great mutations and to serious obstacles due chiefly to relatives and hidden enemies. His generous instincts will launch him into difficulties. He should be careful and cautious if in speculation. Gain through co-operation, partnership-association as well as through marriage is also indicated. There will be a strong desire to acquire and possess wealth, but money will only be a means to an end and not an end in itself. The important years are 16th, 24th, 25th, 29th, 35th, 46th and 57th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—The results given above will also apply here. The subject can make money as hotel manager, restaurant-keeper or mining engineer. He will be inclined to indulge in luxury and an extravagant form of life. He is prone to take risks in speculation but will be successful to some extent. Great opportunities will present themselves before the native. He should not go in for large schemes. He will find it difficult to work with others. Important years will be 15th, 26th, 27th, 37th, 38th, 51st, 58th, 59th and 67th.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—Financial conditions will not be sound. Business will generally be good and the subject will also do well in artistic lines. During the early years, he will labour under several disadvantages. He will have several reverses. He will be unsuccessful in gambles of any kind. Landed properties will bring advantageous returns. Important years will be 17th, 22nd, 26th, 33rd, 40th, 44th, 49th, 53rd, 55th and 60th.

Pisces or Meena

First Drekkana (1°-10°).—The subject will get many opportunities for amassing wealth if he can exercise control over himself. He will be generous and spend well in the first half of his life. But after his 45th year, the native will become miserly. If Mars is in the 8th house he will be inclined to wreck his good fortune getting involved in expensive litigation. He will succeed well as healer or doctor. He will be strongly inclined to speculation and will be somewhat successful in such chance games. He will find success in stocks, shares and industries. The important years will be 22nd, 24th, 29th, 34th, 38th, 41st, 49th and 56th.

Second Drekkana (11°-20°).—Health will be largely due to his own efforts. The native will follow a double occupation. He should be able to make money easily. The subject will always be craving and will never be satisfied. Later in life, he may come under uncertain conditions. Important years will be 20th, 29th, 32nd, 43rd, 47th, 55th and 61st.

Third Drekkana (21°-30°).—The native will be prudent in money matters and will hardly trust any people. He will experience losses from robbery. He will be fortunate in business connected with risk or chance. He will have many unexpected changes. He should be careful in signing documents and important papers. He can expect gain from unexpected sources. He will be successful in investments as also in public life. Important years will be 25th, 27th, 28th, 32nd, 37th, 41st, 47th, 53rd and 60th.

A New Method of Examining Financial Prospects

Grades of wealth differ. Wealth has many sections and will have to be interpreted with reference to locality, time, circumstances and other surroundings. Ordinarily, we can recognise three grades, viz., aristocratic, commanding immense sums ; middle-class people, who have enough to eat, but not much to spare; and the poorer classes who have only one meal a day and who are hard-pressed for money. To this class, of course, belong the overwhelming majority. They have no houses, no properties, no means to eke out their existence. Then, there are People, who have no doubt decent incomes, but whose burden of debts contracted by themselves or their ancestors become unbearable and who out of false notions of self- respect, social position and family tradition cannot lead simple and contented lives. Even the mediocres, who have enough to eat, can hardly meet extra expenses like marriages and other family functions. To have a clear knowledge of the combinations of planets, which produce all these various stages of financial affluence and depression, one should possess not only a, good knowledge of the subject, but also vast experience. The following simple rule, culled out from an ancient astrological work, may be tested with advantage by students of astrology:

The seven planets are given the following kalas (rays) or root numbers:

Sun 30 Kalas Jupiter 10 Kalas

Moon	16	„	Venus	12	„
Mars	6	„	Saturn	1	„
Mercury	8	„			

Take the lords of the 9th from Lagna and the Moon; add the root numbers of these planets. Divide the total by

12. The remainder counted from Chandra Lagna (the position of the radical Moon) goes under the name of *Special Chandra Lagna*, which for purposes of convenience, we shall call *Dhana Lagna*. If a number of benefices occupy the *Dhana Lagna*, the person will earn immense wealth. If there is only one benefice un-aspected by other benefices or malefic, even then, the subject becomes highly rich. If *Dhana Lagna* is occupied by *pure malefic*, such as the Sun, Saturn or Mars, the person will have moderate wealth. If the malefic planet is in exaltation, the wealth will be moderate in the beginning but considerable later on in life. If the special *Dhana Lagna* has a benefice and a malefic, then also the person will be able to command a lot of wealth. The same rule applies in the case of aspects. Planets situated in this special *Dhana Lagna* or aspecting it or situated in angles or trines from it will also give wealth in the course of their Dasha and Bhuktis, while those situated in 3, 6, 8 and 12 from this special *Dhana Lagna* will destroy wealth and give unnecessary expenses and losses.

In Chart No. 49 the lord of the 9th from the ascendant is Venus and his root number is 12. The lord of the 9th from the Moon is Saturn and his root number is 1. The total is 13. Divide this by 12 and the balance is 1. One counted from Taurus (where the radical Moon is situated) gives Taurus as the special *Dhana Lagna*. There are two planets here—both malefic and aspected by Jupiter. The Moon is exalted. The native will earn well in Jupiter Dasha as he aspects the special *Dhana Lagna*. Since Saturn is a pure malefic, he will give better financial prospects in the course of his Dasha. Either in the Dasha of Jupiter or

Chart No. 49.—Born on 8-8-1912, A.D. at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) Lat. 13° 4' N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-6.

Saturn, the Bhukti of the Moon will also prove decisively favourable from a monetary point of view. Jupiter being lord of the 8th and the 11th from special *Dhana Lagna*, his power to do good is somewhat restricted.

In Chart No. 50 the lord of the 9th from Lagna is Mars. His Kala or root number is 6 Lord of the 9th from the Moon is Jupiter and his root number is 10. Total is 16. Dividing by 12 we get as remainder 4 which counted from Cancer (where the Moon is) gives Libra as special *Dhana Lagna*. Unfortunately, Rahu is there aspected by the Sun, Mercury and Ketu. Mercury is combust and has lost his vitality. Ketu's situation has rendered these planets powerless. The presence of an incendiary planet in special *Dhana Lagna* is not desirable. This horoscope belongs to a gentleman, once an aristocrat, but now reduced to poverty, debts and mental torture.

Chart No. 50.— Born on 15-4-1883 at 1-30 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 30° N., Long. 70° E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 6-7-24.

In Chart No. 51 the 9th lords from Lagna and the Moon are the Moon and Mars respectively. The total of their root number is 22. This divided by twelve leaves a remainder of 10 which counted from Pisces gives Sagittarius as *Special Dhana Lagna*. A pure malefic Mars aspects

Chart No. 51.—flora on 7-8-1887 at 1-30 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 11° N., Long. 5h. 8m. E.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 0-2-12.

Dhana Lagna. The native can command lakhs of rupees. Venus (he is exalted in Navamsha) in the 10th from *Dhana Lagna* gave immense wealth in the course of his Dasha.

VI. Concerning the Third House

The third house rules brothers, sisters and relatives in general. It has governance over courage. The third is also concerned with throat, ears and father's death. In regard to brothers and sisters, the reference is generally to younger ones, *i.e.*, those born after the native.

Main Considerations

As usual the factors to be considered in analysing this house are: (a) The strength or otherwise of the Bhava, (b) the Karaka, (c) the lord and occupants. A correct appreciation of indications of the third house rests upon a careful examination of these factors.

Results of the Lord of the Third House Being Posited in Different Houses

In the First House—Earns livelihood by self-exertion, becomes vindictive, lean and tall body, brave and courageous, always sickly and serving others.

When well-fortified he will become an expert in dancing, music and acting, and the means of livelihood will be primarily fine arts. He will earn a good name as an actor.

Second House.—This is an unfavourable position as it makes the subject rather unscrupulous unless there are other favourable combinations. He will make advances on the women and wealth of others. Likes mean deeds and is generally devoid of happiness. He is likely to lose his younger brothers.

Third House.—Brave, surrounded by friends, relatives, blessed with good children, wealthy, happy and contented.

The 3rd lord well-disposed in the 3rd, 6th or 11th indicates a number of younger brothers. When the 3rd lord happens to be Mars and occupies the 3rd, then, generally, the native will lose all his younger brothers. Saturn will also give similar effects. The Sun in a similar position will kill elder brothers.

Fourth House.—If the lord of the 3rd is in the 4th, life will be happy on the whole. He becomes rich and learned. But the wife will be cruel-hearted and mean.

When the lord of the 3rd is well fortified in the 4th and the lords of Lagna and 9th are rendered weak, his brothers will survive him. He will have step-brothers if the 9th lord is strong. When Mars is weak he will lose his lands and he will have to live in others' houses. Evil results will be minimised if the 3rd house is beneficially disposed.

Fifth House.—Much pleasure will not be derived from children. Financially well off in life. Friction will prevail in the domestic life.

If the 3rd lord is in the 5th, well disposed, the native will be highly benefited by his brothers. He will carry on agricultural operations on a large scale, or he will be adopted by a rich family. He will also shine well in Government service.

Sixth House.—Hates brothers and relatives and difficulty through them. Becomes rich. Maternal relatives will suffer. Accepts illegal gratifications.

When the 3rd lord is in the 6th, well disposed, younger brother joins the Army. One of the brothers will become a successful physician. If the 6th lord also joins the 3rd, the native becomes either a sportsman, physical culturist or an athlete. When the 6th and the 3rd are both afflicted, he will suffer from diseases and be tormented by enemies and he will himself be deceitful.

Seventh House.—May incur the displeasure of rulers or authorities. Many vicissitudes in life. Much suffering in childhood. The union will be unfortunate. Danger while travelling.

When the 3rd lord is in the 7th, well-fortified, there will be cordial feelings between brothers. When the 7th lord is in Lagna, one of the brothers will settle in a foreign country and he will help the native.

Eighth House. —Involvement in a criminal case or false accusations. Trouble on account of death or bequests, marriage unfortunate, career will not be smooth, victim of misfortune.

When the 3rd lord is in the 8th, he will suffer from a serious and dangerous disease and lose his younger brother.

Ninth House. — Fortune will improve after marriage. Father untrustworthy. Long journeys. Sudden and unexpected changes in life. When the 3rd lord is in the 9th, favourably disposed, the native's brother will inherit ancestral property. The native himself will be benefited by his brother. When afflicted, the person will have misunderstandings with his father.

Tenth House.—A quarrelsome and faithless wife. The native will become rich. He will be happy and intelligent. Gain from journeys connected with profession.

When the 3rd lord is in the 10th, all the brother, will shine well and they will be helpful to him in all ways

Eleventh House.—Not a very good combination.. Earnings with effort. He becomes vindictive. The (bod) will be unattractive and emaciated. Subservient to or dependent upon others, and liable to suffer from frequent attacks of illness.

Twelfth House.—Sorrow through relatives, gets fortune from marriage, seclusion. Great ups and downs. Unscrupulous father.

When the 3rd lord is in the 12th, the youngest brother will be a tyrant. The native becomes poor on account of him.

These results have to be adapted to suit individual cases. Though the third house exclusively denotes brothers, the 3rd lord in different situations gives different results out of which only a few may pertain to the third house. It is not easy for beginners to understand the significance of these principles properly with the result they err in predictions and bring the science into contempt and disrepute.

When the lord of the 3rd occupies beneficial Nakshatra and Navamsha and is aspected by benefic planets and Mars is equally well disposed, one will be a man of character and conviction, brave and straightforward. A friendly 3rd lord occupying a Trikona from Lagna or Lagnadhipati generally assures a family of brothers.

General Combinations

If the lord of the 3rd and the Karaka for brothers (Kuja or Mars) are not placed in the 6th, 8th and 11th houses, are aspected by or conjoined with benefices and otherwise well disposed, the native will have many long-lived and well-to-do brothers. If good planets reside in 3 or aspect it, he will get many brothers. The same result may be anticipated if Mars and third house are also similarly well situated. Increase in brothers may be expected if the third lord or Mars occupies exaltation, his own house or Navamsha, or the Navamsha of benefices.

If the lord of the 3rd is an evil planet, if evil planets are in the 3rd, the native will have very few brothers. If the Karaka for brothers (Mars) or lord of the 3rd is debilitated, is in combustion or with inimical planets, destruction of the indications of the 3rd house should be predicted.

If Mars and the lord of the third house are in odd signs, aspected by masculine planets, the person will have brothers. If Mars and the third house are in even signs, aspected by feminine planets, he will have sisters. Even if the third house is weak, the person will have brothers if it is associated with Mars and Jupiter.

If Jupiter is in the 11th, the person suffers worry on account of his elder brother. The elder brother, his prosperity and his adversity should be judged by a consideration of the 11th house.

The number of brothers has to be judged by measuring the number of Navamsha gained by the lord of the 3rd house, Mars, or the planets in the 3rd, whichever is powerful. Kalidaasa in his *Uttara Kalamrita* suggests that the number of elder brothers should be ascertained by the number

of Navamsha passed by the 11th house. The number of Navamsha (of the 3rd Bhava) yet to pass indicates the younger ones.

Whether one is a coward or a courageous person can also be known from the 3rd house. If the lord of the 3rd joins debilitation and has conjunction with malefic, the person becomes unskilful and timid. If the lord of the 3rd is with the Sun, the person becomes headstrong and furious; if with the Moon, he becomes bold in mind ; if with Mars, powerful and brave ; with Mercury, cautious and chivalrous; with Jupiter, shrewd of mind and bold in temperament; if with Venus, the person becomes passionate and enters upon quarrels arising out of his connections with women ; with Saturn, dull and stupid; with Rahu and Ketu, the person looks bold and martial outside but will have a timid heart and weak mind.

If lord of the third is with Rahu or with the lord of the house where Rahu is, then the person will have fear from reptiles. Mercury with the lord of third gives throat disease. Generally evil planets in the third give troubles connected with throat. Ear defects and deafness should also be predicted by the presence of evil planets in the 3rd house— particularly in *Dwadasamsa*.

Planets in the Third House

The Sun.—Makes the person courageous. The mind becomes resourceful and restive, successful. Bad for brothers if afflicted. Discredit through letters. Position of the Sun in the 3rd is one of the strong points in a horoscope.

The Moon.—Generally changes in occupation are indicated, fond of travelling and active minded. Wife will be fair. The subject possesses good knowledge. Rather indifferent to spiritual values of life. Subordinate to wife. Attached to children. If however the Moon is waning, cruel, miserable, impious and unscrupulous. An unfavourable position for peace of mind, if afflicted.

Mars.—This position is bad for brothers and sisters. Liability to danger and accidents by journeys. Brave, Worried on account of family misunderstandings. Reckless, pioneering and unprincipled. May be troubled with ear defects or even deafness. If the house is further afflicted, it shows thoughts of suicide or violent tendencies.

If the third is Capricorn, Aries or Scorpio, the evil effects will be largely modified.

Mercury.—Will do good deeds for the benefit of others but he will not himself be happy. The mind is sharp. Fond of reading and study; when once he undertakes a work he does it to the finish and will never get discouraged. Tactful and diplomatic. He will befriend businessmen and merchants. He will generally be successful in trade and speculation. A number of brothers and sisters. Independent views. Liked by friends and relatives. When Mercury is afflicted the native is inclined to nervous break-down. Gain through third house affairs.

Jupiter.—This is also a good position. The mind is optimistic and philosophical. Will have many good brothers. Becomes a miser. Does not love family and children. The body gets heated and he suffers from ill- health. He may be devoid of gratitude if Jupiter is afflicted. He does not have many friends. Does not take advantage of opportunities. Adapts himself to conventionalities.

Venus.—The mental quality is good but health will be poor, lacking in vitality. He will take delight in singing, music, dancing and fine arts. Financially he will not be very successful. If Venus is afflicted, miserly, mean, poor and highly sensual. He becomes funky and interested in scandals. Brothers will be good. Not much happiness from children.

Saturn.—Brave and courageous, wealthy, loss of brothers, eccentric and cruel. Sorrow through brothers; honoured by rulers ; may become head or president of local boards, municipalities, etc. He will protect many people. One peculiarity of this combination is that success attends him only after he has suffered disappointments and reverses. The tendency of the mind is towards gloom, anxiety and misgivings. The mental condition improves with age. If Saturn is afflicted, the despondency is likely to run into mental affliction.

Rahu.—Brave for outward appearances. Sudden and unexpected news. The combination is generally bad for brothers. He may incur severe criticism on account of his views and ideas.

Ketu.—Strong and adventurous but funky. Disturbs the mind with hallucinations.

When the Indications will fructify

The general principles for judging the results of Dasha and Bhuktis in reference to the 1st and 2nd houses also hold good with reference to the 3rd. First take the house, then the lord and finally the Karaka. Planets in association with or aspecting the lord and Karaka will imprint their characteristics also. Planets occupying and aspecting the third are also important. Thus (a) the 3rd lord, (b) planets in association with or aspecting the third lord, (c) planets situated in and aspecting the third, and (d) the Karaka, and the planets in association with or aspecting Karaka, may influence the third house either as lords of main periods or as lords of sub-periods.

Consequently, the sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the third in the major periods of those connected with the third in any one of the capacities mentioned above will produce results pertaining to the third house *par excellence*. The sub-periods of planets associated with the third house in the major periods, whose lords are not associated with the third house, will produce results pertaining to the third only to a limited extent. Consequently the sub-periods of planets, not associated with the third house in the major periods whose lords are associated, will produce effects pertaining to the third house, to a limited extent.

Predict birth of brothers (or sisters) during the Dasha (or Bhuktis) of the lords of the 3rd, 9th, 11th and 7th; birth of brothers may also occur in the Dasha of the lord of the third or the most powerful of the planets occupying the third.

As in reference to other Bhavas, the exact nature of the results depends upon the ownership, etc., of other planets connected with the third house. The following results may be expected in the periods of the different planets when they have anything to do with the third house:—

The Sun.—Interviews with prominent men, promotions, access to comforts and rejoicings at home.

The Moon.—The native becomes more courageous, brothers will be born or they will become prosperous. Gain of money and landed properties.

Mars —One becomes weak so far as health is concerned, fame will increase. Finances will improve. If Mars is afflicted, death of a brother may occur.

Rahu.—On the whole good results will be produced. Health will improve but there may be some friction in the domestic life. Reputation and respect will increase.

Jupiter.—Brothers and sisters will be born. The subject becomes war-like. All his efforts will be crowned with success.

Saturn.—Disputes will arise with brothers. Financially the period would prove favourable. If in service, there will be promotion. Birth of children, access to jewels and new clothes and good in all respects.

Mercury—Auspicious celebrations, redemption from debts and machinations of enemies, respect from others; weddings of brothers and purchase of jewels.

Ketu.—Enemies will be destroyed, becomes well-versed in music and dancing. Generally the period will be a favourable one.

Venus.—All uncertainties will disappear. He takes interest in music and leads a happy life.

It will be seen from the above that the Dasha of planets situated in the 3rd will generally produce good results. It is implied however that such a disposition in the 3rd house is devoid of any other malefic influences.

In general, the following results may be anticipated during the Dasha (or the Bhukti) of the third lord subject to the modification due to the other lordship, association, aspect, etc.

When the third lord is in the third, there will be birth of younger brothers (and sisters) ; prosperity will attend the existing brothers; the next eldest will have his marriage celebrated.

When the third lord is in the fourth with the fourth lord, brothers will shine well. The subject will become the head of a political or scientific organisation and will acquire a new vehicle. If a student, he will pass in examinations. When the fourth lord is weak, there will be affliction to mother, loss of property and destruction of crops (if the native is an agriculturist). If the third lord is weak, brothers will cause unpleasantness and losses. The family will break up and brothers will separate. The man will sustain an accident by falling from a vehicle. If the third lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 4th lord in the Navamsha, then either in the sub-period of the 3rd lord or in that of the 4th lord (within the Dasha of the 3rd lord) brothers will die, the person will be deprived of his conveyance, and he will be extremely unhappy.

When the 3rd lord is in the 5th with the 5th lord, well-fortified, then the native gets political power as a Minister, provided other Raja-Yogas function at the same time. Otherwise, his brother will get a high administrative post. Or the native will acquire fortune through divine grace. One would eke out his existence as a dependent or a servant if the third lord is weak. If the native is a musician, then there will be considerable influx of fortune generally through the grace of the rulers. He will be entirely disappointed in his hopes if the 3rd lord holds an amsa which happens to be the 6th, 8th or 12th from the Navamsha of the 5th lord.

The native's brother will become a bitter enemy during the Dasha (or Bhukti) of the 3rd lord if he joins the 6th with the 6th lord. Or both will fall seriously ill. If a benefice joins this combination, the native gets a job connected with the army. He will benefit by his maternal uncles. When the 3rd lord is afflicted, *status quo* would continue. When the lord of the 3rd is in the 6th and is *affected* (i.e., associated with or aspected by) *both* the lords of the 6th and 12th, then the Dasha becomes capable of producing Raja-Yoga results. There will be acquisition of property, wealth and fame. If the 6th lord alone joins or aspects, then the person will suffer from ear trouble.

The native's brother will go to far-off lands, if the 3rd lord is in the 7th with the 7th lord. When both the lords are well disposed, the brother will have a happy and profitable foreign trip. If the 7th Bhava falls in a Chara Rashi, the journey undertaken will be to a distant country. If the seventh house is weak, the brother will meet with sorrow and misfortune ; or he will die there. At the time this misfortune happens to the brother, the native's relations with his parents will become cordial. By carefully analysing the seventh house, one can predict second marriage for the native during this Dasha (or Bhukti).

Brother's journey, as indicated above, will not come off if the 3rd lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 7th lord in the Navamsha; nor does any kind of misfortune befall the brother. When the 7th lord is weak, the brother will roam about in distant lands and lead a sinful life.

When the 3rd lord is in the 8th with the 8th lord, the native will suffer from ear diseases, his enemies will win and the native becomes miserable and unhappy. There will be enmity with brothers and other near relatives or death to one of the brothers. If, however, the 3rd lord is in the 8th with the 8th lord, and also has the contact of the 6th lord (either by aspect or association), the native will have financial gains. The same results can also be anticipated if the 3rd lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the 8th lord in the Navamsha.

The native's brother becomes fortunate and prosperous (in the Dasha of the 3rd lord) if the 3rd lord joins the 9th house with the 9th lord. Father's property will increase and the native becomes religious. When the 9th lord is weak, misunderstandings with father will arise. When the third lord is weak, the evil results are lessened.

When the 3rd lord is in the 10th in association with the 10th lord, the person meets with frustration and disappointments. His daily mode of life will be upset. When the 10th lord is afflicted, he will become immoral and commit sins and his brothers take to questionable means of earning money. When the 10th lord is fortified, one of the brothers attains distinction in the political field.

When the 3rd lord is in the 11th with the 11th lord, both the elder and younger brothers will have powerful Raja-yogas. In case the horoscopes of the brothers show a bad period, then the evil would be mitigated. The brothers may start a new business venture in articles represented by their birth constellations. When the third lord is weak, the elder brothers prosper and the younger brothers suffer strokes of misfortune.

When the third lord is weak and joins the 12th with the 12th lord, the younger brother (next to the native) will die. He will meet with a series of misfortunes, will have fear from enemies, ear diseases and will have to sell or mortgage all his jewels. There will be mental affliction also. When the 12th house is a movable sign, brother's death will happen in a far-off country. When the third lord is in Lagna with the lord of Lagna, there will be increase of prosperity. He will become proficient in music, becomes self-confident and his enemies will be vanquished. When Lagna is a feminine sign, the native may associate with women of questionable character and earn money through their favours. When Lagnadhipati is weak and otherwise afflicted, the person's behaviour becomes scandalous in the public eye.

When the 3rd lord is in the 2nd with the 2nd lord, the native's brother will die. Mother will be afflicted mentally and physically. If the 2nd and 3rd lords are well-fortified, then prosperity to brothers should be predicted.

In predicting results of Dasha or Bhuktis, due attention must be paid to all shades of influences covering a particular Bhava or house. A lord is capable of conferring the results of not only the house but those due to Karaka nature of planets joining or aspecting the Bhava.

The Third House.—In Chart No. 52 the third house is Cancer and it is not occupied or aspected by any planets, benefice or malefic. Hence it is fairly strong.

The Third Lord.—The Moon is the third lord and he is in the 12th with Rahu aspected by Mars and Ketu. This is bad. The Moon occupies a benefice Navamsha.

Chart No. 52.—Born on 12-2-1856 at 12-21 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 18° N., Long. 84° E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 12-3-9.

Lord of Brothers.—Mars is in the 6th with Ketu ; Jupiter aspects Mars. In the Navamsha his disposition is not very good.

Conclusion.—Thus the third house is good, Mars ordinary and the third lord rather weak. The Moon, lord of the 3rd, has gained six Navamsha. The native had 6 brothers (and sisters born) out of whom three died early in life. The person was extremely resourceful, courageous, skilful, diplomatic, yet truthful.

The Third House is Taurus (Chart No. 53). Rahu occupies it. The third is aspected by the Moon, Mars and Ketu. Rahu's presence is not very auspicious.

The Third Lord.—Venus is in the 7th with exalted Mercury. Venus gets neechabhanga or cancellation of debility. Venus is aspected by Jupiter. Mars, Bhratru- Karaka, is in the 9th in his own house.

Chart No. 53.—Born on 24-8-18*0 at 8-44 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. Win. 20s. E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 5-10-25.

Therefore, whilst the third house is not good, the third lord and Mars are well disposed with the result the native is blessed with a number of brothers and sisters. The third lord Venus is more powerful than the planets aspecting the third. Venus is in the 8th Navamsha—indicating the native will have 8 brothers and sisters; out of whom (including the native) five are surviving. As the third house has more to do with the feminine planets the native will have sisters. Venus is in the 8th Navamsha—the 8th from Capricorn. In between the 1st and 8th Navamsha Mars, Jupiter and the Sun—three masculine planets—are found. Therefore the number of brothers is three and the rest, sisters.

The Third House.—Capricorn is the third and Ketu is situated there (Chart No. 54). This is aspected by the Sun, Mercury, Rahu, Saturn and Mars—all malefic.

Chart No. 54.—Born on 7-8-1887 at 1-35 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 11° N., Long. 5h. 8m. E.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Year 0-2-12.

The Third Lord.—Saturn is aspecting the 3rd and he is in conjunction with the Sun, Mercury and Rahu. Mars is in the 8th (9th Bhava) and aspected by Jupiter. Of the three elements, the third lord is more powerful than the third house or Mars. The native will have brothers. The third lord Saturn is in the 2nd Navamsha. The native will therefore have only two brothers (including himself).

In Chart No. 55, lord of the third Venus is in the 12th with Mars who aspects the third. Saturn lord of the 6th aspects the third. Both Mars and Venus are subject to *Papakarthari Yoga*. The native is somewhat deaf.

In Chart No. 56, the third house is aspected by Saturn and the third lord is debilitated in the 6th. The native is partially *deaf*.

In Chart No. 57, the third is aspected by Mars and Venus-lord of the 12th and 6th respectively. The third lord Moon is aspected by Saturn. From the Moon, the third is occupied by Ketu. The native is partially, deaf.

Chart No. 55.—Born on 10-9-1889 at about sunrise. Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 3-0-6.

Chart No. 56.—Born on 1-6-1895 at 11-42 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N., Long. 75° 35' E.

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Years 1-6-13.

Chart No. 57.— Born on 9-3-1864 at 11-27 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 13° N.. Long. 77" 35' E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth ; Years 7-0-22.

Thus it will be seen that in the analysis of the different Bhavas great care and caution have to be applied as otherwise the results are bound to go erroneous. In the examples illustrated I have purposely refrained from taking into account the several yogas that may be present in them as I do not want the readers to get confused. One should have a good memory, ready powers of analysis and a capable mind to grasp the varied and conflicting evidence presented before his mind and draw proper and reasonable conclusions.

The Third House.—The third is a malefic sign Aries and is occupied by Ketu, an incendiary planet (Chart No. 58). It is aspected by another malefic Mars, who is the lord of the house and Jupiter, a benefice, from his own sign. The first is the bad but the second is good.

The Third Lord.—The ruler of the third is Mars, who is himself the Karaka of brothers. He is in the ninth, a

Chart No- 58—Born on 28-8-1901 at 4-30 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 16° 18 N., Long. 80° 41' E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 12-0-25.

good house and a benefice sign, but ruled by an inimical planet Venus and is posited with Rahu, an incendiary planet. In Navamsha he is in the 12th in his own house with Ketu. He is further

afflicted by the powerful aspect of Saturn placed in a Kendra from Lagna. Therefore the third lord is weak in the horoscope.

Karaka.—Mars is the Karaka of brothers. He is therefore subject to the same afflictions as the lord.

Except for the single benefice influence of Jupiter who aspects the third house, the house as well as the lord of brothers come under severe affliction. There by the indications of the house suffer. The subject of the chart has no brothers.

The Third House.—The third is Libra, a benefice sign, and it is unoccupied by any planet. It is aspected by Jupiter and Mars from the ninth. Of the two the aspect of Mars is more powerful, as the planet is in his own house. The Bhava suffers on this account as Mars is a natural malefic.

Chart No. 59.—Born on 9-7-1928 at 8-50 a.m. (IST) Long. 77° 45' E., Lat. 9° 25' N.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 12-10-14.

The Third Lord.—The lord of the third, Venus, occupies Gemini, a friendly sign and is Vargottama in the chart (Chart No. 59). This is good. But in the Rashi he is with an inimical planet Sun and has become combust. This makes him weak in the chart.

Lord of Brothers.—Mars the ruler of brothers occupies the ninth from Lagna which is his own house and is with Jupiter a natural benefice. In Navamsha he occupies a benefice but inimical sign and is placed in an evil house with Moon and Mandi. Altogether his position is fair in the chart.

Conclusion.—Though the Karaka Mars is well disposed, the fact of the ruler of the third becoming combust and hence powerless, renders the third house weak. This stands against his having any brothers.

Chart No. 60.—Born on 21-10-1896 at 6 a.m. (L.T.) Lot. 9" 58' N., Long. 78° 2' E.

Balance of Ketu Dashar at birth: Years 0-9-14.

The Third House.—The third is Sagittarius, a benefice sign, and is occupied by Mandi and aspected by two evil planets, Mars and Saturn. This is bad. Jupiter aspects the third house from the eleventh and this somewhat mitigates the evil. But still the Bhava is not sufficiently strong.

The Third Lord.—The lord of the third is Jupiter and he occupies the 11th from Lagna in Rashi and is exalted in Navamsha. This is good. But in ohava there is Jupiter-Ketu association, and thus Jupiter is rendered weak. Even otherwise he is afflicted by the powerful aspect of Mars in Navamsha. As such the third lord is not sufficiently strong.

Lord of Brothers.—The lord of brothers Mars is posited in the ninth a good house, but is in the sign of an enemy. Though in a benefice Navamsha, he is with the Sun aspected by Saturn which is bad. His disposition is not very good in the chart.

Conclusion.—Though Jupiter is well-disposed in the horoscope, the Karaka and the third house are subject to affliction. The native has no brothers.

Chart No 61.—Born on 29-12-1880 at 10-10 a.m. (L.T.) Lat. 22° 35' N., Long. 88° 23' E.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 4-7-19.

The Third House.—The third house is Aries a malefic sign and it is occupied by an evil planet, Saturn. Though the latter is the Lagna lord, he is debilitated. This makes the house weak in Rashi. In Amsa the indications are no better as the third is occupied by debilitated Saturn. The only relieving feature is, the house is joined by Mercury and aspected by Jupiter. Still the house is not sufficiently strong.

The Third Lord.—The third lord happens to be Mars, the Karaka. He is posited in a Kendra and own sign but his situation in the 8th from the 3rd and with the ruler of the 6th Moon renders him weak. The planet is aspected by Jupiter from his own sign but even here it is in name only as Jupiter stands in an evil house from the Bhava—the 12th. Hence the situation of the third lord is not very good in the chart.

Lord of Brothers.—Mars being the Karaka is subject to the same influences as the third lord.

Conclusion.—The third house is subject to 'Papa- karthari' Yoga in Amsa in addition to other afflictions. The strength of the 'Karaka' is not much. These are adverse indications denying the birth of brothers.

The Third House.—In Chart No. 62 the third house is Aries ruled by Mars, BhratruKaraka. It is not occupied by any planet but aspected by Jupiter from the eleventh. Though Jupiter's aspect by itself is good, Jupiter is vitiated due to contact with Ketu.

The Third Lord.—The lord of the third Mars occupies the 6th an evil place, where he is not only debilitated but is combined with the lord of the 6th, viz., waning Moon.

Chart No. 62.—Born on 24-8-1889 at 5-41 p.m. (L.T.) Lat. 16° 4' N., Long. 82° 23'E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 16-8-29.

Hence there is considerable affliction to the lord of the third. The only relieving feature is Mars exalted in Navamsha, here again aspected by the Sun. These are decidedly adverse indications.

Lord of Brothers.—Mars, the Karaka, is subject to the same afflictions as the lord.

Conclusion.—Though the third house is somewhat favourable, as the lord *cum* the Karaka is severely afflicted, the subject has no brothers.

A Practical Experience

The twelve houses or *DwadasaBhavas* in a horoscope comprehend the entire human activities from birth to death. The considerations involved are complex. It is a very difficult task for an astrologer to study carefully all the planetary influences systematically and find out the benefic and malefic elements contributed, by the different planets. Moreover the astrologer has to deal with a human being who is not a mere combination of physical substances. Human nature is such an elusive thing that it is hardly capable of being comprehended by the finite mind of man. Anyway astrology gives us principles which enable us to estimate the general worth of an individual and the prosperity and the adversity that will attend him in his life's journey. After having studied the various influences carefully the astrologer must be able to perceive intuition- ally the effects and reason cannot enter into the sphere of intuition.

First House.—The first house indicates the body, the health in general, personality and character. The Lagna or ascendant is the actual foundation and on its strong or weak disposition depends the foundation of the horoscope. If the Lagna is powerful, even though other malefic

Chart No. 63.—Birth details withheld for obvious reasons.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 5-1-16.

combinations may be present, the native will have a more or less smooth sailing of his affairs.

In this case the Lagna is Sagittarius and its lord Jupiter gets an innate strength of 9.59 rupas. He is by far the strongest planet in the horoscope and since he is also the Lagnadhipati, the foundation is quite sound. Lagna is occupied by Mars and Venus and is aspected by Saturn. Thus the determinants of Lagna Bhava are Jupiter, Mars, Venus and Saturn—the chief being Jupiter ; the secondary determinants are Mars and Venus while the tertiary determinant is, of course, Saturn. Therefore these four planets affect the first house indications as also the Moon either as sub-lords or lords. In the Navamsha, Lagna is Virgo and the lord is in the sign of Mars free from affliction. In the Navamsha also Lagna is not subjected to any malefic association or aspect. Thus on the whole both the Lagna and Lagnadhipati are fairly powerful. In Rashi Lagnadhipati is aspected by Mars lord of the 5th and 12th and Saturn lord of the 2nd and the 3rd. These aspects act as a slight blemish.

According to this the native will correspond in his look to the lord of the rising Navamsha; or his appearance will correspond to the nature of the strongest planet. His complexion will partake of the colour of the lord of the sign occupied by the Moon in the Navamsha. In this case —as between the strongest planet in the horoscope, viz., Jupiter and the lord of the Navamsha Lagna (Mercury) the former is more powerful, the person's nature and appearance correspond to the characteristics of Jupiter. Thus he will be middle sized with fairly good complexion, and organs proportionately formed. The disposition of Lagna lifts him high by his own merits to a position of considerable honour and celebrity. The Lagna gives him the inclination to taste the good things of life. As Mars has to do something with the Lagna he is enabled to exercise authority without harshness and be firm with a pleasantness of manner.

As the Lagnadhipati is powerful his health will be generally good and sound. As Mars is in Lagna with Venus the constitution will be hot and the tendency later on in life would be to get piles and other bloody diseases. The same position of Mars makes him mentally and morally brave. Other characteristics of the presence of Mars here are he will be a jolly sort of person, fond of company, rather passionate, apt to be superficial in thought and profess knowledge rather than possess it. Venus in the same place gives him sympathy, agreeable and obliging manners. Though the situation of Mars in Lagna is quite favourable in its own way, in this case there is a tendency to suffer from certain physical disabilities. According to the astrological dicta if Mars is in Lagna, the native will be injured by an iron staff and suffers from head and eye diseases. Especially that Mars aspects the

Moon, one of the *netra-Karakas*, this disposition of Mars should be carefully noted. The native is susceptible to blood-pressure, dizziness of the head, and the like.

General Observations

The dispositions of Lagna, the Sun and the Moon are of paramount importance in assigning the true worth of a horoscope. The Sun rules or represents the Ego, the Moon rules over the mind and the Lagna rules over the body. In fact these three form the tripod of life. In this case the Sun is in Capricorn—a movable and inimical sign which happens to be the 2nd from Lagna. In Navamsha he is in a double-bodied or common sign associated with two malefic. The Sun is fairly powerful having obtained 4.58 rupas as his total shadbala strength. Generally speaking the situation of the Sun makes the emotions active. The Sun gives him a magnetic personality. The vitality will be good. The person carries about him a peculiar charm which makes those that come into contact with him show their respect and regard. He will be kind, loving and warm-hearted. His impulses are of a generous nature as the Sun is aspected by Jupiter. In Navamsha the Sun is with Saturn and Venus but here also he is aspected by Jupiter. This makes his spiritual life but somewhat clouded in material attachments. He is independent and detests being dictated to by others. The situation of the Sun in Navamsha suggests that there will be a distinct conflict between ideals and practices. He will no doubt plan his life's activities keeping in view certain noble ideals. But his environment does not allow him to put into practice what is dear to his heart in the spiritual life. As Jupiter aspects the Sun the soul tries to assert its individuality, but it cannot shake off the shell of attachment. However as age advances he will live up to his ideals. He inherently possesses faith. He is ardent and sincere in his affections. Jupiter's aspect both in Rashi and Navamsha enables him to combine the ideal with real and the practical with the philosophical. As Mars is associated with Venus his personal life will be marked by strong passions.

The Moon's situation in a movable sign makes the mind wavering and somewhat unsteady. Jupiter's association with the Moon partially blemished by Saturn's aspect is of very great importance. This makes him impartial, just, accurate and aiming to be precise; persistent and careful and diligent. The same combination enables him to forget and forgive and vindictiveness does not find a congenial place in his mind. Another characteristic of this combination is that he is more or less self-conscious of what he is. Exalted Saturn aspects the Moon.

Therefore in spite of his good position Saturn makes him sometimes melancholic, doubtful and sceptical but Jupiter restores the equilibrium. He will have a practical conception of things and Jupiter's association with the Moon makes him calm, cool and contemplative of things divine. In the Navamsha again the Moon is in Aquarius aspected by Mars and Jupiter, the former being debilitated. This makes him homely in habits and attached to family.

Martian influence enables him to show much positiveness and independence.

It will be seen that both the Sun and the Moon are in variable signs. It is true that the Moon is very well placed and that he is in association with Jupiter. But still in Rashi he is subjected to the aspects of Mars, the Sun and Saturn—all malefic. This makes him somewhat pessimistic. This does not mean that he lacks self-confidence. He will of course be bold but on account of the presence of Ketu in the 2nd from the Moon and the presence of the Sun in the 2nd from the Lagna he will sometimes become petulant. Again, the Moon's presence suggests that the mind is clear and quick at apprehending things and assimilating new ideas. Dhanus or Sagittarius rising gives an exaggerated faith in human nature. He will be frank, generous, will have more regard for actions than to their results. Dhanus is a common sign and Mars being there aspected by Saturn may give him a somewhat double nature. The sense of justice is keen and harshness to others amounts almost to a personal injury. Summing up the results of the dispositions of Lagna, the Sun and the Moon, we have to observe that the person is sincere, generous and magnanimous, somewhat ambitious, and not fond of show or pomp. The native is sensitive, easily influenced by prevailing circumstances. Emotion plays a large part. Sense of justice, compassion, kindness and deep affection are all features well marked in his nature. Whatever may be general worth of the horoscope, one drawback seems to be that the mind is subject to worry. The power of reason and investigation is strongly marked. Inspirational tendencies are present. He will have much independence of thought which is sometimes affected

through deep feelings. The mental and physical abilities are well balanced. He is a self-conscious personality, full of hope, combined with much industry and perseverance. It will be seen that four planets are in Chara Rashis. This bestows an active temperament. Feelings pass quickly into action.

The Second House

The second house represents family, face, right eye, literary gift, self-acquisition, optimism. Of course, wealth is the important indication of this house. Money matters are judged largely, but not exclusively by the 2nd house. Because while the 2nd indicates wealth the source of earning comes from the 10th and whether one becomes wealthy or not is judged from the 9th and 11th. Thus a number of houses have a bearing on wealth. As usual the 2nd lord, the Karaka and the 2nd house play a large part in moulding the financial affairs.

In this horoscope the 2nd lord is Saturn and he is exalted in the 11th. In the 2nd are placed the Sun as well as Mercury, lords of the 9th and 10th respectively, and the whole combination derives the aspect of Jupiter and the Moon Jupiter the Dhana-Karaka is being aspected by Saturn lord of the 2nd. Thus it will be seen that on the 2nd house are brought to bear the concentrated effects of the influences of exalted Jupiter and Saturn and the lords of the 10th and 9th. Jupiter is also lord of Lagna. Thus it will be seen that the forces of Lagna, the 2nd, 9th and 10th houses are strongly focussed. The primary determinant of the 2nd house is of course Saturn while the subordinate determinants are Jupiter, the Sun, Mercury and to a certain extent the Moon. Dhana-Karaka in this case happens to be lord of Lagna which is a force to reckon with. Viewed from the Moon the 2nd lord Sun is in the 7th while the 9th lord, viz., Jupiter is exalted in Chandra Lagna. The 2nd from the Moon again receives the aspect of Mercury and Rahu while Ketu is in the 2nd. In the Navamsha the 2nd lord from Lagna is in the 10th (of course with the 12th lord Sun). Jupiter's presence in the 2nd is itself a powerful disposition. From the Moon the 2nd lord is again Jupiter while Saturn aspects the 2nd.

All these various dispositions are powerful indeed to give much wealth and financial prosperity. Saturn is the most predominant planet to influence the person's financial affairs. The natural tendency is to gain through the lord of the 2nd. As lord of the 2nd is in the 11th it promises gain through co-operation; a strong desire to get wealth and possess it is one of the qualities to be found in the person. This desire will be actuated not so much by selfish motives but in order to be in a position to live well and spend well for nobler purposes. Since Saturn is powerful, gain by labour, responsibility, trading in dark or white metals, storage, investments and minerals is also indicated. Saturn has predominantly to do with labour and as he is in the 11th, gain through employing labour on a large scale will be the important source of wealth and gains. Since Jupiter is equally powerful acquisition of wealth through managements, trusts and banking's can also be expected. The Moon's favourable disposition in his own house aspecting the 2nd house signifies earnings from factories and business where a large number of hands are employed. Mercury is no doubt powerful in a way as he is in the 2nd with the Sun, the 9th lord. But as he is also with Rahu in the Rashi much success is not shown in speculation. Some wealth through chance games may be expected by prudent investments. The disposition of the 2nd lord (in the Navamsha) in the 10th is good in its own way: the association with the Sun lord of the 12th is indicative of some sudden financial loss. Financial losses in this case may also happen through the fraudulent conduct of others. Gains from totally unexpected sources are also likely. Investments in coal, shipping and the like would also prove profitable. The 12th lord's association in Amsa denotes waste, sometimes over-liberal tendencies and losses through carelessness, particularly in the major period of Mars. As Mercury is with Rahu without any relieving features some loss is foreseen through bursting of speculative bubbles.

Let us examine some of the more important combinations for wealth. We have already seen that lord of the 2nd and lord of Lagna are both *pre-eminently* powerful. We are specially using the word 'pre-eminently' to stress its importance. This disposition of the lords of Lagna and the 2nd assures financial prosperity throughout life and he will never feel want. Mercury lord of the 7th is no doubt in the Bhava but this indicates no material benefits from the wife. One of the powerful Dhana-yogas is the presence of lord of Lagna in the 2nd, the 2nd lord in the 11th and the 11th

lord in Lagna. In this case this combination is applicable with a slight modification. Lord of Lagna aspects the 2nd, the 2nd lord is in the 11th (exalted) and the 11th lord Venus is in Lagna. This is a powerful combination to which alone should be ascribed the native's high financial status.

Most of his wealth will be due entirely to his own exertions is evident from the fact the planet owning the Rashi occupied by the lord of the Navamsha in which Lagnadhipati is placed, is exalted or in his own house. Lord of Lagna Jupiter is in Libra Navamsha. Its lord Venus is in Sagittarius and its lord Jupiter is of course exalted and is himself Lagnadhipati. This combination also gives power to Venus—to be capable of producing results pertaining to finance. From Arudha Lagna Venus is in the 11th house and this must also give rise to much wealth according to the dictum.

लाभे दौत्येन्द्रपूज्यस्य बहुद्रव्यस्थनायकः ।

Venus is in association with Mars and thereby transmits some of his power to Mars. Another important combination for wealth is, Jupiter must reside in the second or own the 2nd, or aspect the lord. In Navamsha the second house is occupied by Jupiter and the 2nd lord from the Moon is Jupiter. These have also added considerably to the financial worth.

One of the most important dispositions is the exchange or parivarthana in its subtle aspect between Jupiter and Saturn, the two important planets in this horoscope. It will be seen that Jupiter is in the constellation of Pushyami ruled by Saturn while Saturn is posited in Visakha the constellation ruled by Jupiter. This interchange of constellations between 1st and 2nd lords is of unique importance and this suggests the person having earnings without much effort.

Summing up the above, we have to observe that the house of wealth is very well disposed. Saturn's presence in the 11th is highly conducive for a steady flow of fortune. Mars Dasha would be highly prosperous so far as financial prosperity is concerned.

Sarwarthachinthamani says that if lord of Lagna is more powerful than any other planet and joins Jupiter he will have much self-acquired wealth. According to *Jathakathathwa*, acquisition of treasure is likely if the 11th lord is in the 1st, the 1st lord is in the 2nd and the 2nd lord is in the 11th. This combination is practically applicable here and therefore the native is likely to land some treasure- trove also.

The native should be careful about his eyes. The Moon is no doubt in his own place with exalted Jupiter and the Sun is no doubt aspected by the same Jupiter. But still according to the dictum "that if the Moon and Jupiter are conjoined in the 6th, 8th or 12th, one becomes blind through excess of seminal effusion", it is likely that the eye- sight might suffer as age advances.

The Third House

The third rules brothers and sisters, intelligence, cousins and other immediate relations.

The third house is Aquarius, a fixed sign, occupied by Mercury (lord of the 7th and 10th) and Rahu and aspected by no planets. According to Bhava, Mercury comes to the 2nd Bhava though the results have to be based on the Rashi position also to an appreciable extent. Lord of the 3rd Saturn is in the 11th exalted and of course subject to no aspects. Mars the Karaka for brothers is in Lagna aspected by lord of brothers and in association with the lord of the house of elder brother.

If the lord of Lagna and lord of wealth are connected in anyway with lord of house of brothers, then the relations between brothers will be cordial and there will be mutual benefits accruing. In other words, the financial disposition of the native improves on account of the brothers. From the Moon lord of the 3rd Mercury is in the 8th—while in the Navamsha, the 3rd lord is Mars and he is in the 11th from Lagna. Lagna, the Karaka for brothers and lord of the 3rd are all connected with each other in some way or the other. All these dispositions indicate that the relations between the native and the brothers will be generally cordial and there will be mutual benefits accruing. His own financial disposition improves on account of brothers. But on account of the 3rd lord's disposition from the Moon, some distrust or misunderstanding is possible especially in

Mercury's sub-period within the Dasha of Rahu. The misunderstandings will be largely due to strings being pulled by other members of the family. Lord of Lagna being exalted the native will be noble and generous in his disposition towards them but they will try to impute motives to him and take advantage of his kindness. It will be seen that Rahu is in the 3rd. This is good so far as it goes. This gives the native courage and boldness to meet awkward situations and overcome opposition. This will also give him at times melancholia and morbid tendencies in regard to dealings with relatives. The position of Rahu shows also a religious and philosophical mind, kind and sympathetic mentality. On account of the favourable disposition of Mars, the brothers will generally be well placed in life. The third being a fixed sign gives a fixed and determined attitude: Rahu in this particular position widens the mental vision and broadens the intellectual view of life. It also raises the mind to higher thought and prepares the way for altruistic ideals and mental reforms. It tends to make one a distinct and unique character especially in mental expression. Rahu also gives sudden and unexpected journeys and gains through such travels. In short, there will be cordiality with brothers, generally speaking, and from a business point, gain is indicated through association with brothers.

VII. Concerning the Fourth House

In previous chapters I have dealt rather exhaustively with the first three of the twelve houses or Bhavas constituting a horoscope. In astrology, we are used to regarding each house or Bhava as representing or signifying certain definite functions or events. Often there is a certain jumbling of the events assigned to a house that a student of astrology gets somewhat bewildered at the apparent inconsistency.

The fourth has reference to mother, immovable property, education, vehicles and general happiness. It follows as a matter of course that an affliction to the fourth house may result in the shape of depriving the person of peace of mind, causing misfortune to his mother, troubles in regard to property affairs and so on. But in reality, a person may be educated but may also lose his mother early. He may command good immovable properties but may not be happy. Most of us seek to use astrology from a practical point of view. I have endeavoured to deal with each signification of a Bhava separately. The greatest difficulty in astrology is to differentiate the different events comprehended by a Bhava. And the procedure adopted by me is designed to obviate this difficulty to some extent.

Primary Considerations

Before analysing the fourth Bhava, one has to carefully study the general strength of (a) the Bhava, (b) the Karaka, and (c) its lord and the occupants. Of the various yogas present in the horoscope, those that have a bearing on the fourth house should be carefully noted.

We shall first consider the general combinations and then the effects of planets severally. The fourth, like the tenth, is a very important house and is in fact the pivot around which revolve some of the special events affecting the individual's life.

Results of the Lord of the Fourth House Occupying Different Houses

First House. - The person becomes highly learned, but will be afraid to speak in public assemblies. He is likely to lose inherited wealth. According as the fourth lord posited in Lagna is strong, middling or weak, the native will have been born in a rich, mediocre or poor family.

Second House.—He will be highly fortunate, courageous and happy. He will have a sarcastic nature. He will inherit property from maternal grandfather.

Third House.—The person will be sickly, generous, a man of character, and will acquire wealth by self-effort. He will suffer from the machinations of step-brothers and step-mother.

Fourth House.—Religiously inclined, will have respect for traditions. He will be rich, respected, happy and sensual.

Fifth House. — Loved and respected by others, devotee of Vishnu, becomes rich by self-effort. Mother comes from a respectable family. The native will acquire vehicles.

Sixth House.—Short-tempered and mean, he will have dissimulating habits, evil thoughts and intentions. He will always be roaming about.

Seventh House.—Generally happy ; will command houses and lands ; will eke out livelihood in distant places or near his birthplace according as the seventh happens to be a movable or fixed sign.

Eighth House.—The person becomes miserable. Father dies early. He will be either impotent or loose in sex-life. He is also likely to lose landed properties or face litigation.

Ninth House.—Generally a fortunate combination favouring happiness in regard to father and properties.

Tenth House.—Will have political success. He will be an expert chemist. He will vanquish his enemies and make his personality felt by the world. Loss of reputation is possible if the 4th lord is afflicted.

Eleventh House.—Self-made, generous, sickly, mother fortunate, but may have a step-mother also. Favours success in selling and buying cattle and lands.

Twelfth House —Deprived of happiness and properties. Early death to mother, bad finances and generally a miserable existence.

It must be clearly noted that these combinations are very general and they should not be applied verbatim. The good and bad nature of results ascribed to the fourth lord occupying a certain house becomes augmented or minimised according to the strength or weakness of the fourth lord. The great Satyacharya, for instance, says that when the fourth lord, subjected to subha Vargas or favourable aspects, is in the third, one acquires very little of immovable property and that such a fourth lord is also capable of depriving the person of his meagre possessions, besides involving him in trouble on account of his stepmother and step-brothers. If the fourth lord is moderately afflicted, the evil nature is somewhat tempered. If the fourth lord is strongly afflicted, there will be an intensification of the evil results ascribed.

In judging any Bhava, one's interpretation must be intelligent and skilled and not literal.

Important Combinations

I shall give below some important combinations pertaining to the fourth house:

If the lord of the fourth house occupies the sixth, eighth and twelfth and has no beneficial aspect, there will be early death of the mother. The lord of the fourth house in Lagna and Venus in the fourth, strongly disposed, will confer vehicles, jewels and wealth. If the lord of the fourth is in a duSthana or if the fourth house is occupied by Mars or Saturn, the person will lose his property and wealth. If Jupiter is in the fourth and the fourth lord joins good planets, the person will have good friends. One associates with bad people if the fourth or the fourth lord is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga. Lords of the second, fourth and twelfth in Kendra and thrikonas ensure smoothness in affairs pertaining to property and houses. The fourth lord in Lagna or in the seventh gives one a house without any difficulty. Lord of the fourth in the eighth, afflicted or debilitated, deprives the person of his lands and houses. If there is Parivarthana (interchange) between the lords of the fourth and tenth, one gets lands. If the lords causing Parivarthana are extremely strong, and attain Gopuramsa, the person may even become a ruler. Parivarthana Yoga between the fourth and sixth lords favours getting lands from enemies, by right. Jupiter weak and evil planets in the fourth render one unhappy with wealth. The person loses lands by royal or Government orders if the lord of the fourth is neecha with Sun. One becomes a great sinner if many evil planets are in the fourth and the fourth lord is in an enemy's house. If the fourth lord is weak, debilitated and joined by evil planets and Lagna is in a watery sign, the person falls in water. The person will be drowned if the weak lord of the Lagna is in the fourth, which should be a watery sign. The Sun and Mars in the fourth give wounds from stones. The Moon in the fourth joined or aspected by evil planets kills the mother early. The person will be reserved if the fourth is occupied by evil planets, or if Mars, Saturn or Rahu is in the fourth without good associations. The native's heart will be clean if Jupiter is in or aspects the fourth. He will be a hypocrite, sweet in words but dangerous at heart if Rahu, joined or aspected by evil planets, is in the fourth. He wins the affection of mother if lord of Lagna and the fourth are friendly, and are otherwise beneficially disposed. There will be enmity with mother if the fourth lord is in the eighth from Lagna or from lord of Lagna. If the strong lords of the fourth and ninth aspected by Jupiter are disposed in Kendra (angles) or Kona's (trines), there will be favours from royalty. One gets commission in the army if the fourth lord is with Mars in favourable disposition.

Planets in the Fourth House

The Sun.—This combination is said to make one generally unhappy and mentally worried. He will be roaming about. The position promises some inheritance. He will have interest in occult

and philosophical studies. In the political field success is difficult. Obstacles in life are shown if Saturn or Mars aspects the Sun.

The Moon.—Possesses house; derives happiness from relatives; will be cheerful and contented ; becomes important as a leader or ruler ; proud and somewhat quarrelsome. The position indicates early separation from the mother if the Moon is afflicted; will be fond of sensual pleasures, unless aspected by Jupiter.

Mars.—This is generally a bad combination. The person will be deprived of happiness from mother, relations and friends, but will have success in the political line. There will be quarrels with mother and domestic affairs go awry. If Mars joins Rahu or Ketu, the man will have a tendency for suicide. The person will own houses but will not be happy on that account.

Mercury.—Shines well as an educationist or diplomat. He will boldly criticise the Government. He will be held in great esteem. Father will be a self-made man. He will command a good conveyance. He will have taste for music and other fine arts and will frequently travel to far off countries. He will be witty in speech.

Jupiter.—Philosophically inclined, learned, happy, possesses the favour of the ruling class; a terror to his enemies; religiously inclined, respected and fortunate; peaceful domestic environments; great spiritual advancement.

Venus.—Well versed in music, polished manners, deep attachment to mother, many friends, conveyances and houses; religious by inclined: successful achievement of desires. This is a favourable yoga for affairs of a domestic nature, concord and happiness.

Saturn.—Sickly during early years; deprived of mother and unhappy; suffers from windy and phlegmatic complaints; lethargic temperament; will not inherit any property; will have troubles from houses and vehicles; disliked by relatives; desire to live a very secluded life; unfavourable for domestic or family affairs, unless beneficially aspected or associated.

Rahu.—Foolish in behaviour; few friends; will be subjected to fraud; or guilty of fraudulent action.

Ketu.—Will be deprived of mother, properties and happiness; lives in a foreign place. There will be exceptional experiences at the end of life. There will be reversals and sudden changes.

It will be seen that the nature of results supposed to be given by the Sun and other planets remaining in the fourth house gets modified by the aspects and conjunctions of other planets. If the Sun is strengthened, there will be financial benefits by inheritance; if afflicted, there will be trouble through political sources. If the Moon is fortified, that is well aspected or conjoined, the person will have mental peace. If afflicted, adverse changes are denoted. If the afflicted planet is Saturn, the mother dies early. If Mars is the afflicted planet, there will be loss through theft, deception and even litigation. Affliction of Mars always denotes some tragic developments in the personal life, quarrels, strife and misunderstandings. If Mars is involved in benefice association or aspect, there will be a certain amount of tempering of the evil. Mercury afflicted denotes mental distress, frauds and misery. Well disposed, it is a good position for intellectual and literary attainments. Jupiter afflicted causes hardships and obstacles. Well-fortified it is a sure indication of prosperity in regard to all the events of the fourth house. The person will have a peaceful home-life. Venus in affliction denotes looseness in morals and abuse of artistic talents. Venus well-fortified is a great asset for the horoscope. It indicates a bright career as an artist. Saturn's position in the fourth, unless he is Lagnadhipati, is not favoured. It deprives the man of peace of mind and the affection of the mother. The person likes a secluded life. An affliction by Mars indicates a sudden downfall. It is also a combination for insanity. Rahu-Mars or Ketu-Mars affliction shows tragedy or violence. Rahu-Saturn or Ketu- Saturn affliction may denote mental disorder, hysteria and even insanity. In all these cases, a careful weighing of the *pros* and *cons* of the affliction or fortification is absolutely necessary. No slipshod interpretation should be made and a premature conclusion arrived at.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Fourth House Each Bhava must be studied not in an isolated manner but as having a bearing on every other part of the horoscope. This collective approach is absolutely necessary if we have to understand the true significance of a Bhava.

The factors governing the fourth house are (a) the lord, (b) planet or planets aspecting the fourth house, (c) planet or planets posited in the fourth, (d) planets aspecting the lord of the fourth, (e) planet or planets in association with the lord of the fourth, (f) the lord of the fourth from the Moon, and (g) the Karaka of the fourth Bhava.

The factors suggested above may influence the fourth house, that is give rise to the results of the fourth house, (a) as lords of Dasha (periods), as lords of Bhuktis (sub- periods), or as lords of the still minor divisions of the Dasha scheme. It must be noted that the sub-periods of the planets capable of influencing the fourth, in the major periods of those capable of influencing the fourth, produce results pertaining to the fourth house *par excellence*. (2) The sub- periods of planets, associated with the fourth house in the major periods of planets, not associated with the fourth house, will give rise to results pertaining to the fourth house only to a limited extent. Similarly, the sub-periods whose lords have nothing to do with the fourth house, in the major periods whose lords are associated with the fourth, will produce effects pertaining to the fourth house only to a limited or even nominal extent. It must be noted that the term "association or associated" used in this context connotes aspect as well as conjunction.

Where a lord is involved in a Raja yoga or Arishta yoga, the lord is capable of producing in his Dasha or Bhukti the Raja yoga or Arishta yoga results, so far as they relate to the fourth house. Let us assume that a Rajabhanga Neecha Yoga is caused by the lord of the fourth. During his Dasha or Bhukti, he can bring about the destruction of the Raja yoga so far as the fourth house indications go. If a man owns houses and cars, he may lose them. If he has properties, they may be auctioned.

The Nature of Results

The general principles enunciated in regard to the three Bhavas dealt with in the previous chapters hold good for the fourth house also. In general, the following results, subject of course to the peculiarity of the individual horoscope concerned, may be anticipated in the Dasha and Bhuktis of the planets capable of influencing the fourth house in the various capacities mentioned on page 14.

The fourth lord strongly placed in a Kendra or thrikona: Acquisition of knowledge, lands, houses and happiness. The native will take to agriculture, dig wells and lay out fine gardens. If the fourth lord joins the fifth lord in the fifth or there is Parivarthana between the fourth and fifth lords, the native gets political fame. He will enter the Parliament, and get the post of a speaker ; earns plenty of money and inherits properties. In the sub-period of the fourth lord, there will be birth of a son. When both the Karaka and the lord are strong, he will definitely get the grace of the rulers. When the fourth lord is in the sixth, eighth or twelfth, the native will experience contrary results in the sub- period of the fourth lord. If the Lagnadhipati is afflicted, there will be an endless source of trouble from the authorities. He will lose his property and become a victim of the ruler's wrath. Where both the fourth and fifth lords are weak, the results described above will happen nominally.

When the fourth lord is in the sixth with the sixth lord and the Karaka is strongly disposed, the person will acquire lands during the Dasha of the fourth lord. He will have happiness from mother, acquisition of knowledge. When the fourth lord joins the seventh lord in the seventh, the native will reside for some time in a foreign place and acquire lands and wealth. If the fourth lord occupies a Navamsha which is the sixth, eighth or twelfth from the Navamsha held by the seventh lord, there is likelihood of death also. The person will definitely lose his property, vehicles and cattle or will involve himself in litigation in the Dasha of the fourth lord, if the fourth lord is in the eighth with the eighth lord. The mother will fail ill or die. There will be an end to education. The evil gets mitigated if in Navamsha, the fourth lord occupies the sixth, eighth or twelfth from the eighth lord.

When the fourth lord is in the ninth with the ninth lord and the Karaka is equally well disposed, the person gets sudden fortune and wealth in the Dasha of the fourth lord. In the Navamsha,

if the fourth lord is in the sixth, eighth or twelfth from the ninth lord, contrary results will happen. If the fourth lord is in the tenth with the tenth lord and is otherwise strong, the person becomes a

Minister or a high placed Government servant. If Mercury happens to be lord of the fourth or tenth, there will be access to wealth through trade and business channels. One will earn in trade and commerce if the fourth lord is in the eleventh with the eleventh lord. If the fourth lord occupies the sixth, eighth or twelfth (in Navamsha) from the position of the eleventh lord, there will be losses. The earnings or losses will be from sources appropriate to the natures of the planets concerned. If the fourth lord is in the twelfth with the twelfth lord, the person will have mental worry, loss of cattle, misfortunes to mother and involvement in troubles. The evils will be somewhat tempered if the fourth lord is more powerful than the twelfth lord.

Health, spiritual progress, happiness from father, new friendships, agreeable food are the results conferred in the Dasha of the fourth lord in association with Lagnadhipati or Navamsha Lagnadhipati.

As we have seen above the fourth has reference to mother, happiness, acquisition of learning and vehicles and immovable properties. I propose to deal with each of these items separately for purposes of studying example horoscopes.

Vaidyanatha Deekshitar wants us to look to the fourth house and Jupiter for judging happiness; the Moon and the fourth for mother ; for vehicles and ornaments Venus and the fourth Bhava. By studying a number of illustrations, it would be possible for any student of astrology to formulate for himself astrological principles governing the analysis of the fourth Bhava in all its details.

Mother

Mother's long life should be estimated by the strength of the fourth house and the fact of the Moon occupying a benefice sign in a Kendra and aspected by benefice planet. It is also possible to anticipate the longevity of the mother by considering the fourth house or Matru-Karaka as the ascendant of the mother and studying the strength or otherwise of the eighth house therefrom. Generally when the lord of the fourth is in the sixth or twelfth, weak, and the Lagna is joined by a malefic, there will be early loss of mother. The following combinations may also be noted:—

(i) Waning Moon in association with a malefic in the sixth or eighth house. (ii) Saturn in the fourth with the Moon.

The Fourth House.—The fourth has two planets, Saturn and the Moon in Chart No. 64. Saturn's presence in the fourth is good as lord of Lagna and bad as a natural malefic. The affliction is heavy because of association with the Moon lord of the sixth. The fourth is

Chart No. 64.—Born on 8-8-1912 A.D. at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-6.

aspected by Jupiter. The aspect is good because Jupiter is a natural benefice and bad as Jupiter is a malefic for Aquarius Lagna. The fourth house is fairly strong.

MatruKaraka (Lord of Mother).—The Moon owns the 6th and hence afflicted. MatruKaraka's association with Saturn here gives rise to considerable affliction though there is a little relief due to Jupiter's aspect. Above all, the Karaka for the mother in the appropriate Bhava is not a happy combination.

The Fourth Lord.—The lord of the fourth Venus is in the 4th from the Bhava in association with two malefic Mars and Mercury and hemmed in between the Sun and Ketu. In the Navamsha also the fourth lord Venus is considerably afflicted on account of the aspect of Mars.

Considered from the Moon.—The fourth lord Sun is in the twelfth from the fourth subjected to the aspects of Saturn and Jupiter, the latter being evil by virtue of the eighth and eleventh lordship from Chandra Lagna. The fourth is hemmed in between malefic and joined by three planets.

Summing up, the fourth house as such is not weak but Matru-Karaka is definitely afflicted indicating early death to mother.

The following planets can give the results of the fourth house with special reference to mother:—

1. Moon—as Matru-Karaka.
2. Saturn—as an associate of MatruKaraka.
3. Jupiter—as aspecting MatruKaraka.
4. Venus—as lord of fourth house.
5. Mars and Mercury—as associating with fourth lord.

In Chart No. 64 all the above planets can influence the fourth house either in their Dasha or in their Bhuktis. Since the longevity of the person is about 75 years, Mars, Jupiter, Saturn and Mercury can influence—both as major and sub-lords while the Moon and Venus can give the effects of the fourth house only as sub-lords. Theoretically speaking, the mother could enjoy Raja-Yoga results when the native undergoes Saturn Dasha, as Saturn would be a Yoga Karaka for the fourth Bhava. Equally beneficial results could be anticipated for the mother when the native enjoys Mercury Dasha. But because there are no combinations for the long life of the mother, Saturn and Mercury influencing the fourth Bhava as major lords are ruled out. Nor could they confer the beneficial results on the mother as sub-lords. Mars, it will be seen, is a Maraka from Matru-Karaka and joins Mercury who happens to be a Maraka for the sign held by Matru-Karaka. Consequently death of the mother can be expected. Saturn joining Matru-Karaka can bring about the destruction of the mother. Moreover, the native at birth was passing through *sade- sathi*. All these accelerated the death of the mother which took place in Mars Dasha, Saturn Bhukti.

Chart No. 65—Born on 16-11-1914 at 5 p.m. (Lat. 27° 55' N., Long. 68° 45' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 6-7-28.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 65 the fourth is Cancer a movable sign and is devoid of any benefice or malefic associations. The fourth is aspected by debilitated Jupiter.

Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Moon is in the seventh with Mercury lord of the third and sixth and hence blemished.

MatruKaraka.—The fourth lord is also Matru-Karaka in this horoscope. The blemish attached to the fourth lord applies to Matru-Karaka.

Rahu is in the fifth from MatruKaraka Moon. Rahu being a shadowy planet should give the results of Mars whose star he occupies, Mars in turn not only owns the second and seventh Maraka but is actually situated in the second from Matru-Karaka in association with the Sun lord of the second from Matru-Sthana and Venus lord of the eighth from Matru-Karaka. Venus owns the eighth from MatruKaraka and occupies the second. Hence mother's death look place in Rahu Dasha, Venus Bhukti, Venus Antara.

Conclusion.—The fourth house is moderately strong, but the lord and the Karaka are considerably afflicted. Hence the native lost his mother very early.

Fourth Bhava.—In Chart No. 66 the fourth is Virgo a double-bodied sign. It is occupied by the Moon, lord of the second and Saturn lord of the eighth and ninth. It is hemmed in on either side by malefic. From Chandra Lagna, the fourth lord Jupiter is in the eighth with Rahu. The fourth house is moderately strong.

Fourth Lord.—Fourth lord Mercury is in the twelfth from the fourth in association with the Sun. Mercury is further aspected by exalted Mars lord of the sixth and eleventh and Jupiter lord of the seventh and tenth. The fourth lord is therefore rendered weak.

Chart No. 66 —Born on 25/26-8-1892 at 2-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 12° 52' N., Long. 74' 54' E.)

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: Years 1-5-27.

MatruKaraka.—The Moon is in MatruBhava (4th house). This is dennitely injurious to the mother. He has joined Saturn, and is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga.

Conclusion.—Combinations for mother's longevity are not good. Rahu occupies eighth from MatruKaraka and has joined Jupiter as Maraka from MatruKaraka. Consequently the mother died in Rahu Dasha Jupiter Bhukti.

It will be seen that Chart Nos. 64 and 66 have both Saturn and the Moon in the fourth. In Chart No. 64 mother died in Mars Dasha Saturn Bhukti, in the second year of the native whereas in Chart No 66 mother lived up to the 13th year of the person. In view of the affliction of the Moon to the same if not to a greater extent as in Chart No. 64 it is reasonable to expect the death of the mother in Moon Dasha itself. But because the Moon in this case is in his own constellation, he could not cause the death of the mother in his own Dasha (period). In Chart No. 64 on the other hand the Moon is in the constellation of Mars, a Maraka or death-producing planet (from Matrukraka and MatruBhava) and the mother died in the Dasha of Mars. According to Satyacharya, the fact of a planet being situated in a particular constellation is of paramount importance especially in the matter of predicting significant events.

Chart No. 67—Born on 19-2-1900 at 10-24 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18° 17' N., Long. 83° 57' E.)

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 3-9-8.

The Fourth House.—The fourth house is Cancer a movable sign. It is aspected by Jupiter lord of the ninth and twelfth. The fourth house is not occupied by any Planet. From Chandra Lagna, the fourth is occupied by Saturn. In Navamsha, the fourth is aspected by Saturn and Mars. The fourth house is not strongly disposed.

The Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Moon is in the sixth. He is aspected by Venus (lord of the second and seventh), Mars and Saturn, two first-rate malefic. The fourth lord from Chandra Lagna is in the twelfth from the fourth. In the Navamsha, the Moon is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga and in the Rashi he is aspected by Saturn and Mars. The fourth lord is on the whole weak.

Matru-Karaka.—The fourth lord happens to be Matru-Karaka also. Hence Matru-Karaka has all the weakness of the lord.

Conclusion.— The Karaka and the lord being very weak, the mother's longevity is poor. Rahu is in the third from Matru-Karaka and has joined Jupiter a Maraka from Matru-Karaka. Consequently, the mother's death took place in Jupiter Bhukti Rahu Dasha.

Chart No. 68.— Born on 13-10-1896 at 7-56 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 8° 53' N., Long. 76° 39' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 5-2-12.

The Fourth House.—The fourth house is Capricorn a malefic sign free from occupation. The fourth is however aspected by Mars.

Fourth Lord.— The fourth lord Saturn is exalted in Lagna. He is in association with Venus lord of Lagna and is otherwise free from affliction.

Matru-Karaka.—The Moon is in the third, a benefice sign, un-associated but aspected by Jupiter lord of the third. This benefice disposition is more than counterbalanced by the combined aspect of two first-rate malefic, viz., Saturn and Mars. In the Navamsha again, the Moon is associated with Rahu and subjected to Papakarthari Yoga. Moreover, Matru-Karaka is in a place which happens to be the 12th from Matru-Sthana. Consequently Matru-Karaka is considerably afflicted.

Conclusion.—The aspect of Saturn, as lord of the fourth, on Matru-Karaka Moon could have been construed as beneficial but for the fact Saturn happens to be a natural malefic. The fourth is moderately strong. Matru-Karaka is feebly strong. The fourth house is considerably afflicted.

Chart No. 69.—Born on 10-2-1909 at 11-33 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lot. 12° 20' N., Long. 76° 38' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 0-1-11.

Consequently the person lost his mother in his 16th year in Moon Dasha Saturn Bhukti.

Fourth House.—In Chart No. 69 the fourth house is Cancer a benefice sign. It is unoccupied, but aspected by malefic Sun lord of the 5th and a benefice Venus. In the Navamsha the fourth is aspected by Saturn, lord of the fourth. The fourth house is therefore moderately strong.

Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Moon is in the 6th in a benefice sign but is aspected by Saturn. Hence blemished.

Matru-Karaka.—Since the fourth lord is also Matru- Karaka, the blemish attached to the fourth lord is equally applicable to the Matru-Karaka.

Conclusion.—The fourth house is moderately strong. But the lord *cum* Karaka is considerably afflicted The mother died at the age of 9 in Rahu Dasha Rahu Bhukti. Mark the disposition of Rahu in the twelfth or house of loss from Matru-Sthana.

Chart No. 70.— Born on 25-9-1898 at 7-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 23° 2' N., Long. 7T 79' E.)

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 6-7-2.

Fourth House.—In Chart No. 70 the fourth house Cancer is unoccupied by any planet, good or bad. It is aspected by the fourth lord Moon. This is good so far as general indications of the fourth house are concerned. In the Navamsha, the fourth house is considerably afflicted by the presence of Saturn and aspect of Mars.

Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Moon is in Capricorn a malefic sign, aspected powerfully by Saturn and Mars— two first-rate malefic. Jupiter's aspect is a relieving feature. *Matru-Karaka.*—As the Moon Matru-Karaka himself happens to be the fourth lord, he is subject to all the afflictions of the fourth lord.

Conclusion.—The fourth house is moderately strong. The fourth lord and Matru-Karaka are considerably afflicted. The mother died in the 18th year in Moon Dasha Sun Bhukti. Mark that Sun the sub-lord owns the 2nd from Matru-Sthana and occupies the 3rd.

Chart No. 71.—Born on 5-7-1886 at 10-32 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 23° 12' N., Long. 87° 56' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 17-8-3.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 71 the fourth is Taurus, a benefice sign. It is occupied by its own lord Venus and further aspected by benefice Jupiter. In the Navamsha the fourth is occupied by Rahu but aspected by Jupiter. The fourth house is therefore fairly strong.

The Fourth Lord.—As the fourth lord is in the 4th, he is subject to all the benefice influences of the fourth.

Matru-Karaka.—The Moon is in Leo in conjunction with Rahu. The Moon is further aspected by Saturn and hence considerably afflicted.

Conclusion.—The mother lived till the 36th year of the native on account of the general strength of the fourth house and fourth lord. The Matru-Karaka Moon, who is the primary indicator of the mother, is considerably afflicted. Mother's death took place in Mars Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Mark that Mars happens to be a Maraka from the 4th house and occupies a Maraka place from the Moon,

Chart No. 72.—Born on 10-4-1910 at 8-38 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 16° 20' N., Long. 80° 15' E.)

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Years 2-1-25.

and Saturn occupies a Maraka place from the fourth house.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 72 the fourth is Aquarius, a malefic sign. It is occupied by natural benefice Venus and aspected by no planet. The fourth is not blemished.

The Fourth Lord.—Saturn is the fourth lord. He is neecha in the 6th and is associated with two malefic Moon and Mercury and subjected to a powerful Papakarthari Yoga.

Matru-Karaka.—Since Matru-Karaka Moon is in the same sign as Saturn, he (Moon) is subject to all the afflictions as Saturn. In addition, the Moon is with a malefic Saturn.

Conclusion.—The fourth house is unblemished. The fourth lord and Matru-Karaka are both considerably afflicted with the result the mother died when the native was aged 3 in Venus Dasha Venus Bhukti. Venus happens to be a Maraka for the sign containing the Matru-Karaka and the 4th lord.

Chart No. 73.—Born on 5-1-1891 at 12-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18° 54' N., Long. 72° 49' E.)

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 6-0-27.

The Fourth House.— In Chart No. 73, Cancer the fourth house is not occupied by any planet, good or bad. On the other hand, it is aspected by debilitated Jupiter and Mercury. In the Navamsha also, the fourth is aspected by Mercury who has obtained neechabhanga. Consequently the fourth house is fairly powerful.

The Fourth Lord.—The Moon, lord of the fourth, is Matru-Karaka also. He is in Libra, a benefice sign but aspected powerfully by Saturn.

Conclusion.—The fourth house is not much afflicted, but the lord and Karaka are moderately blemished. The native lost his mother in Saturn Dasha Venus Bhukti. Saturn is in a Maraka from the fourth and Venus is in a Maraka from the Moon.

Chart No. 74.—Born on 21-7-1900 at 10-38 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 23° IV N., Long. 79° 53' E.)

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Year 0-4-2.

The Fourth House. —The fourth house is Gemini a benefice sign. It is occupied by Venus, who though lord of the 3rd and 8th is a natural benefice. The fourth is further aspected by Saturn and is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga.

The Fourth Lord.—Mercury who owns the fourth is in the fifth in association with the Sun and aspected by Jupiter. He is, if at all, feebly blemished.

Matru-Karaka.—The Moon is exalted but in association with Ketu and Mars. This is counterbalanced by Jupiter's aspect. In the Navamsha, the Moon is in a benefice sign in association with exalted Venus.

Conclusion. - All the three elements are feebly blemished. The native's mother died in 1946 when he was aged 46.

Chart No. 75.—Born on 17-7-1895 at 12-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 11° 0' N., Long. 78° 40' E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 5-1-6.

The Fourth House.—Sagittarius the fourth house is a benefice sign. It is free from occupation but is aspected by Jupiter lord of the fourth and Mercury lord of Lagna and is thus considerably fortified. In the Navamsha, there is a slight affliction of the fourth house which is negligible as fourth lord Mars aspects the fourth from his own sign Aries.

The Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord is in a Kendra in association with Lagnadhipati Mercury. The moderate affliction to which Jupiter is subjected to in Navamsha is more than counterbalanced by his strong disposition in Rashi.

Matru-Karaka.—The Moon is in Aries, a trikona from the fourth house and is aspected by exalted Saturn. Therefore the Moon's affliction is also feeble.

Conclusion.—Consequently the fourth house is quite strong rendering the native enjoy the fortune of possessing his mother till his age of 52.

Education and Learning

We shall now consider the combinations that make one learned. Acquisition of learning should be ascertained by a consideration of the fourth house and Jupiter. It must be noted that with the aid of astrology, as known at present it may not be possible to say from an examination of the horoscope whether one's inclinations would be for Physics or Chemistry, Engineering or Metallurgy.

The fault of course does not lie with astrology. It shows our own imperfections and how we have not cared to tap the original source of astrological knowledge, by a proper study and adaptation of which it would doubtless be possible to anticipate the exact type of education that one is likely to take to either for his livelihood or for the sake of knowledge. We are giving general combinations and a number of illustrations leaving the reader to pursue his own line of thought or argument to arrive at finer conclusions. From the classical works are culled out the following combinations indicative of inclinations towards different branches of leaning.

Venus in the fourth makes one proficient in music. Mercury in the fourth makes one proficient in astrology. The Sun and the Moon similarly placed favour political science, psychology and metaphysics. Sun-Mercury combination favours proficiency in mathematics. Venus in the fourth, combined with Mercury or Sun, endows one with poetical instincts.

The Sun and Mars having anything to do with Mercury make one a logician. Jupiter similarly placed makes the person an expert in Vedas and Vedangas. Here the planet having to do most with the fourth house is to be considered and not merely the house or the lord. Thus if Venus is lord of the fourth and he is in the seventh with Mercury and Mars and the fourth is occupied by Saturn and the Moon, the person will be acquainted with different branches of learning. Consistent with the inherent nature and indications of the planet mainly connected with the fourth house, either as lord, occupant or associate, one has to infer the type of education one is likely to get. The Sun is the king and the ruler. The Moon represents a wavering mind. Mars is the warrior and the practical man. Mercury is the thinker and the adept. Jupiter is the priest, spiritualist and the judge. Venus is the poet and philosopher. Saturn is the statesman and leader. Rahu is a diplomat and Ketu is the prophet and the seer. With these clues, we have to interpret the horoscope, consistent with common sense factors, if we have to perceive the truth of astrology. Astrology is a science. Studied and applied with the utmost integrity, astrology can be a real boon to humanity. The qualities and influencing abilities allotted to planets and signs must not be taken too literally. For example when we say that Venus is a Planet of poetry, it does not mean that one visualise as poet singing through the heavens. It means simply that persons born at a time when Venus is situated in that portion of the heavens, which symbolically rules education, do tend to exhibit an aptitude for poetry, music and fine arts. When dealing with the tenth Bhava in the second volume of this work, I propose to give adequate statistical data regarding the professions and occupations denoted by different planets. These data will also be helpful in finding out the educational and literary attainments. The laws of horoscopic interpretation are quite sound for, they are based upon the vast experience of astrological thinkers of all ages.

Chart No 76.—Born on 12-2-1856 at about 12-21 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18° N., Long. 84° E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 12-3-9.

The Fourth House.—The fourth house is Leo. It is occupied by no planet. Saturn, Sun, Mercury and Jupiter aspect the fourth house. The Sun as lord of the fourth and Mercury as lord of the second and fifth aspecting the fourth house have fortified the house considerably.

Yoga Karaka Saturn's aspect is equally important. Hence the fourth house is rendered quite strong.

The Fourth Lord.—The Sun is the fourth lord. He is in the tenth, in association with Mercury and Jupiter, owning the 2nd and 5th and 8th and 11th respectively. The Sun aspects the fourth house. Mercury's association with the fourth lord is highly significant.

Vidya-Karaka.—Jupiter, the Vidya-Karaka, aspects vidya-Sthana (fourth) and is well fortified but for his ownership of the 8th and 11th, which may be ignored for purposes of assessing VidyaBhava (house of education).

Conclusion.—The strong disposition of the house, the lord and the Karaka or indicator conferred on the native high education—Jupiter and Mercury indicating proficiency in astrology, Jupiter denoting scholarship in law and Vedic learning and Saturn's aspect denoting great proficiency in English language and literature. Here an observation has to be made. Venus is the Karaka for music. He is in the 9th from the Moon and in the 11th from Vidya-Karaka. This explains the great interest the native evinced in music. The intellectual attainments of this subject were not confined to any particular field. He was a historian, astrologer, linguist, litterateur and lawyer of no mean order. And his achievements in the field of learning are well borne out by the disposition and strength of the Vidya-Bhava and the Karaka.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 77 the fourth house is Leo, unoccupied by any planet but aspected by Saturn. In the Navamsha the fourth house is aspected by Jupiter.

The Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Sun is in Cancer in association with Venus lord of Lagna and aspected by Jupiter, the Karaka for vidya. In the Navamsha also, the Sun joins Venus and Mars in the 7th from Lagna.

Vidya-Karaka.—Jupiter, the Vidya-Karaka, is in an ideal position. As lord of the 8th and 11th from Lagna and Chandra Lagna respectively, he is in the 11th in his own house aspected by Saturn the Yoga Karaka.

Chart No. 77.—Born on 26-7-1856 A.D. at Midnight at Dublin.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 6-6-18.

Conclusion.—The house, the lord and the Karaka being fairly well disposed, endowed the native with considerable intellectual equipment. Vidya-Karaka Jupiter in the eleventh and Mercury the planet of intelligence in the second is suggestive of financial gains and public favour through writing. Venus in conjunction with the fourth lord made him a successful music and art critic.

The Fourth House.—Leo is the fourth house. It is occupied by the mystic planet Ketu and aspected by the matter-of-fact planet Mars. In the Navamsha, the fourth is aspected by Jupiter.

The Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Sun is in the 7th, a secret sign aspected by Jupiter and otherwise free from affliction. In the Navamsha again, the Sun is situated in Sagittarius aspected by Jupiter.

The Karaka —Jupiter the Vidya-Karaka occupies the Lagna and is aspected by the lord of the fourth Sun.

Chart No. 78.—Born on 30-11-1858 at A.D. 4-25 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Long. 90° 8' E., Lat. 23° 33' N.)

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 2-3-0.

Conclusion.—All the three factors governing education and learning have been considerably fortified. The fourth being occupied by Ketu and aspected by Mars indicates that the subject was a visionary, yet steeped in matter-of-fact science. The native attained acknowledged distinction in Physics but his sphere of activities extended towards biology also.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 79 the fourth house is Capricorn and is free from affliction either by occupation or aspect. In the Navamsha, the fourth house has Jupiter Posited in it aspected by exalted Venus.

The Fourth Lord.—Saturn, who owns the fourth and who is also Yoga Karaka, is in Lagna, exalted. From Chandra Lagna, the fourth lord Venus (who also happens to be Yoga Karaka in this case) is in the eighth from the

Chart No. 79.—Born on 28-8-1749 at 12-17 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Long. 8° 41' E., Lat. 50° 3' N.)

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: Years 12-4-24.

Moon, having obtained neechabhanga and causing Adhi Yoga. In the Navamsha again, the fourth lord Mercury is in Lagna, in his own house.

Karaka.—Jupiter is in his own house in an Upachaya from Lagna and the second from Chandra Lagna aspected by Venus. In the Navamsha the fourth lord and Vidyakarka are in mutual Kendra's.

Conclusion. — Chart No 16 belongs to one of the greatest poets of Europe of the eighteenth century. Mark how the influences of Venus, Jupiter and Saturn have blended together in relation to the house of learning and how all these three planets have been strengthened either by association or occupation of own house. The native of the horoscope was also interested in astrology, philosophy, art and metaphysical and mystical writings. The situation of Jupiter in the fourth in the Navamsha and exalted Venus aspecting the fourth are significant combinations suggestive of the emotions that moulded the native's poetical thoughts.

Chart No. 80.—Born on 7-9-1856 at 4 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E., Lat. 13° N.)

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 10-1-17.

The Fourth House.—The fourth house is Aries and is un-afflicted.

The Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Mars is in the eleventh (eighth from the fourth) in association with debilitated Moon and aspected by Jupiter. In the Navamsha, the fourth lord Mercury is in the twelfth aspected by Jupiter.

VidyaKaraka.—Though VidyaKaraka Jupiter is in his own sign, yet he is considerably afflicted by Rahu and is aspected by Saturn and debilitated Venus.

Conclusion.—VidyaKaraka's affliction resulted in the native getting very ordinary school education. But the fairly strong disposition of the fourth house and the lord rendered him acquire knowledge of men and matters and the native occupied a very high official position in life.

There are, of course, several Raja-Yogas in this horoscope and it is beyond the scope of the present observations.

Education, in common parlance, means the acquisition of certain distinctions having undergone the necessary courses of study in recognised institutions and not the acquisition of knowledge by self-study.

Chart No. 81.—Born on 23-11-1902 at 5-16 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 23° 8' N.. long. 72° 40' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 13-11-12.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 81, Capricorn becomes the fourth. It is occupied by Saturn and Jupiter, the latter in neecha but having obtained neecha-bhanga. In the Navamsha, the fourth is free from association or aspect.

The Fourth Lord.—The fourth lord Saturn, happening also to be Yoga Karaka, is in the fourth, in association with Jupiter lord of the 3rd and the 6th.

VidyaKaraka.—Jupiter is subjected to all the influences to which Saturn is. Jupiter is exalted in the Navamsha.

Conclusion.—Mark the strong disposition of all the three factors and especially the dignified positions of both the lord and the Karaka. From Chandra Lagna, the fourth becomes strengthened by the situation of Venus and the Sun (lord of Chandra Lagna) further aspected by Mars lord of the fourth. Consistent with the dominant positions of Mars and Saturn, the subject was a professor. Jupiter's strong disposition has rendered the native an authority on Power-Engineering.

The Fourth House.—In Chart No. 82, the fourth is Leo, a fixed sign and it is occupied by the Moon, lord of the third and hence blemished. It is aspected by Mercury, lord of the fifth. In the Navamsha, the fourth house is Scorpio. It is occupied by Mars, the lord, and aspected by Saturn, a malefic.

Chart No. 82.—Born on 16-3-1908 at 10-56 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 12° 2' N., Long. 75° 39' E.)

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Year 0-0-13.

The Fourth Lord.—The Sun owning the fourth is in a benefice sign in association with Saturn and aspected by exalted Jupiter.

The VidyaKaraka— Jupiter is exalted in the third; While in the Navamsha he is in the third.

Conclusion.—It is the Vidya-Karaka that is really strong. The natives' general education in the sense of school knowledge is poor. His knowledge of English is almost nil. This is indicated by the Sun's (lord of the fourth) conjunction with Saturn. But, however, his grasp of the current political, social and international problems is unique. He is educated in the sense that he has learnt things by self-study and not by going to college or school.

Above we have given six charts bearing on education and learning. Each combination is capable of producing a variety of effects consistent with the ownerships, inherent and acquired natures and associations of the planets in Combination. Consequently in the analysis of a combination with a view to ascertaining a particular signification or event, all the factors having a bearing on the Bhava have got to be considered.

Our humble experience suggests that for proficiency in music, Venus should be in the fourth or ninth or fifth house or aspect these houses. Interest in music may be predicted if Venus is in the fourth from the Moon. For proficiency in astrology, Mercury should be in the fourth, the Sun should be in the fifth or the Sun and Mercury should be in the second. The reference in all these cases is from Lagna or Chandra Lagna. Great learning in Vedas and other scriptures, consistent with the native's religion, can be predicted if the Sun and Mercury are in the fifth or Jupiter exalted or Jupiter occupies the second, ninth, fifth or tenth. Rahu's position in the fourth or fifth generally favours diplomacy. One who has this combination can probe into the minds of others and understand their mental currents. Students of Astrology should collect a large number of horoscopes and study the combinations in the light of actual results.

Conveyances and Possessions

The fourth house represents vehicles or carnages. We must also note the influences of the significator or Karaka of conveyances, viz., Venus. One of the important combinations for the acquisition or possession of a vehicle is the association of the lords of the fourth and ninth in Lagna or the seventh from Lagna. Venus in the fourth with the lord of the fourth or in the eleventh confers ordinary vehicles. The fourth lord in conjunction with the Moon or Venus as lord of the fourth (which is possible if Lagna is Aquarius or Cancer) in the eleventh, tenth or ninth indicates possession of vehicles. Vahana-Karaka is Venus and Vahana-Sthana is fourth. It is by a consideration of these *[actors plus the fourth lord]* that we have to predict Vahana Yoga. Even in possession of Vahanas or conveyances, there are gradations. A streamlined limousine cannot be equated with a push bike or a bullock-cart though all of them fall under the category of Vahanas. Jupiter's presence in or aspect of the fourth *plus the situation of Venus in the seventh* is a sure indication of the acquisition of a fitting Vahana. In this connection, I would refer the readers to Chapter IV of my English translation of BHAVARTHA RATNAKARA, wherein several combinations have been given, indicative of the acquisition of Vahanas or vehicles.

Regarding the possession of houses, the strangling hut and the more exquisitely furnished mansion, fall in the same category. It is only a difference of degree. It is the inherent strengths, the afflictions, the fortified positions of the Karakas and the appropriate lord that reveal whether one would acquire a hut or a palace. The following combinations indicate possession of houses. Lord of

Lagna or the seventh joining Lagna or the fourth ; strong disposition of the fourth lord in exaltation or Kendra ; the lord of the fourth occupying the shashtiamsas of Gopura, Mridwa or Simhasana; Vahana-Karaka posited in his own Thrimsamsa ; lords of the fourth and tenth in association in a Kendra ; and Venus strongly posited in the fourth. In applying the above combinations, the astrologer must use his skill and "the skill of the astrologer" as Prof. B. Suryanarain Rao says must be "consistent with interpretation and comprehension of these minutes".

Chart No. 83.—Born on 12-3-1863 at 2-3 a.m. (Lat. 22° 20' N., Long. 4h. 53m. E.)

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 14-7-6.

The above chart is simple. The fourth lord Jupiter is in the eleventh while the fourth house is occupied by exalted Venus. Again, from Chandra Lagna the fourth Lord Saturn is in the eleventh and the fourth is aspected by Jupiter, the fifth lord, and occupied by the tenth lord. The subject possessed not one, but many luxurious conveyances and mansions throughout life.

Chart no. 84 is a typical horoscope illustrating the possession of innumerable houses and vehicles. Mark the fact that the fourth lord Saturn is in the eleventh with

Chart No. 84.—Born on 30-7-1863 at 2 p.m. (Lat. 42° 5' N., Long. 83° 5' W.)

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: Years 2-4-29.

Jupiter, lord of the second and fifth, and Venus, lord of the seventh. Venus Vahana-Karaka has Neechabhanga, while Mars Griha-Karaka not only happens to be Lagnadhipati but aspects the fourth from the tenth.

In Chart No. 85 lord of Lagna Saturn is in the fourth. The fourth lord Venus is in the seventh with Mercury lord of the fifth. Lords of the fourth and tenth are in association in the seventh. Both the Karakas of house and vehicles are in the fourth from the Moon. Note the native acquired a fine car in Jupiter Dasha Venus Bhukti and a decent house in Jupiter Dasha Mars Bhukti.

In Chart No. 86 the fourth house is Virgo and it is occupied by the 3rd lord Sun and aspected by Saturn lord of the 8th. The fourth lord Mercury is equally afflicted. The native enjoyed for some time the luxury of owning a car but he had to dispense not only with his car but a fine job also as his spendthrift nature and speculative tendencies landed him in endless troubles and he was pursued day

Chart No. 85.—Born on 8-8-1912 A.D. at 7-35p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. m. 20s. E.)

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-6.

Chart No. 86.—Born on 26-9-1901 at 12-20 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 10° 25' N., Long. 5h. 53m. E.)

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 16-1-18.

in and day out by his creditors. To escape the clutches of his creditors, the native has been roaming about here and there, torn away from his family and children. Mercury's association with Mars-Rahu is solely responsible for his speculative tendencies and losses.

Chart No. 87.—Born on 28-8-1909 at 9-52 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lot. 13" N., Long. 77° 35' E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 3-7-20.

The fourth is Capricorn a movable sign aspected by Saturn the lord. The fourth is occupied by the Moon lord of the tenth. The fourth lord is considerably afflicted by being neecha and subjected to Papakarthari Yoga. He is, of course, aspected by Jupiter, who being lord of the third and sixth is himself afflicted. From Chandra Lagna again, the fourth is occupied by debilitated Saturn and the lord happens to be in the twelfth from fourth. VahanaKarakas is neecha while GrihaKarakas is weak. The subject is a Police Jamedar drawing about Rs. 60 per mensem. None of the indications of the fourth house have been conferred on him consistent with the intensely malefic disposition of the house.

Hundreds of examples can be given to prove the astrological dictum that the fourth house *plus* the appropriate Karakas should be well disposed to assure an optimum share of the significations.

VIII. The Fifth House

The fifth house refers to children, emotions and feelings, faith in God and Poorvapunya. To a certain extent it is also concerned with speculative tendencies. The remarks made in para 2 of page 159 pertaining to the fourth house apply with equal force to the fifth house also.

Main Considerations

In analysing the fifth Bhava, due consideration must be given to the three important factors, viz., (a) the house, (b) the lord, and (c) the Karaka, which in this case would be Jupiter. There are the secondary considerations, viz., the occupants of the fifth house, the associates joining the fifth lord and the Karaka and the Yoga Karaka, i.e., the planets causing the various yogas bearing on the fifth house.

Before considering the general combinations, we shall make a few observations on the emotional side of nature as revealed by the fifth house. Some sign of the zodiac would be on the Bhavamadhya of the fifth house. Consistent with the nature of this sign and blended by the nature of the planet or planets situated therein or aspecting the sign, the emotional nature of the native will be developed. When Agnitatwa Rashis or fiery signs (Aries, Leo and Sagittarius) have reference to the fifth house, the native cannot be corrupt unless the horoscope has other unfavourable attributes. The native possesses vivid idiosyncracies. He takes everything in the world seriously and possesses a sense of importance. In excess, this independence of spirit, characteristic of this tatwa, can be offensive in relation to other people. This becomes the case when the Bhava-madya falls exactly in a fiery constellation or Mars occupies the fifth. When not afflicted, the person faces life with courage and the mind voyages through the strange seas of thought alone. Unless the Moon is away from this combination, emotion is life to the person. His marked trait would be that he can forgive almost anything excepting a fool. The quality of stupidity makes him indignant. However, there exist softer and milder types of the same central character. A literary writer, in whom this element is strong, excels in developing an idea. The mind travels too far afield. There is little sequence of ideas or sense of structure and the general effect is illogical. One with Leo on the 5th house possesses a quite divine foresight with regard to future. Generosity is a marked characteristic. A lady born under such a set-up has the knack of proving an ideal housewife. She is impressive in action. Summing up, a fiery sign on the fifth house gives that ardent, fiery quality which inspires and invigorates one with the energy to act. It is dynamic and forceful, aspiring and inspiring. It saves one from being sunk in the inner seas of emotion or lost in the airy heights of abstract thought.

If the Bhutatwa Rashis or earthly signs (Taurus, Capricorn and Virgo) are in the 5th house, the person will possess a retentive memory, imagination and deep feeling. He has an attraction for hidden things. He is difficult to deal with as he is elusive, trifling, impish, stubborn and somewhat peevish. If the fifth Bhava is in Taurus, the person will be highly optimistic and he takes life easy.

The opposite holds good for Capricorn. He will be highly pessimistic and takes life rather too seriously. If the sign is Virgo then there will be a blending of the characteristics of Taurus and Capricorn. The earthy element makes the person take a mystical view of physical life. This element is intuitional and psychic. Another fundamental quality is retrospection and exquisite sensibility often elevated to a mystical belief in an inner life within the forms and objects of nature. Criticism and censure closely allied to active kindness and helpfulness, obstinacy, a certain irritability, closeness over money and jealousy, in love, are some of the important characteristics of this group.

The Vayutatwa Rashis (airy signs), viz., Gemini, Libra and Aquarius on the 5th house, give rise to an altogether different emotional set-up. The Vayutatva element is concerned with conduct rather than motive, with action rather than thought or feeling. One characteristic of a person born under this set-up is his liking for the ordinary and familiar—the insignificant things in life, humble everyday people and simple annals of the poor. Libra is the most practical while Aquarius is the least matter-of-fact. Gemini hits at the golden mean. We have of course to consider the collective influences focussed on the fifth house and then come to a conclusion. Usually shrewd and far-seeing, one born with a Vayutatwa Rashi in the fifth house is an innate philosopher. However much disturbed, he has the capacity to remain calm and settle into poise. In general outlook the philosophy

is that of determinism and the work is often shadowed by a dark sense of fate. The past is looked upon and valued chiefly as a fact and not as a cherished memory. He observes tradition and convention. He upholds existing laws and conditions in religion and philosophy. At its very highest it becomes a grave acceptance of some power ordering human lives, a submission to the inevitable and to a noble resignation to the outworking of universal laws. The virtues of this group are discipline and restraint, its ideals obedience and sobriety. Often in the case of Aquarius, there is associated a certain seriousness of outlook and a gravity of tone—the former being at times a heavy melancholy. Summing up, one born with a Vayratwa Rashi on the 5th possesses the common sense necessary to rule the world. He is awake to realities. He has his own virtues and qualities which no other elements can give. He makes us realise that facts are facts which we must face and accept—not run away from or try to distort.

If the fifth house falls in a Jalatatwa Rashi (Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces), it indicates an attitude of mind where balance is the dominant element. The person will possess an impartiality of outlook, a kindly tolerance and a philosophy of moderation, poise and a sense of proportion. There is also a certain amount of satire and a mixture of jest and earnest. The mental disposition is one of quieter but more persistent effort. Scorpio has a sting in its tail and this is the thing to watch out against.

The person will be uncompromising, exacting, fault finding. Yet he can display keen judgment and power of impartial criticism. The wisdom of the serpent lies concealed. Tenacity is one of his chief characteristics. He will display sympathy, persistence, emotion and be somewhat self-possessed and self-reliant.

When Pisces is in the fifth Bhava, the person will have a restless but a creative mind with an imaginative outlook. He is liable to be obsessed with curious fancies. The characteristics of a person born under this set-up are difficult to interpret with any degree of clearness. He always pretends to be different from what he really is and there will be an over-abundance of self-esteem and approbateness combined. Summing up, the imagination is fertile and the nature resourceful and there is much pride in the mental disposition.

It must be noted that the above characteristics are said to be conferred provided a Rashi belonging to a certain *tatwa* is in the fifth house. The exact mental set-up depends upon the combined influences of the exact Rashi *plus* the planetary and constellation influences. Though Cancer, Scorpio and Pisces belong to the same category, yet each has got its own distinctive characteristics to impress. It is here that the astrologer is called upon to use his power of judgment.

Results of the Lord of the Fifth House being placed in Different Houses

In the First House.—If the 5th lord is favourably combined and associated, the person commands a number of servants, becomes a Judge, Magistrate or Minister empowered to punish the evil-minded. He will earn the grace of God ; few children ; will have foes and gives happiness to others. If the 5th lord is afflicted, there will be no issues; will invoke kshudra devatas (evil and destructive forces), will be evil-minded and leader of a gang of deceitful persons ; a tale-bearer with a sting. If the lord is moderately good, mixed results will follow.

In the Second House. If the 5th lord is favourably disposed, the person will be blessed with a beautiful wife and well-behaving children. There will be gains from Government or King. He will become learned and a good astrologer. Lord weak and afflicted, Poor ; loss of money through Government displeasure ; will be unable to maintain his own family ; will have family troubles and misunderstandings ; becomes a priest in a Siva temple.

In the Third House.—Favourably disposed, many good children and brothers, If unfavourably disposed, loss of children, misunderstandings with brothers and continuous occupational troubles. He will become stingy and a tale bearer.

In the Fourth House.—If favourably disposed, the person will have a few sons, one of whom will live by agriculture. The mother will live long. May become an adviser to a ruler or his

preceptor. The lord, afflicted, causes death of children. The lord, moderately strong, confers daughters and no sons.

In the Fifth House.—Lord favourably disposed indicates a number of sons ; becomes great in his own line of activity ; otherwise he becomes an expert in Mantra Shasta and befriends persons in power. He may also become an expert in mathematics or head of a religious institution. Lord afflicted, contrary results should be anticipated. Children will die; he will not keep to his word; wavering mentality and cruel.

In the Sixth House.—If the fifth lord is favourably disposed, the maternal uncle will be a famous man. He will have enmity with his own son. If the lord is afflicted, issues will not be born and he may have to adopt one from maternal uncle's line.

In the Seventh House.—When the lord is favourably disposed, the native's son lives abroad and attains distinction, wealth and fame. Or he will have a number of issues. He will also become renowned, learned, prosperous, greatly devoted to his master and possesses a charming personality. When the lord is afflicted, there will be loss of children, one of whom will die abroad after attaining name and fame.

In the Eighth House.—Paternal property will be lost due to debts. There will be extinction of the family. He will suffer from lung troubles. He will be peevish, unhappy but not poor.

In the Ninth House.—He will become a teacher or a preceptor. Renovates ancient temples, wells, choultries and gardens. One of the sons attains distinction as an orator or author. If the lord is afflicted, he will earn divine wrath and consequent destruction of fortune.

In the Tenth House.—If the lord is beneficially disposed, a Raja Yoga is formed. Acquires landed property; earns the goodwill of the rulers, constructs temples and performs religious sacrifices ; one of the sons becomes a gem of the family. If aspected by the Sun the native may join the intelligence department. If the lord is afflicted, faces the wrath of the rulers and contrary results will happen.

In the Eleventh House.—Benefits through sons and success in all undertakings; becomes rich and learned and helps others; will have a number of sons; becomes an author.

In the Twelfth-House.—Quest for knowing the Ultimate Reality will be pronounced. He will lead a life of non- attachment, becomes spiritual, moves from one place to another and ultimately attains Moksha.

It will be seen that the above combinations are quite general and they have to be used with great care paying particular attention to the benefice, malefic, or moderating nature of the lord qualified or modified otherwise by the association or aspect of the other planets and lords.

Important Combinations

The following combinations bearing on the fifth house have been culled out from important sources, and they are general in character requiring the skill and intelligence of the astrologer for their correct interpretation and explanation.

If the fifth house has beneficial associations or aspects, there will be children. Lord of the Lagna in the fifth and the fifth lord strong, or exchange of houses between first and fifth lords, favours birth of children. If Jupiter, as lord of the fifth, is strong and aspected by lord of Lagna, one gets many issues. Lord of the 2nd, possessed of strength, in the fifth, aspected by Jupiter, indicates birth of children. Birth of children is also indicated when the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the owner of the fifth be conjoined with or aspected by a benefice or when the lord of the fifth is in benefice amsas or when the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the lord of the fifth is in Lagna Bhava.

Children will die early if the lord of the fifth occupies 3, 6 or 12 and is aspected by no benefice; when the lord of the fifth is hemmed in between malefic ; when the fifth is aspected by a malefic, the lord of the fifth joins an evil planet; when the lord of the 5th occupies cruel and

debilitated Navamsha; when the lord of the Drekkana, or the Navamsha, joined by the lord of the twelfth aspects the 5th lord ; when Rahu occupying the 5th is aspected by Mars; when Saturn aspected by the Moon occupies the 5th and the lord of the 5th joins Rahu; when Rahu and lord of Lagna are associated with the 5th lord or occupy the 5th.

The family is extinguished when the lord of Lagna is in the 5th, and Lagna and the Moon have evil associations; when the fifth is occupied by Mercury and the Lagna by a malefic; when malefic occupy the 1st, 5th, 8th and 12th houses or the 5th house exclusively and when Mars, Saturn and the Sun occupy respectively the 1st, 8th and 5th houses. The first child will be male, if the 5th lord is in the 1st, 2nd or 3rd or if Mars, Venus and Moon are in common signs, Sagittarius excepted. One would have no child living if Venus is in the 7th, Moon is in the tenth and evil planets are in the 5th from the lord of the 5th. Male children will be got if lord of 5th is in the houses of Moon or Venus, aspected or joined by them. The first child dies if Mars is in the 5th aspected by Jupiter or Venus. One gets a child in his 32nd year if Jupiter is in the 5th and lord of 5th is with Venus.

An obedient child is born if the 5th lord aspects or occupies the ascendant and lord of Lagna is similarly disposed towards the 5th. A disobedient child is born if the 5th lord is afflicted and unaspected by Lagnadhipati but seen by Mars or Rahu. Lagna being Aries or Scorpio and the Sun and Saturn placed in the 5th and 8th respectively influenced by a benefice, the person will have children late in life. If the 5th house falls in Gemini, Virgo, Capricorn or Aquarius and has the association of Saturn or Mandi, one will have an adopted son. When a malefic is in the eleventh house and the Moon and Venus occupy the 5th, the first-born will be a daughter. The person will have three children if the Sun aspected by a benefice occupies the 5th, or Virgo being Lagna and Saturn is in the 5th: five children if Libra is Lagna and Saturn is in the 5th. If the lords of the 1st and the 5th aspect each other, the son will be obedient to the father. Saturn, Mercury and the Moon in the 5th make one 'purchase' a son for the continuance of the family.

Jupiter in the 5th gives good intellect and memory.

Rahu and Saturn in the 5th make one dull and stupid.

Planets in the Fifth House

The Sun.—This combination deprives the person of children, riches and happiness. His life will be short. He will suffer from heart disease, will roam about in forest regions; a mountaineer. This position also denotes difficult child-birth.

The Moon.—Clarity of mind, happiness from children, acquisition of lands, gems and precious stones, opportunity to serve the State are indicated when the Moon is in the 5th. The person will be straightforward, truthful, learned, gentlemanly, god-fearing, and devoid of enemies. Strong tendency towards speculation is also denoted. One of the children becomes famous.

Mars.—Miserable for his wife, friends and children ; always disturbed in thoughts; impressive, rash, weak-minded, back-biter and unhappy. He will suffer from colic and suffers misfortunes through children. Too much attached to sex pleasures and consequently loss of health. Dangerous child-birth may be predicted in a woman's chart. *Mercury.*—Learned and happy, will have a number of children. The person may become an adviser or a minister ; highly intelligent and learned in Mantrasastras ; inclined to too much of sex pleasure and consequently lacking in vitality.

Jupiter.—Learned in logic and law, mantrasastra, highly intelligent, preceptor or adviser to a king and great discriminating power. He will have good friends and vehicles and decorous manners. A number of children ; god-fearing ; happy with children and friends.

Venus.—Poetic; possesses a number of friends and beautiful children ; happiness through offspring ; wise and discriminating; acquires wealth ; respected by the State. This position also indicates more of female children and success in speculation.

Saturn.—Evil-minded and stupid ; sickly and weak; poor and hated by others. This combination denotes sorrows through children. Fortune will be variable and not steady and he will have a hypocritical nature. Quarrels with friends and relatives and sorrow in domestic life.

Rahu.—Suffers from colic; mistaken by others and unfriended; will lose a number of children; hard-hearted and unconventional; heart trouble.

Ketu.—Loss of children; trouble in the stomach, strange and peculiar experiences in connection with emotions and feelings. Later on in life, inclination towards spirituality.

The above results get modified by the aspects and associations of other lords. If the Sun is afflicted, there will be loss through speculation and trouble with cousins. If the Moon joins malefic or is aspected by them, there will be loss through children and loose sex relations. If the afflicting planet be Mars, children die after some time. If the afflicting planet is Saturn, there is fear of brain derangement. The 5th house is an index to the lower human feelings. Moon afflicted by Mars in this position denotes intrigues and loose sex relations. Affliction of Mars denotes danger of ruin and disgrace through the opposite sex. If Mars is strengthened, there will be gains through lands, chemicals and factories. Trouble and danger through children are shown. There will be inclination to rush into rash speculations. Mercury afflicted gives anxiety and worry through children. If afflicted by Mars there will be a scandal in connection with love affairs. The emotional side of nature dominates the reason. If well aspected by Jupiter, it favours gain through speculation and authorship.

If Jupiter is strengthened, life will be smooth. If afflicted, troubles arise consistent with the nature of the afflicting planet. Venus well-fortified denotes gains through females and extra marital attachments with actresses or singers. If afflicted, there will be loss of health through over-indulgence. If Mars is the afflicting planet, there will be indiscriminate bestowal of affection on children. Rahu afflicting gives strange courtships. Saturn afflicting gives disappointments in love affairs. Saturn afflicted by Mars denotes danger of unnatural attachments, especially to those who are older. There will be loss of children, danger of drowning and even heart trouble. If Saturn's position is strengthened by Jupiter, gains in mines is indicated.

Rahu's affliction is a very bad combination. It causes scandal through children. If Venus associates with Rahu, there may be homo-sexual tendencies. Ketu afflicted gives criminal tendencies. The person lacks even a sense of shame when provoked and usually possesses a vindictive nature. The native lacks the human touch in his approach towards one or two of the issues. If Venus joins Ketu, the man chooses platonic love. If the afflicting planet is Mars, many dangers are threatened and the family will be extinguished. Much skill is required in judging the 5th house and in interpreting the various combinations.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Fifth House

Careful attention to the methods suggested in previous chapters for interpretation of time-factors in regard to the fructification of the results of the Bhavas dealt with therein will enable any intelligent person to anticipate the probable period in which events pertaining to the 5th house take place. To analyse a Bhava and to indicate the likely period of fructification of events, a true sense of proportion and discrimination is needed on the part of the astrological student. The laws of interpretation, based on vast experience, should be carefully studied and understood. First attempts may prove disappointing and discouraging, but subsequent attempts are bound to succeed. Failure may be due to overlooking some point.

As we have said above, the 5th house has mainly to do with issues and secondarily with intelligence, emotions and fame. We have to consider whether the native is likely to enjoy the Dasha of the 5th lord during his lifetime. If there is no chance of the Dasha of the 5th lord being enjoyed, then we have to find out the planets which will influence the 5th house by way of occupation and aspect and whether the native will enjoy the Dasha of such planets.

In timing events pertaining to the 5th house, the following factors have to be noted:—

(a) The lord, (b) the planet or planets aspecting the 5th house, (c) planet or planets posited in the 5th house, (d) planets aspecting the lord of the 5th house, (e) planet or planets in

association with the lord of the 5th house, (f) the lord of the 5th from the Moon and the Karaka of the 5th Bhava.

The factors above mentioned are capable of influencing the 5th house, either as lords of main periods (Dasha) or as lords of sub-periods (Bhuktis) or as lords of still minor periods.

The sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 5th house, in the major periods of planets capable of influencing the 5th produce results pertaining to the 5th house *par excellence*. The sub-periods of planets associated with the house, in the major periods of planets not associated with the 5th house produce results pertaining to the 5th house to a limited extent only. Similarly the sub-periods of lords, who have nothing to do with the 5th in major periods of lords associated with 5th, will produce effects pertaining to fifth only to a limited or nominal extent,

Nature of Results

In general, the following results may be anticipated in the Dasha and Bhuktis of planets capable of influencing the fifth house, subject of course to the peculiarities of the individual horoscope concerned.

The 5th lord in his own house or otherwise strong: there will be birth of sons and favour from superiors. Misunderstandings with the sons will be the result if the 5th lord in Lagna has an adverse Navamsha position. If the 5th lord occupies the 6th in association with the 6th lord, the native's maternal uncle will prosper or the native will derive benefits from the maternal uncle. If a politician, he will get political power. If the 5th lord has the above situation, but in the Navamsha is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the place occupied by the 6th lord, there will be destruction of prosperity and he will be the victim of his ruler's wrath. When the influences are mixed, the results will also be mixed.

When the 5th lord is in the seventh in association with the seventh lord, the native will be benefited by his son's trip to and residence in foreign countries. There will be financial benefits and the native will enjoy the company of learned and pious persons. If not already married, marriage takes place and a new family will be set up. The 5th lord afflicted, misfortunes befall children.

When the 5th lord is in the 8th with the 8th lord, there will be death of children or abortions to wife, misunderstandings with kith and kin, displeasure of superiors and rulers and loss in business. The person will quarrel with his father and hate his family deity. When the 8th lord is afflicted or when the 5th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th (in Navamsha) from the 8th lord, the evil results will be considerably minimised.

When the 5th lord is in the ninth in association with the 9th lord and the lord of Lagna weak and joining the ninth, the person will have happiness from father during his boyhood or during the Dasha of the 5th lord. There will be inheritance of paternal or ancestral property, or he will get a good administrative or honorary post. The father will be in the good books of the ruling classes. When the 5th lord is very strong, there will be unexpected dawn of prosperity and fortune. This will be the case only if the 5th lord is Mars or the 5th house happens to be a sign of Mars. If the 5th lord is the Sun or Leo happens to be the 9th house, the person will become an author of religious books. There will be acquisition of wealth through a new administrative job, one's own occupation, and through female sources if the 5th lord is the Moon, Jupiter and Venus respectively or the 9th happens to be a sign ruled by one of the above three planets.

When the 5th lord is in the tenth in conjunction with the 10th lord or is in Lagna with the lord of Lagna, or in Navamsha Lagna, or the 5th and 10th lords are in Lagna, during the sub-period of the 10th lord, in the major period of the 5th lord, or in the sub-periods of Lagnadhipati, in the major period of the 5th lord, the person will acquire a kingdom or become head of a State, or a Minister, consistent with the strength of the lords concerned. When the lords have attained Vargottamamsa, the position acquired will be that of a king or head of a State. When the 5th lord is strongly disposed, as indicated above, but the Lagna lord is weak, Raja Yoga, during the Dasha of the 5th lord, will be enjoyed by the son.

In the assessment of the above yoga, the occupation of the person concerned should be carefully considered. A politician may become head of a State or Minister. One in Government service will reach the highest position. A businessman will have his palmy days while an agriculturist will earn enormous profits in his own avocation. In Interpreting horoscopes, commonsense must be applied to the blending of various indications.

When the 5th lord is in the 11th with the 11th lord, there will be acquisition of riches and gains from business. If in addition to the above disposition of the 5th lord, the 2nd lord is in deep exaltation in Rashi or in Navamsha, immense wealth and fortune will flow in. He will earn through sea-products or ship-building when the 5th house is a movable and watery sign. Consistent with the nature and characteristics of planets and signs involved, there will be influx of wealth.

When the 5th lord is in the 11th with the 11th lord, there will be gain through his sons or Government sources or elder brother, or one will acquire a new job. As the Dasha of the 5th lord, when in the 11th with the 11th lord, is a Yoga Dasha, it is capable of conferring highly beneficial results. When the 5th lord is in adverse amsas contrary results may be expected. There will be losses in business, reverses in official life, disappointments, misunderstandings and financial troubles and upheavals.

When the lord of the 5th joins the lord of the 12th in the 12th (along with the 6th lord) there will be mental afflictions almost bordering on lunacy. Misunderstandings will arise with father and sons. He will incur the displeasure of the rulers. In the absence of the 6th lord in the above combination, the person becomes wiser and spends money on deserving causes.

When the lord of the 5th is in Lagna with the lord of Lagna, one becomes a leader of his community or a political party consistent with the nature of the planets concerned. He will acquire riches and conveyances. When the Dasha operates during childhood, he will be adopted into a rich family. If in the middle of life, the native will have good progeny. When the 5th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th from the Lagnadhipati, in the Navamsha, contrary results should be expected.. When strongly disposed, the 5th lord, in the above combination, is also capable of conferring during his Dasha *mantRashiddhi*. The person may also take to some religious or ascetic order.

When the 5th lord is in the 2nd with the 2nd lord, there will be domestic happiness and the person will develop power of eloquence.

When the 5th lord is in the 3rd in association with the 3rd lord, birth of children must be predicted in the sub- period of the 3rd lord within the major period of the 5th lord. The younger brother becomes famous and gets a good political or social position. The important results that may manifest during this Dasha are acquisition of strength of mind, courage and personality.

When the 5th lord is in the 4th with 4th lord, one will acquire a new conveyance and happiness through the ruling classes. When the 5th lord is weak, there will be loss of issues. He may incur the wrath of the Government and suffer its displeasure. When the lords of the 5th and 4th are strong, the native will have visits from eminent persons and acquisition of immovable property. If these two lords are very strong, he will acquire political power and will control the destinies of his country.

In this way, the results likely to happen during the Dasha of the 5th lord should be anticipated skilfully, taking into consideration the blends of strength and weakness the planet concerned is subject to.

As the 5th house has mainly to do with fecundity, birth of children, their prosperity, and adversity and happiness or misery from them, we shall study a number of charts illustrative of the combinations bearing on children. In studying the 5th house, it is essential that the horoscopes of both the husband and wife are considered from the point of view of fertility or sterility.

Science holds that masculine impotence, though of a physical character as a phenomenon, is very frequently determined by psychical factors. The sexual hypochondria is supposed to frequently manifest itself in the belief on the part of the man that his genitals have some defect. Nonsensical as this delusion is in most cases, it may lead to serious psychical derangements.

Impotence is therefore one of the causes for sterility, though sterility is often associated with normal capacity for coitus. In cases of sterility, sexual functions are apparently normal, but the semen contains either no sperms or too few. Absence of sperms is scientifically known as azoospermia while insufficiency of sperms is called oligospermia. In most cases the cause is supposed to lie in an earlier inflammation of the epididymis of gonorrhoeal origin. This is, to say the least, unwarranted because, when the father, grandfather and great grandfather of the person concerned had never been guilty of moral lapses and they had never suffered from gonorrhoeal infection, how can the 'absence of sperm' in the person concerned have gonorrhoeal origin? When science cannot explain things with the aid of commonsense reasoning and ordinary logic it resorts to unambiguous and unnatural causes. On the other hand, we have specimens of normal persons perfectly healthy but unable to beget children. This form of masculine sterility is fairly frequent. Again the medical man attributes feminine sterility to defects in her genitals. We have been consulted by a number of persons about their 5th Bhava and several couples have confessed before us that their sexual lives have been perfectly normal. Therefore sterility in woman cannot be due to sexual maladjustment on her part and the cause is something different. It has been estimated that at the present time in the United States about one marriage in ten is infertile. Lack of children in a family that wants them is so serious a matter, yet it is unfortunate that so many couples, disappointed year after year, make no effort to discover the reason for their disappointment. Astrological knowledge offers possibilities of investigation of the causes of sterility. Horoscopic examination can reveal the conditions preventing a conception which may be remedied. As we have said above, the medical man has a ready but unproven explanation, viz., a medical history of gonorrhoea which explains a male's sterility.

The same gonorrhoea which is said to cause inflammation of the fallopian tubes or of the ovaries is supposed to be the most frequent cause of sterility in the female also. Fibroid tumours are another explanation of female sterility. The doctor may no doubt say that although the man or woman may be absolutely sterile so long as the deleterious condition persists, treatment at the hands of a skilled specialist may in many cases restore fertility. In other words, everything depends upon the cause of the trouble and the fun of it is the cause for fertility has so far eluded the mental grasp of the medical man that it has developed upon the astrologer to explain the true cause and suggest the remedy.

Viewing things practically it may be said without fear of contradiction that sterility is often an impediment to marriage. Such cases present a considerable difficulty in that it is very frequently impossible to determine before marriage, by means of medical examination, whether a woman is capable of bearing children or not. Although absolute regularity and normality of the menstrual cycle may as a rule be taken as evidence in favour of fertility, there are many cases of sterility associated with such a menstrual cycle. Science does not and cannot know the essential criterion of feminine fertility so long as it refuses to absorb the knowledge offered by astrology. The biochemistry of fertility as a whole is still largely a closed book to science. The role of endocrine secretions in relation to fertility is equally obscure as yet. Science does not even know whether or not there is such a thing as normal sterility.

We have emphasised these obscurities for a definite reason. It happens frequently that in childless marriages, especially in Hindu Society where the birth of a son is of supreme importance, the fault is attributed by husband and relations alike to the wife alone, and sometimes she is accused of having deliberately concealed her deficiency. It may be that the husband alone is responsible for sterility. In such cases, the astrological writers have suggested certain remedial measures.

There are several rules given in astrological books which enable us to find out the details pertaining to the 5th house intimately. Before the 5th house is examined, it is very essential to find out the sterility or otherwise of the marrying couple or even the husband and wife. Though the fifth house may be strong and all the indications for the birth of children be present, there will be no issues if there is no strength or vitality for Beeja and Kshetra. Beeja is the seed of the male and Kshetra is the bed of the woman. In other words Beeja and Kshetra represent, not exactly the sperm and the ovum, but the element that really makes the male and female fluids fertile. The husband and wife may be physiologically normal. Their sex relations may be happy. But still if the

Beeja and the Kshetra in their horoscopes are not strong, when judged according to astrological rules, they will not bring forth any issues. When the Beeja (male) is weak and Kshetra (female) is strong, then children may be born late in life after undertaking the necessary remedial measures. The strength to cause pregnancy is contributed by the Sun-lord of vitality—in general. The seminal fluid is governed by Venus. These too must have favourable positions in **the** horoscope particularly in odd signs. Similarly, in the case of a female, Mars governs the nature of blood and the Moon controls the strength to bear children. These two planets should preferably occupy even signs. The following simple rule can be easily tested in the majority of cases, unless other elusive combinations are present in the horoscope.

In the case of a male, add together the longitude of the Sun, Venus and Jupiter. Expunge multiples of 360°. The sign arrived at indicates what is called 'Beejasputa' or the longitude of the seed. Similarly in a female horoscope, add together the longitudes of Mars, the Moon and Jupiter. Expunge multiples of 360°. The sign arrived at represents the longitude of the bed (Kshetra sphuta). If Beeja sphuta occupies an odd sign and odd Navamsha and is aspected by or associated with benefices, then there is strength in the seed and the person is capable of procreation. Similarly the Kshetra sphuta should fall in an even sign and even Navamsha and should be associated with or aspected by benefices, in order to render the female fertile. Evil and impotent planets should not aspect these sensitive points, nor should evil planets occupy the 5th from Beeja and Kshetra sphutas. Kshetra or Beeja should not fall in a malefic sign even when it is friendly. Rahu should never join these two sensitive points.

Chart No. 88.—Male born on 8-8-1912 at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 13° N., Long. 5h. 10m. E.)

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 6-1-6.

Beeja Sphuta

		<i>Degrees</i>	<i>Minutes</i>
Sun's Longitudes	...	112	43
Venus',,,	...	121	48
Jupiter's ,,	...	221	11
		455	42

Expunging 360° the remainder is 95° 42' which locates

Beeja in Cancer in Rashi and Leo in Navamsha. *Beeja*

though an even sign in Rashi is occupied by lord of vitality, viz., the Sun and the Beeja has not only fallen in a benefice sign but is aspected by Jupiter and Saturn. The 5th from Beeja is occupied by Jupiter. In the Navamsha. the Beeja occupies an odd Rashi and the 5th is free from evil planets. These indicate the strength of the Beeja.

Chart No. 89.—Female born on 16-10-1918 at 2-20 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 13" N., Long. 5h. 10m. 20s. E.)

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 11-8-20.

Kshetra Sphnta

		<i>Degrees</i>	<i>Minutes</i>
Longitude of Jupiter	...	83	35
Mars	...	229	49
Moon	...	311	43
		625	07

Expunging 360°, the remainder is 265° 07' which locates the Kshetra in Sagittarius 25° 7'. In Rashi, Kshetra occupies a benefice sign (though odd) aspected by Jupiter. In the Navamsha, the Kshetra is in (Scorpio) an even sign aspected by Jupiter and Saturn. Thus the Kshethra is fertile indicating the birth of children. In both the cases above referred to, owing to the fact that Beeja is an even sign (in Rashi in the male horoscope) and Kshetra is in odd sign (in Rashi in the female horoscope) the fertility cannot be in a pronounced manner. Hence the number of children cannot be very large. The natives of the above two horoscopes are no doubt healthy but have weak constitutions appropriate with saturnine influences on Lagna but the children have been perfectly healthy.

The native of the following horoscope is quite hale and healthy. With all searching medical examination, no constitutional defects have been found. Doctors have said that the powers of procreation are perfectly normal, yet he has no children.

Chart No. 90.—Details of Birth withheld for obvious reasons.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Leaving aside the 5th Bhava, find out the Beeja dis position.

	Degrees
Sun's Longitude ...	53
Jupiter's ,,	192
Venus' ,, ...	26
271 = Capricorn 1°	

The Beeja has fallen in an even and malefic sign both in Rashi and Amsa. In Rashi, .the Beeja is aspected by Saturn while in Amsa Jupiter is neecha in BeejaSthana.

All these indicate sterility. Several other rules are to be found for determining sterility or otherwise of a person concerned and certain rules have to be applied only under certain planetary combinations. If the Beeja or Kshetra longitude has a larger number of malefic saptavargas, fertility is completely absent. The remedies for sterility will be discussed on a subsequent occasion. Thus most of these anomalies can be discovered or determined by astrological examination of the horoscope of the couple before marriage; and a fairly definite if not a truly correct prognosis as to capacity to produce or bear children can be made in a good number of cases.

The Fifth House.—The 5th house in Chart No. 91 is Libra a movable sign and is occupied by the malefic Sun and Mercury and aspected by the malefic Saturn, lord of the 8th.

The Fifth Lord.—The 5th lord Venus is debilitated occupying the 12th or house of loss from the 5th and associated with Rahu a first-rate malefic and is in a Kendra from Mars.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, the Karaka for children, is no doubt in the 9th with the Moon but as he is subject to Papakarthari Yoga and occupies a malefic Rashi, he is also blemished.

Chart No. 91.—Born on 30-10-1903 at 9-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 17° 40' N., Long. 75° 57' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 12-11-24.

Conclusion.—All the three factors viz., the house, the lord and the Karaka are considerably afflicted. From Chandra Lagna again the 5th is aspected by Mars while the 5th lord is blemished in exactly the same way as the 5th house from Lagna. Hence the native has had no issues born to him, even though married to 4 wives. Readers may also examine the strength of Beeja in this horoscope by applying the principles given on page 72.

The Fifth house.—The 5th house in Chart No. 92 is Gemini, a common sign, and is unafflicted either by aspect or association.

The Fifth Lord.—Mercury the lord is no doubt exalted but he is considerably afflicted by association with three malefic, viz., the Sun, Mars and Ketu.

PutraKaraka.—The Karaka, Jupiter, is in Scorpio, a malefic sign aspected by Saturn.

Conclusion.—While the Karaka and the house are moderately blemished, the lord is considerably afflicted.

Chart No. 92.— Born on 30-9-1912 at 5-15 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 30° 19' N., Long. 75° 25' E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 3-1-16.

From Chandra Lagna, the 5th house and the 5th lord are subject to a number of afflictions. Consequently the native did not have any issue. He died before the completion of Rahu Dasha. If the native had good longevity, perhaps he would get an issue in Jupiter Dasha.

The Fifth House—In Chart No- 93 Aries, the fifth house, is aspected by Mars the 5th lord. Otherwise the house has no aspect or association.

The Fifth Lord.—Mars the 5th lord is considerably afflicted by his association with Rahu and 8th lord Moon. No benefice aspects the lord. In the Navamsha also Mars is aspected by Saturn.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga. Otherwise he is well placed.

Conclusion.—The horoscope is peculiarly disposed so far as the fifth (children) and seventh (wife) Bhavas are concerned. Mark the fact that Mercury lord of the 7th is

Chart No. 93.—Born on 3-6-1903 at 4-45 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 11° 6' N., Long. 79° 44' E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 2-5-29.

in the 12th (from 7th) with malefic Sun. From Chandra Lagna the 5th house is occupied by Saturn the lord, while in the Navamsha the fifth from Chandra is strongly afflicted by the presence of PutraKarak and Saturn further aspected by Mars. The native's wife has separated and he has no children born to him.

The Fifth House.—The 5th house, in Chart No- 94 Cancer in this case, is powerfully afflicted owing to the presence of three first-rate malefic, viz., the Sun, Saturn and Rahu. Jupiter's aspect and the presence of Venus, do not counterbalance the evil due to the location of three malefic planets.

The Fifth Lord.—The 5th lord Moon is equally afflicted by his conjunction with Mars, in the 8th.

PutraKarak.—Jupiter is fairly well disposed as he is in a trikona from the 5th house.

Conclusion.—As both the 5th lord and the 5th house are considerably afflicted, the native has had no issues.

Chart No. 94.—Born on 16-7-1888 at 11-6 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18" 54' N., Long. 72° 49' E.)

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 17-5-24.

Mark also the affliction of the 5th lord from Chandra Lagna and of the 5th house from Navamsha Lagna. Any tyro in astrology, who looks at this horoscope, can say that the 5th house is unfortunately disposed for progeny.

The Fifth House.—Libra is the 5th house in Chart No. 95 and it is not occupied by any planet. Mars and Jupiter aspect the 5th house, the former's aspect being bad and that of the latter being good.

The Fifth Lord.—The lord Venus is in Lagna with Mercury and is aspected by Jupiter. Against this benefice disposition is the Papakarthari Yoga to which Venus is subjected.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, the Karaka, is no doubt in the 9th but his association with Rahu and the combined aspects of Mars and Saturn he receives, have rendered him highly malefic.

Conclusion.—The 5th house and the 5th lord are rendered neutral by the almost equal distribution of benefice

Chart No. 95.—Born on 2-6-1914 at 7-5 a.m. (J.S.T.) (Lat. 22° 45' N., Long. 72° 41' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 1-4-24.

and malefic influences. PutraKaraka Jupiter is capable of producing the most baneful effects. Mark the fact that Jupiter also happens to be the lord of the 5th house from Chandra Lagna.

Though it is 30 years since he married, the native has had no issues born to him.

The Fifth House.—The 5th house in Chart No. 96 is Kumbha or Aquarius, a fixed sign, and is occupied by Mars, a first-rate malefic. This is a bad disposition. The 5th is further aspected by Saturn, another first-rate malefic thus augmenting the evil considerably.

The Fifth Lord.—The 5th lord Saturn is no doubt in a benefice sign, aspecting the 5th house. But Saturn is aspected by Mars, so that the mutual aspects between Saturn and Mars involving the 5th house are capable of destroying the 5th house indications.

Chart No. 96.—Born on 28-3-1913 at 8-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 29° N., Long. 72° 40' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Years 4-0-22.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, the Karaka, is in his own house with the Moon otherwise unafflicted.

Conclusion.—Since the house and the lord are considerably afflicted, the Karaka's moderately benefic disposition should be ignored. The native, though married in 1930, has had no issues. Mark also the affliction of the 5th lord from Chandra Lagna.

The Fifth House.—In Chart No. 97, the 5th is Kumbha. Rahu's presence there, and PutraKaraka being hemmed in between malefic are unfortunate combinations. The 5th is not aspected by any benefices or malefic.

The Fifth Lord.—Saturn the 5th lord is in Gemini aspected by malefic the Sun, Mars and Mercury. The 5th lord is therefore subjected to considerable affliction.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, PutraKaraka, has all the evil influences, to which the 5th house is subject, focussed on him.

Chart No. 97.—Born on 25/24-12-1914 at 2-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 22° 43' N.. Long. 71° 43' E.)

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 16-9-29.

Conclusion.—As all the three factors, viz., the house, the lord and the Karaka are considerably afflicted, the 5th house is spoilt. The native has not so far got any issue though he married nearly 30 years ago.

The Fifth House.—In Chart No. 98, the 5th is Capricorn a movable sign and is not afflicted either by association or aspect. From Chandra Lagna however the 5th, being occupied by Saturn and PutraKaraka, is not a desirable feature.

The Fifth Lord.—Saturn the 5th lord occupying the 12th from the 5th has rendered the 5th house weak from Chandra Lagna. The 5th lord, in association with Saturn, though in his own house, has weakened the lord.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, the Karaka, occupies the 12th from the 5th (from Lagna) and the 5th from Chandra Lagna. He is in association with malefic Saturn. Jupiter is therefore rendered feebly weak.

Chart No. 98.—Born on 24-5-1901 at 1-36 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 17° 0' N., Long. 81° 50' E.)

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Years 6-5-27.

Conclusion.—In view of afflictions to which the lord and the Karaka are subject to the 5th Bhava is rendered weak with the result no children have been born to him either by the first or the second wife.

The Fifth House.—In Chart No. 99, the 5th house, a fixed sign, is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga. It is aspected by two benefices, viz., Jupiter and Venus, and a first-rate malefic Saturn.

The Fifth Lord.—Mars the 5th lord is in the 6th from Lagna in a benefice sign otherwise unafflicted. His being in a Kendra from Saturn is not desirable.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, the Karaka is in his own sign, aspecting the 5th house and aspected by Mars and Saturn.

Conclusion.—In interpreting combinations, due consideration should be given to the dual roles played by the involved planets, as natural benefices or malefic and as benefice or malefic lords. For instance, Jupiter is a natural

Chart No. 99—Born on 12-4-1892 at 12-45 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 11° 36' N., Long. 71° 5' E.)

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 2-3-2.

benefice. He may become a malefic lord by virtue of ownership of certain houses (*vide* page 17 of 1 part of How To JUDGE A HOROSCOPE). In interpreting a combination involving Jupiter, the astrologer must be able to balance the benefice effects due to Jupiter being a natural benefice and the unfavourable result he gives as a malefic lord.

The disposition of 5th house and the 5th lord indicates the birth of children. But as PutraKaraka has the combined influences of two first-rate malefic, Mars, ruling the 5th house here and the Karaka for blood, and Saturn, the Karaka for sorrow aspecting the 5th, the native has to experience sorrow on account of the 5th house. The sign from which Mars aspects the 5th house is a fiery one. The native's wife had 4 or 5 abortions and no fully developed children were born.

Chart No. 100 — Born on 3/2-6-1897 at 5-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 16° 8' N.. Long. 80° 41' E.)

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 0-11-26.

The Fifth House.—Virgo happens to be the 5th house. It is free from affliction. From Chandra Lagna the 5th house happens to be Libra and it is aspected by Mars. In the Navamsha the 5th house is aspected by Jupiter. Hence the 5th house is nominally or feebly strong.

The Fifth Lord.—The 5th lord Mercury is in Lagna with a malefic Sun and aspected by another malefic Saturn and hence afflicted. From Chandra Lagna, the 5th lord Venus aspects the 5th and Venus in his turn is aspected by Jupiter. In the Navamsha the 5th lord is Mars and he is with Ketu in Sagittarius. Hence the 5th lord is weak.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter, PutraKaraka, occupying a malefic sign, is aspected by Saturn from another malefic sign Scorpio. In the Navamsha Jupiter is no doubt exalted but his association with the Sun and his being aspected by Mars are not good features.

Conclusion.—The 5th house is feebly strong, the lord is weak and the Karaka powerless. Birth of children is not altogether ruled out. But the 5th house indications are a source of misery for the native. One male issue was born in 1922 and died immediately. Subsequently there were two abortions.

Chart No. 101.—Born on 6-5-1891 at 5-10 p.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18° 54' N., Long. 72° 49' E.)

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Year 6-3-12.

The Fifth House.—The 5th house is Aquarius and it is occupied by Jupiter PutraKaraka and hence bad. The 5th is aspected by Saturn the 5th lord. This is good. The 5th from Chandra Lagna is occupied by the malefic Saturn and aspected by another malefic Mars. Hence the 5th house is strongly blemished.

The Fifth Lord.—The fifth lord Saturn is in the house of an enemy but aspected by Jupiter and Mars. Hence he is neither good nor bad.

PutraKaraka.—Jupiter is PutraKaraka in the fifth house is not a good position. His being aspected by

Saturn (ignoring the fact that Saturn is lord of the 5th) is not desirable.

Conclusion. - As lord of the 5th house aspecting the 5th and PutraKaraka, birth of issue is denoted. But as the 5th house is afflicted and the 5th lord almost weak, their survival is not shown. The native's wife had five abortions and one was still-born. One fully developed child was born on 1-6-1937 but died on 13-4-1938. No surviving issues now.

Chart No. 102.—Born on 29-12-1880 at 10-10 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 22° 35' N., Long. 88° 23' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 4-7-9.

The Fifth House.—The 5th house, viz., Gemini, is occupied by Ketu and aspected by malefic Sun, Mars and Mercury. Hence the 5th is considerably afflicted. From Chandra Lagna the 5th is occupied by Jupiter, who is not only PutraKaraka but lord of the 5th from the Moon.

The Fifth Lord—The fifth lord Mercury is afflicted by his association with malefic Sun and Rahu. In the Navamsha also Mercury is strongly blemished by association with Saturn and being subjected to Papakartari Yoga.

PutraKaraka.—Whilst his position in his own house is good, his being in the 5th from Chandra Lagna, as PutraKaraka, is harmful.

Conclusion.—The 5th house is spoilt and is a source of worry to the native. A male child was born on 15-10- 1898 and died within one month. Subsequently no other issues were born.

We shall now illustrate a few charts for the birth of only one issue and for the birth of several issues. The reader must study all the combinations bearing on the 5th house carefully and apply the appropriate ones. There are thousands of combinations given in standard astrological works and it would be impossible to catalogue them in a book of this type. Besides the ordinary combinations, there are special yogas pertaining to children and some of these yogas have been enumerated in my book **THREE HUNDRED IMPORTANT COMBINATIONS**. Readers may profitably refer to this book also. The art of judging a house can be divided into two parts, analysis and synthesis. In the former process, the combinations, bearing on a Bhava or event, are split up to ascertain the exact influence of each conjunction and aspect, while in the latter, the isolated pieces of information are built up into one co-ordinated whole.

In Chart No. 103, Ketu is in the 5th house aspected by Mars. This combination, in the absence of any relief from beneficeial sources, is formidable enough to adversely affect the house of children. However as 5th lord Saturn is aspected by Jupiter and PutraKaraka Jupiter is himself free from affliction, birth of children is not denied. From

Chart No. 103.— Born on 5/6-12-1906 at 1-10 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 10° 44' N., Long. 79° 6' E.)

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 3-1-19.

Chandra Lagna, the 5th has less benefice and more malefic forces concentrated on it by virtue of the situation of Venus, Sun and Mercury therein and the aspect of Saturn. Only one daughter was born just at the beginning of Ketu Dasha and she is living. That apart the native has had no issues.

The native has only one daughter. Mark, while the 5th house is fairly well disposed, the 5th lord Saturn and PutraKaraka are both considerably afflicted, the former being associated with three malefic Sun, Mercury and Moon and aspected by Mars and the latter being aspected by Mars. From Chandra Lagna, the situation of Rahu in the 5th being aspected by Mars suggests some miscarriages and premature births.

Innumerable rules have been given in ancient works to ascertain the number of issues, and losses and survivals among them. I do not propose to expand these in the

Chart No. 104.—Born on 11-4-1907 at 6-50 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 11° 15' N., Long. 75° 45' E.)

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 3-2-6.

pages of this book. I shall give a few typical illustrations and the intelligent reader can study such charts in the light of principles which may be gathered from any standard astrological works. Usually the number of children to be born is guessed by the number of Navamsha gained by the 5th house or 5th lord. If the 5th lord is aspected by Jupiter or Venus, the number is doubled. Malefic occupying the intervening Navamsha denote possible losses.

In Chart No. 105, the 5th house is unafflicted as no benefice or malefic occupies or aspects it. From Chandra Lagna, however, both Mars and Jupiter aspect the 5th house. The 5th lord Venus is with the Sun and Mercury, while Jupiter PutraKaraka, having caused Gajakesari, is aspected by Mars. Rahu and Ketu have nothing to do with the 5th house. Consequently the 5th house is fairly well disposed. The 5th lord Venus has gained by 5

Chart No. 105.—Born on 6-1-1906 at 5-24 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 30° N., Long. 78° E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 1-7-21.

Navamsha indicating 5 issues. In the Navamsha he is aspected by the Moon and Jupiter. Hence doubling the number, we have 10. As Rahu intervenes between Aries the 1st Navamsha) and Venus, the number of children) may be put at about 9. The native had 8 issues out of which one died.

The 5th house in Chart No. 106 is highly significant. From Lagna the 5th is aspected by Mars Lagnadhipati and by the Moon. The aspect of Mars a natural malefic is bad but as Lagnadhipati it is good. The Moon's aspect produces benefice influence favouring the birth of more of female children. The fifth lord Sun is with Mars in a benefice (though inimical) sign and is aspected by Jupiter who has obtained neechabhanga. PutraKaraka Jupiter is neechabhanga but has joined Saturn. The combinations are indicative of birth as well as loss of

Chart No. 106.—Born on 30129-5-1902 at 3-19 a.m. (L.T.) (Lot. 17° N., Long. 81° 46' E.)

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: Years 14-1-1.

children. From Chandra Lagna, the 5th house is well fortified by the presence of Mercury, the 5th lord. The 5th lord Sun has gained 5 Navamsha. He is in Vargottama. Besides this, the mid-point of the 5th Bhava falls in the same Navamsha. Consequently trebling the number of Navamsha gained by the Sun, we have 15, the probable number of children to be born. Actually so far 13 children have been born out of which, due to affliction of the 5th lord and PutraKaraka by Mars and Saturn respectively, the native has lost 3 issues.

Chart No. 107 is peculiar in the sense that the native has no sons but only daughters. The 5th from Lagna is an even sign occupied by a hermaphrodite planet Mercury and subject to Papakarthari Yoga. The 5th lord is, of course, Mars. The 5th from Chandra Lagna is an even and feminine sign and the lord happens to be a hermaphrodite planet. The 5th is aspected by the feminine planet Saturn. The exaltation of PutraKaraka and the

Chart No. 107.—Born on 24/23-10-1907 at 2 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 23° 2' N., Long. 72° 19' E.)

The sex of the children should be judged by the signs and planets and the special yogas involving the 5th house. The horoscopes have to be examined carefully and the indications balanced cleverly. Intelligently and scientifically applied, the results derived will be quite satisfactory. This book gives the hints. The rest is in the hands of the clever reader.

IX. Concerning the Sixth House

The sixth house rules or signifies accidents, diseases, enemies, mental affliction, mother's brother and misfortunes. An affliction to the sixth house may result in the shape of the person suffering diseases or incurring debts or enemies. In reality however a person may be suffering from diseases, but be free from debts or he may be perfectly healthy but involved in huge debts. The difficulty arises in differentiating the different events comprehended by a single house. If one rushes headlong into making predictions without a thorough study of the theory and without gaining adequate practical experience, he will draw quite wrong conclusions.

Main Considerations

In analysing the sixth Bhava, one has to carefully study the strength of (a) the Bhava, (b) the Karaka, (c) the Lord, and (d) Occupants. Planets involved in aspecting the house and the lord are also important. Several arishta yogas having a bearing on the sixth house should be carefully studied.

Results of Lord of Sixth House Occupying Different Houses

In the first House.—Well aspected, the person may join the army as a soldier or Commander consistent with the strength or otherwise of the disposition. Or he may become a Minister of War or an official or officer concerned with prisons. He will live in the house of his maternal uncle. If the sixth lord is weak and otherwise afflicted, he will become a robber or a thief or leader of a criminal gang.

In the Second House.—Conjoined with or aspected by benefices the native will have untold suffering in family life and deep sorrows, loss of money through enemies, defective vision, uneven teeth and stammering. If the sixth lord is weak and otherwise ill-disposed in the 2nd, there will be loss of wife in the Dasha or Bhukti of the malefic lord. If Venus is weak, the native will be a celibate and poverty stricken, just able to get a morsel of food when hungry.

In the Third House.—The sixth lord fortified confers enmity with brothers. Or his maternal uncle befriending the native's brother works against the native's interests or the native's brother suffers from frequent ill-health. The 6th lord weak and afflicted, the native will have no younger brothers.

In the Fourth House.—Well fortified, lives in a dilapidated building. He will have breaks in education and will discard his mother. Maternal uncles will generally be land cultivators. Weak and afflicted: he will quarrel with his mother and ancestral property will be involved in debts. He will work as a menial and lead a miserable life. Troublesome home and domestic affairs and trouble through servants.

In the Fifth House. — Sickly children. The native will be adopted by his maternal uncle and become fortunate-

In the Sixth House. —Increase of cousins. Native's maternal uncle becomes famed. If in conjunction with weak Lagnadhipati, he will suffer from an incurable disease and increase of enmity with kith and kin.

In the Seventh House.—Generally marries mother's, brother's or father's sister's daughter. The maternal uncle lives in a far-off place (or a foreign country). The wife's character will be doubtful. If the sixth lord is afflicted, he will either divorce his wife early in life or she will die. If the Rashi and Navamsha involved are hermaphrodite ones, he will have a sickly or barren wife. When Lagnadhipati joins the sixth lord in the 7th which happens to be a hermaphrodite sign, the native will be a eunuch and unable to perform the sexual act. There will also be troubles with disresponsible women.

In the Eighth House.—When fortified, he will have Madhyayu or middle life. When afflicted, he will have plenty of debts and will suffer from loathsome diseases. He will hunt after women other than his own wife and take pleasure in inflicting pain on others.

In the Ninth House.—Father becomes a judge, if the sixth lord is well fortified. The maternal uncle becomes highly fortunate. There will be misunderstandings between him and his father. There will be benefits from *Gnatis* or cousins. If afflicted: poverty, sinful acts, misfortunes through relatives, ungrateful towards preceptors and engaged in unrighteous deeds. If moderate: becomes a mason, timber merchant or stone cutter.

In the Tenth House.—If fortified: Sinful and destructive nature, poses as an orthodox and pious man but really unscrupulous in regard to religious matters. When the lord is weak: dismissal formidable enemies, low life or begging.

In the Eleventh House.—If benefice, eldest brother will be a judge. If ordinary: an elder brother becomes a judge for some time but loses his job. If malefic: poor and wretched life: suffering on account of convictions.

In the Twelfth House.—Well disposed: difficulty and sorrow through destructive nature; causes harm to others. If afflicted: miserable, hard and wretched existence.

The above are the general results likely to happen when the sixth lord is posited in the different Bhavas. In applying them to actual charts, much care is needed. Unless the modifications due to benefice and malefic associations, aspects, etc., are borne in mind, it will be difficult to use these indications successfully.

Important Combinations

We shall now give some important combinations pertaining to the 6th house, selected from authoritative text-books.

If evil planets aspect or occupy the 6th, the native will have few enemies. If good planets aspect or occupy it, the number of enemies will increase. If the evil lord of the 6th resides in Lagna, 8th or 10th, he will suffer from boils. If the 6th lord is in the 6th or 8th with the Sun, he will suffer from boils in the head; with the Moon, in the face; with Mars or Mercury, in the front; with Jupiter, in the nose; with Venus, in the eyes; with Saturn, Rahu or Ketu, in the armpits. Lords of the 6th and 8th occupying the 7th and the 8th respectively will cause piles. The Sun, the Moon, Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus or Saturn joining the lord of the 6th in the ascendant indicate respectively danger from high fevers, watery diseases or glandular swellings or ulcer, bilious complaints, consumption, sexual troubles, nervous diseases, carbuncle or spleen trouble. Evil planets in the 6th or lord of the 6th with Saturn or Rahu will cause the native to suffer always. One suffers greatly from fever in his 6th and 12th years if Mars is in the 6th and the lord of the 6th is in the 8th. He will contract leprosy in his 20th year if the Moon and Jupiter are in the 6th; watery diseases in 26th year if Rahu is in the 6th, and lord of Lagna is in the 8th; colic in the 30th year if there is Parivarthana (mutual exchange of houses) between lords of the 6th and the 12th; rheumatic affections if the lord of Lagna is in Lagna with lord of the 8th. There will be fear from wild animals if Saturn is in the 6th house with the lord of the 8th and lord of the 12th is in Lagna. One will be endangered through water in the 5th or 9th year if the Sun is in the 6th or 8th and the Moon is in the 12th from the Sun. Parivarthana between lords of the 6th and 12th denote loss of money in the 31st or 40th year. The Sun becomes an enemy if the 6th lord is in the 6th with Jupiter and the 12th lord is in Lagna. The Moon in the 6th with Mars indicates jaundiced constitution. Saturn or Mars in the 6th aspected by Rahu or the Sun, and the ascendant lord weak denotes lingering disease. Heart or lung diseases are indicated if Saturn with Mandi occupies the 6th and receives the aspect of the Sun, Mars or Rahu.

If the lord of Lagna and the 6th join a Kendra with Saturn, the person will be confined: if with Rahu or Ketu, he will be placed in irons. One will have a tragic end if the Moon aspected by Lagnadhipati joins Saturn, Rahu or Ketu in the 6th, 8th or 12th. One will die in battle if the lord of the 6th or 8th or Mars joins the 3rd lord with Saturn and Rahu in cruel Navamsha. Parivarthana or mutual aspects between Mars and the Sun, in Rashi or in Navamsha, indicates death in a dual fight.

If the lord of the 6th is in a Kendra aspected by evil planets or many evil planets are in the 6th, the person will be vexed by enemies. If the 6th lord is in the house of a benefice planet and aspected by good planets, he will have many friends. When lord of Lagna is in the 6th aspected by lord of the 6th or if they both remain in Lagna or in the 4th, the person will be constantly troubled and vexed by his relatives. He will be put to difficulties by relatives if Jupiter or Venus is in Lagna with lord of the 6th aspected by Saturn, Rahu or Mars. He will suffer from thieves and fire if the 9th lord occupies the 6th, aspected by the 6th lord: if the 6th lord in the 6th is with Mars aspected by Rahu or Ketu, he will lose his estates by auction.

Planets in the Sixth House

The Sun.—The person becomes a good politician, famous and successful. Not very good for health. Sun afflicted: Long and troublesome illness. Sun fortified: Good administrative ability, few enemies, wealthy and generally successful in all endeavours. Affliction by Saturn is not desirable as it indicates heart-trouble or frequent chest pain unless the affliction is relieved by Jupiter's aspect.

The Moon.—Indicates Balarishta or much ill-health during early childhood. Affliction by Mars and Saturn: curious and incurable diseases and revengeful enemies. Moon strongly denotes ability and success in subordinate positions. If the sixth is a fixed sign, the person will suffer from stone in the bladder; he will be submissive to women; weak sexual connection and stomach troubles. Afflicted in common signs, danger from lung troubles. He will have success as a caterer.

Mars.—Highly passionate, victorious and successful as a ruler or politician. He will have worries from near relatives. Mars afflicted: accidents, losses and troubles through employees. If Saturn is the afflicting planet, death may be due to operation or injury by animals. If Rahu afflicts Mars, death may be due to suicide. If Ketu, he will die by poisoning.

Mercury.—Quarrelsome and showy but yet respected; interrupted education. If afflicted, mental troubles and danger of nervous breakdown. If afflicted by Mars and

Rahu or Saturn and Rahu, there is danger of insanity through excitement, troubles with servants and a tendency to poor health. The person will be lazy, harsh in speech, but nevertheless, a terror to his enemies.

Jupiter.—Inactive, suffers disrespect, indulges in black magic, feared by enemies, unlucky, dyspeptic, health generally good. If afflicted, health suffers through overindulgence.

Venus.—No enemies, corrupted by young women, favourable for getting favours from women. If afflicted: health affected by too much sexual indulgence, fond of other women and licentious.

Saturn.—Quarrelsome, obstinate, voracious eater, foeless, courageous. If afflicted, sickness through privation or neglect; troubles through subordinates. If Mars is the afflicting planet, dangerous illness and operations. If Rahu afflicts, the person suffers from hysteria. Saturn well-aspected denotes gains through contract work, mining masonry, etc.

Rahu.—Long-lived and wealthy, troubled by enemies, ghosts and diseases in private parts. He will also suffer from sickness of a puzzling nature. There is also liability to mental derangement if the Moon and Saturn join Rahu. The person will have many cousins and his private life will be scandalous.

Ketu.—The best position for Ketu to occupy in a horoscope. The person will have fame and authority. He will be foeless. Nevertheless his moral character will be loose. The position also confers intuitive and occult powers.

A word of caution is necessary. Over-enthusiastic students of astrology should not apply the above combinations verbatim and arrive at premature conclusions. The results supposed to be given by the Sun and other planets occupying the sixth house get modified by a number of other factors such as aspects, associations, etc., of other planets and the general strength or otherwise of the sixth Bhava. If the Sun in the 6th is afflicted in a fixed sign, heart trouble, asthma, etc., may result. If in a movable sign, weak chest and poor digestion may result. A good aspect of Jupiter may neutralise all

the results attributed to the situation of the Sun in the 6th house and render him capable of conferring quite the opposite results during his own Bhukti. Success and promotion are sure to happen when the Sun is aspected by Jupiter. If the Moon is fortified, that is well disposed, success in the avocations ruled by the Moon can be anticipated. Moon afflicted by Rahu denotes skin troubles; by Saturn, chronic complaints; by Sun, poor digestion; by Rahu or Ketu, mental derangement, hysteria or peculiar psychic conditions. Mars afflicted by Rahu or Ketu, denotes tendency for suicide or death by poisoning. Mars well-disposed is an asset in the horoscope. Saturn afflicting Mars favours litigation with brothers and cousins. Mercury fortified sharpens the intellect; joined by Jupiter, spiritual gains may be anticipated. Afflicted by Rahu, Ketu or Saturn, despondency, excitability and abnormal mental behaviour may be anticipated. Jupiter afflicted causes hardships and intemperance in food habits. Venus, well placed, favours success in nursing, films or drama. Afflicted, the person suffers from urinary and sexual troubles. Dangerous illness, incurable diseases, undiagnosable psychic conditions are the results of Saturn's affliction. Between Rahu and Ketu, the latter's position is to be preferred in the 6th. Rahu's affliction is the most unfortunate combination denoting huge debts, unexpected enmities and incurable diseases. Affliction of Rahu by Saturn and Moon together should be dreaded, unless there is relief by benefic associations or aspects, as it will make the native a psychological misfit. The native will be very sensitive to environment, gets easily excited and irritated. In all these cases, a careful evaluation of the influences involved is absolutely necessary.

Summing up, the 6th has mainly to do with the three important arishtas or misfortunes, viz., diseases, debts and enemies. The combinations dealing with diseases are innumerable and they will form the subject-matter of a separate book entitled *Medical Astrology*, which I have planned to write. In this book, I shall deal with some important diseases, with suitable illustrations.

Karma finds manifestation on physical, mental and spiritual planes. The resultant of evil Karma on the physical plane is disease and medicine is the first *shanti* or remedial measure for the alleviation of human suffering.

The fundamental purpose of medical astrology is to give the planetary influences which cause the various diseases, afflictions and accidents. In ancient times all doctors were expected to know astrology and its relation to disease, what diseases would be produced under different planetary conditions, the duration of such diseases and whether or not they would prove fatal. Modern doctors would do well to lay aside their prejudices and make use of astrology for the diagnosis and treatment of diseases. When properly applied astrology would quickly determine the seat of disease in the patient. Diseases may be classed under two heads—inherent and active. Inherent tendencies to diseases are shown by the afflictions in the birth horoscope. These tendencies may remain latent for long periods and then appear when the directions of evil planets are in progress. On the other hand, the 'active diseases' may make their appearance with every evil transit, if the Lagna is weak and afflicted.

Every student of astrology must recognise the importance of mental influence upon bodily ailment. The Moon rules over the mind, the Lagna represents the body and the Sun governs the soul so that when the Moon and the Sun are strong and free from affliction, one can enjoy sound health even if the Lagna is subject to unfavourable aspects and conjunctions. All these days, modern medicine had been persistently preaching that all diseases were curable by drugs. Ayurveda, on the other hand, had recognised that physical disease was interdependent upon the mind and insisted that mental harmony was the *sine qua non* of health and well-being. That is why great stress was laid by ancients on the strength of the Moon in the horoscope. Sir Walter Langdon Brown, Regius Professor of Physics in the University of Cambridge, is reported to have observed that "drugs are not the whole of medicine. The dualism of mind and body has broken down under the assaults of psychologically-minded physicians. The doctors of the future will have to come doubly armed with material aid for physical troubles and psychotherapy for distresses of the spirit". In other words, modern medicine is only returning to the point of view held by the sages five thousand years ago that health depends on harmony and disease upon discord between the body and mind.

The first thing for an astrologer is to study the Moon and thereby the mental qualities of a patient. Note the sign in which the Moon is placed, the house, and the arishtas and yogas to which

he is subject. The secondary determinant of mental qualities is of course Mercury, as he is the ruler of the nerves and the nervous system. The basic qualities of these two planets in the signs should be very carefully studied. Harmonious relationship between these two planets is a great asset. If the Moon is in conjunction with Saturn and there is no beneficeial aspect to relieve, the mind is stubborn, slow and subject to melancholia. When however there is *Adhi Yoga* or *Gajakesari Yoga*, a well-balanced mind with good reasoning qualities will develop and a retentive memory is shown. Mars in intimate contact (association or aspect) with the Moon shows that the person is of a high, strong, emotional, erratic type with little control over the mind. Chandra-Chandala Yoga, resulting by Rahu-Moon association, suggests that the mind is inclined towards unhealthy and unnatural conditions, obsession, religious mania, medium-ship, drugs, vices and so on. How these tendencies express themselves depends upon the houses and the signs. When, for instance, the Moon is in Scorpio and is afflicted by Saturn or Rahu, the native is often tempted to use black-magic and may himself become the victim of those who unscrupulously make use of these dreadful practices. Again, when the Moon is severely afflicted by Rahu or Saturn, the person will have a sort of 'hysteria' as it may give the mind suicidal tendencies owing to extreme sensitiveness or short temper. The psychological set-up is therefore of the utmost importance before the predisposition to physical diseases is considered.

It must be made very clear that a 'mental' diagnosis should never be made on the basis of one or two combinations. The entire horoscope should be considered carefully.

Before taking up the 'diagnosis' proper, a few observations seem to be necessary. The strongest planet in the horoscope determines the predominance of the physical, mental and spiritual peculiarities of the person. Thus if the Sun is the strongest planet, the native enjoys well-balanced health, looks only at the bright side of things. The weak point is the eyesight. He is likely to suffer from accidents due to fire. However, if the Sun is predominantly weak one may become blind, the heart will be in a poor condition. He will be frequently troubled with palpitations and aneurism. He may be a victim of sunstroke. When Mars is very strong in the horoscope, the sanguine temperament is represented. The blood is rich. Apoplexy, skin disease, inflammation of the inner organs are the likely complaints. He runs a great risk of wounds in quarrels. When Mars is highly afflicted, the native may commit acts which may lead him to the scaffold. The *Mercury-man* is endowed with a bilious temperament. His weak points are the nervous system, liver and digestive organs. He is sometimes childishly superstitious and has a tendency to go in for quick remedies. When Jupiter is the strongest planet, the temperament is both phlegmatic and sanguine. One may suffer from excessive indulgence in eating and drinking. The Venus person is strong, healthy and happy, sensual, fond of the good things of life. The disposition is cheerful. He may suffer from disappointments in love, derangements of the generative organs. At worst, he will suffer from the consequences of his excesses and has to pay for them dearly. Syphilis, blood-poisoning, etc., are not outside possibilities. When Saturn is the strongest planet, one may often suffer from varicose veins. He worries a great deal and suffers from chronic melancholia that may sometimes grow into insanity. Unclean in habits, uncouth in appearance with rough hair all over the body, lean and tall, inactive, one is apt to make himself an undesirable visitor. The spinal column requires special care.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Sixth House In timing events pertaining to the 6th house, factors to be considered are:—

(a) The lord, (b) the planet or planets aspecting the house, (c) planet or planets posited in the 6th house, (d) planets aspecting the lord of the 6th house (e) planet or planets in association with the lord of the 6th, (f) the lord of the 6th from the Moon and the Karaka of the 6th.

The factors mentioned above are capable of influencing the 6th house, as lords of main periods (Dasha), as lords of sub-periods (Bhuktis) or as lords of still minor periods.

The sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 6th house, in the major periods of planets also capable of influencing the 6th, produce results pertaining to the 6th house *par excellence*. The sub-periods of planets associated with the 6th house in the major periods of planets not associated with the 6th house can produce results pertaining to the 6th house only to a limited extent. Similarly the sub-periods of lords who have nothing to do with the 6th in the major periods

of lords, associated with the 6th can produce results pertaining to the 6th only to a limited or small extent.

Nature of Results

In general, the following results are likely to happen in the periods and sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 6th house, subject to other peculiarities of the horoscope concerned.

When the 6th lord is in the 6th, fortified, generally beneficial results will happen during the Dasha. The results likely to happen during the sub-period of a planet, joining the above combination, would be unfavourable, and the results pertain to the nature of the house owned by the conjoined planet. Thus if the 2nd lord joins, there will be financial losses and debts during his sub-period. If the 10th lord joins, there will be reverses in profession. In the sub-periods of planets, not joining the 6th lord in the 6th fairly auspicious results pertaining to the several Bhavas owned by the sub-lords will transpire. Financial prosperity can be anticipated during the Dasha of the 6th lord in the 6th, if he is joined by the lords of the 8th and 12th. Happy results will be produced throughout the Dasha.

When the 6th lord joins the 7th and is fortified, mixed results will happen during his Dasha; there will be trouble from enemies for some time and the person will also become free from these troubles. When on tour he will meet with disappointments and obstacles. When the 6th lord joins the 7th lord in the 7th, the subject or his wife will suffer from ill-health. Or in his own sub-period, misunderstandings with wife may arise. If a malefic also joins this combination and in addition to this Lagnadhipati is weak, the person will fall seriously ill, there will be misunderstandings, troubles from enemies, indebtedness and in the case of women, female complaints. If the Navamsha held by the 6th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th, misunderstandings with wife; if the 6th lord is in the 5th, 7th, 9th or 10th Navamsha, wife's character will be suspect. If in addition to the above affliction, the 6th house is a common sign and the lord is in a common Navamsha, he will divorce the wife and remarry. If Venus joins the above combination then due to misunderstandings with wife, he will have sex connections with other women. When the 6th lord is as above stated and joined by the 2nd lord, the person is likely to die in the 6th lord's major period and the 2nd lord's sub-period.

When the 6th lord is in the 8th, well disposed, favourable results happen during the sub-periods of benefice planets. When lord of Lagna is in the 6th and lord of 6th is in the 8th, then during the sub-period of Lagnadhipati within the major period of the 6th lord, the person suffers from incurable diseases, poverty, loss of money and distress of mind. However, if the Lagnadhipati occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha, in a benefice sign, there will be redemption from ailments and suffering. No relief can be expected from the unfortunate results suggested above if the lord of Lagna joins the lord of 6th or 8th or if they are in conjunction in Navamsha. The significations of the Bhava, whose lord joins the 6th lord in the 8th, will be destroyed during the sub-period of the former in the major period of the latter. Suppose lord of the 10th joins the 6th lord in the 8th. Then in the sub-period of the 10th lord in the Dasha of the 6th lord, there will be reverses in profession or loss of occupation, etc.

When the 6th lord is in the 9th, joined by malefic, and PitruKarak (Sun) is strongly disposed, the father faces misfortunes, danger from enemies, mental anguish and heavy losses. The father may lose property, face pecuniary troubles and litigation and get involved in debts. Father will die in the major period of the 6th lord and the sub-period of the Sun if he joins the 6th lord in the 9th. When the 6th lord is in the 9th, and the Sun joined by the 9th lord is in the 8th or, being weak, the lord (in the 9th) is associated with or aspected by the 8th lord, father's death will be due to swelling and inflammation of abdomen. When the 7th lord also joins the above combination, father will not die but he will become inimically disposed towards his son.

When the 6th lord is in the 10th in association with the 10th lord, then his day-to-day professional activities will be dislocated. He will take to occupations considered low and degrading by current social values. He will incur the displeasure of the Government or his superiors and may become a victim of calumny. If, however, the 10th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 10th in Navamsha, aspected or joined by benefices, the above evil results will be lessened. Afflicted, the maximum of evil will happen.

When the 6th lord occupies the 11th with the 11th lord, his gains in business, agriculture or in his occupation in general, will be below normal. These results will happen specially during the sub-period of the 6th lord. When the 6th lord is fortified, there will be gains from the maternal uncle, but he will incur the displeasure of his own elder brothers. If the 11th lord is stronger than the 6th lord, he will conquer his enemies and overcome all opposition.

When the 6th lord occupies the 12th with the 12th lord, he will suffer from troubles, losses and destruction in his enemies' hands. He will become immoral. The affliction will come from the source denoted by the Bhava lord joining the above combination. When the 6th lord is fortified, no untoward things will happen.

When the 6th lord is in Lagna in conjunction with the lord of Lagna, the native will suffer from diseases or deformity to an organ, troubles from his superiors and machinations of enemies. When Rahu joins the above combination, he will lose by theft, and will have to face poverty and penury. If the 6th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th from Lagnadhipati (in Navamsha) there will be a tempering of the evil results suggested above. He will have sharp attacks or misfortune, ill-health and financial losses continuously one after the other during the Dasha of the 6th lord if the 8th lord also joins the 6th lord in Lagna or the 6th and 8th lords are on either side of the Navamsha Lagna or Lagnadhipati in Navamsha. Under the above set-up, life becomes hell and the native will meet with untimely death.

When the 6th lord is in the 2nd with the 2nd lord, family life will be disrupted. Relatives and friends will turn into bitter enemies. He will not have timely meals.

There will be loss of money through enemies. He will suffer from dental and eye troubles or cancer. When any benefices join the above combination, troubles and auspicious events will alternately happen when Lagnadhipati joins the combination and no benefice influences are involved, then death can be predicted in the Dasha' of the 6th lord and Bhukti of Lagnadhipati. Consistent with the nature of the sum-total of influences involved in the above combination, either death or most adverse events will take place.

When the 6th lord joins the 3rd lord in the 3rd, the person will have misunderstandings with his brothers. He will have ear or throat complaints or deafness or injuries to the neck, lose self-confidence and incur the enmity of friends. When benefices join, there will be a lessening of these evil effects. When Mars is weak, brothers will suffer from illness or death.

When the 6th lord is in the 4th, and Rahu and the Moon are together, mother's honour will be at stake during the Dasha of the 6th lord. If the Dasha comes late in life, the person's health will be in great jeopardy. When Mars is weak, the native's immovable properties will be auctioned or lost to his enemies. If Mercury is weak, he will fail in examinations or there will be breaks in education. If Venus is weak, he will meet with accidents by falling from vehicles. When the 4th lord is strong, mother may become a widow. When lords of Lagna and the 4th are in the 6th and 8th from each other, the person will separate from his mother. Other benefice or malefic influences will lessen or increase the intensity of the evil results suggested above.

When the 6th lord is in the 5th in conjunction with the 5th lord he will incur the enmity of his boss or son or father consistent with the Karaka nature of these lords.

His children will frequently suffer ill-health. He will meet with all sorts of obstructions. His thinking will be perverted. Spiritual practices, if taken to, during this Dasha, will prove abortive. If the 6th lord posited in the 5th occupies the 4th, 5th, 7th, 9th or 11th degree and lord of Lagna is weak and afflicted, then the person will incur the displeasure of the rulers and suffer imprisonment in the Dasha of the 6th lord and the Bhukti of Lagnadhipati or *vice versa*.

In interpreting Dasha results pertaining to any Bhava, emphasis is laid by the sages on *yukti* or *interpretative skill*. It is an admitted fact that in order to examine a horoscope a good deal of judgment is required. The strength of the planets, their various aspects and the innumerable influences have to be properly weighed, appropriate evidence sifted and then the inference drawn. For instance, the rules given above for predicting the results likely to happen during the Dasha of the lord of

a particular Bhava can merely serve as a code of reference. With these at his command, the clever reader will have to use his discretion and lay down a ruling as he can best draw a conclusion from them. The greatest mistake that one can commit is to apply verbatim the principles to actual charts.

It has been given above that when the lord of the 6th joins the 5th lord in the 5th, the person will incur the enmity of his son or father. Supposing, Lagna is Pisces. Then the 6th lord will be the Sun, who is PitruKaraka and the 5th lord is the Moon who is MatruKaraka. The association having reference to 5th house, or Cancer, the Moon is well placed. During the Dasha of the Sun, therefore, the person, whose enmity will be incurred, will of course be the father of the native.

Suppose in the above case, the Sun is in the 4th, 7th or 5th, 9th or 10th degree. Then the person will suffer imprisonment in Moon Bhukti in Sun Dasha, for offences indicated by the Karaka planets, aspecting or associated with this combination.

As we have said above, the sixth house has mainly to do with diseases, debts and enemies. We shall deal with a few salient principles of medical astrology and give a number of charts illustrative of certain important diseases, debts and enemies severally. Methods of diagnosis of diseases, time of their occurrence and disappearance will be exhaustively dealt with in our work, MEDICAL ASTROLOGY, under preparation now.

Three seats of disease are recognised, viz., if the Lagna is movable and belongs to Urdhwamukha Rashi, then the disease can be seen above the neck ; if fixed and Thiryugmukha, the disease is below the neck and above the waist, and if it is common and Adhomukha the disease will be below the waist. The following planets govern the organs mentioned against them:

The Sun - stomach; the Moon—heart ; Mars—head ; Mercury—chest; Jupiter- thighs ; Saturn—legs, and the bones tibia and fibula; and Rahu—the feet. Zodiacal allocation of organs is similar to the method adopted by Varahamihira, viz., Aries or Lagna ruling head and so on.

The Thridoshas are governed by different planets as follows:

The Sun—Mostly pitta (bile) and a little of vatha (wind).

The Moon—Mostly vatha (wind) and a little of kapha (phlegm).

Mars—Pitta (bile).

Mercury—Mostly vatha (wind), a little of pitta (bile) and still less of kapha (phlegm).

Jupiter—More of kapha (phlegm) and a little of vatha (wind).

Venus—More of vatha (wind) and a little of kapha (phlegm).

Saturn—More of vatha (wind) and a little pitta (bile). Examine carefully the horoscope. If the Sun and Mars occupy evil places, diseases by pitta (extreme heat, etc.), can be seen. The Moon and Venus if evil by position bring in diseases caused by water such as swelling, dropsy, water in the head, etc. Saturn brings about diseases pertaining to vatha or wind. Mercury causes brain-fever, typhoid and the like. Jupiter causes deafness. The diseases will make their appearance during the seasons indicated by the planets which are follows:—

Planet Season English Equivalent

Venus Vasantha Spring

Sun and Mars Grishma Summer

Moon Varsha Rainy season

Mercury Sarat Autumn

Jupiter Hemantha Winter

Saturn Sisira Winter

Diseases can be read from (a) planets in the 6th, 8th and 12th ; (b) planets in association with lord of Lagna ; (c) planets aspecting the lord of Lagna ; and (d) planets occupying or aspecting Lagna.

The diseases of the various planets are detailed thus: The Sun governs excessive heat and internal fever. The Moon rules 'vomiting' if he is in Urdhwamukha Rashi; diseases in the kidneys and urethra if he is in Thriyug- mukha; diarrhoea and thirst if he occupies an Adhomukha Rashi.

Mars or Kuja causes diseases brought about by extreme heat in the body or by impure blood. Mercury or Budha-shivering fever, typhoid, madness; Jupiter or Guru—inability to think or remember ; Venus or Sukra- Indigestion, water in the body, extreme heat in the body, fits and swoons; Sani or Saturn—Thirst, aversion to eat or drink, pain in all parts of the body ; Rahu—Difficulties in breathing; Gulika—Contraction of the nerves ; and Ketu — Same as Rahu.

Diseases can be classified into several kinds such as Sariraka (bodily), Chithothara (mental), those caused by the three doshas individually and those caused by a permutation and combination of the three doshas and so on.

According to the famous work PRASNA MARGA bodily diseases can be ascertained by an examination of (a) the 8th house, (b) the lord of the 8th, (c) the planet who aspects the 8th, and (d) the planet who occupies the 8th. The strongest of these will cause the disease pertaining to the dosha under its domain and in the particular organ governed by the zodiacal sign it afflicts.

PRASNA MARGA further says that if the Sun occupies an ArishtaSthana, troubles from pitta, fever with pains, sudden fall, apasmara, heart disease, diseases in the stomach, diseases in the eyes, fear from enemies, skin diseases, Asthi diseases (dislocation of bones, etc.), leprosy, fear from Gurus, troubles from weapons, danger from poison, death of one's wife, danger to the son, danger from quadrupeds, trouble from thieves, fear from kings, anger of the family deity, anger of the serpent gods, evil influence of Bhutas (certain evil spirits) will happen.

If the Moon occupies an evil position, then increase of sleep, want of agility in any work (inertia), increase of phlegm, and consequent troubles such as asthma, inflammation of the lungs, etc., diarrhoea, sores and boils, shivering fever; wounds caused by the horns of animals, troubles from watery animals, dyspepsia, emaciation, sorrow from wife, want of blood in the body, weakness in thinking faculty, poisoning of the blood and consequent diseases, fear from water, troubles from Balagrahas, anger of the Goddess Durga, anger of family gods or deities, anger of serpents, etc.

Evil Mars brings about thirst, blood pressure, pitta, fever, diseases caused by heat, fire, poison and weapons; leprosy, sore-eye, gulma (a disease in the stomach), apasmara—decline of Majja in the bones ; skin loses its lustre, itches all over the body, body gets shrivelled, troubles from kings, enemies and thieves ; enmity with brothers, sons and relatives, and diseases above the neck.

An unfavourable Mercury causes madness, an inclination to use abusive words often. Diseases in the eye, diseases in the throat and the nose, high fever caused by the fury of all the doshas—fear from serpents, fear from poison, skin diseases, dull pallor, bad dreams, itches; sudden falling down, a tendency to use cruel expressions—fear of imprisonment, physical exertion—evil influences such as Pakshi Peeda, etc.

Jupiter or Guru if afflicted brings about gulma (disease in the stomach), fever, sorrow, fainting, ear diseases due to the fury of kapha dosha: diabetes, diseases caused by the curses of Brahmins and by the removal of treasure usually found in temples, and diseases by the anger of serpents.

A bad Venus brings in pandu (a sort of leucoderma), diseases caused by the fury of phlegm and wind, diseases in the eye, laziness, great exertion for the body and consequent weakness, diseases in the private organs, diseases in the face, diseases in the urinary organs ; danger caused by extreme averse for money or girls, free flow of seminal fluid (spermatorrhoea), loss of clothes and dress, death of wife, loss in cultivation, fading away of the lustre in the body, swelling of the body, fear from certain evil spirits, death of near relations.

An afflicted Saturn gives diseases caused by vatha and kapha, diseases in the legs, unforeseen dangers, laziness, weakness, due to over-exertion, madness, pains or aches in the stomach, loss of servants, loss of quadrupeds—death of wife and children—some accident to one of the limbs in the body, blindness, deafness, mental worry, wounds caused by the fall of trees or stones over the body, troubles from evil spirits, pisachas, etc.

If Rahu occupies an unfavourable house, then extreme heat in the body, leprosy, Vishama vyadhi (many diseases coming together), poison given by another, diseases in the feet, trouble from pisachas, fear from serpents, danger from wife and children, quarrel with Kshatriyas and Brahmins, trouble from enemies, and trouble from pretas (ghosts).

Gulika gives all the troubles caused by Rahu and Ketu and besides it brings in anger of all. Death of near relations and consequent pollution and fear from poison (mad dogs also should be included) may also be anticipated.

If Saturn is in the 10th house predict trouble from pisachas and pakshi peeda. If Gulika occupies Lagna or the 8th house and he is aspected by Rahu, then predict poison in the body caused by swelling or evil eye. If evil planets occupy the 6th house, predict diseases in the stomach. Mars in the 8th house causes fever; in Lagna indigestion, and in the 7th house, both.

Mental diseases are caused by anger, fear, sorrow, and desires. These have to be determined by the mutual dispositions of the lords of the 5th and 8th.

Then there is another class of diseases caused by invisible agencies such as spirits, curses of great men and mantric incantations of enemies.

The above diseases have to be ascertained by an examination of the 6th house, or its lord, the planet that aspects the lord of the 6th house, or the planet occupying the 6th. If the 6th and 8th lords are in conjunction or aspect each other, then say that the disease is strong and deep-rooted. The following astrological combinations indicate different forms of lunacy:

1. Vathonmada (lunacy caused by the excitation of the dosha wind).—This can be detected by the following symptoms, *viz.*, laughing at all moments, clapping hands often, speaking aloud, dancing round and round, crying bitterly, shaking legs and wringing hands. The body becomes copper coloured, soft and emaciated. He becomes more turbulent as soon as the food taken in is digested.

2. Pittonmada (lunacy caused by excitation of the dosha bile).-Symptoms: Hates all, impertinent, flying into a rage at the face of all, showering abuses, always longing to eat food and drink water, very angry. The body becomes yellow and feels hot when it is felt.

3. Kaphonmada (excitation of phlegm) —Symptoms: Seeking solitude and women, aversion to everything, little sleep, saliva trickling down always, finger-nails turning pale and white.

4. Sannipathonmada (excitation of all the three doshas).—The symptoms mentioned above will be found in a mixed form. Recovery of one suffering Sannipatha is almost impossible.

All the above forms of madness can be ascertained by the following 8 kinds of planetary combinations:— (1) Jupiter in Lagna and Saturn in the 7th ; (2) Jupiter in Lagna and Mars in the 7th ; (3) Saturn in Lagna and Mars in the 7th or 5th or 9th ; (4) the Moon and Mercury in combination occupying Lagna ; (5) weak Moon and Saturn in the 12th ; (6) weak Moon in conjunction with an evil planet occupying Lagna, 5th, 8th or 9th; (7) Gulika in the 7th in conjunction with an evil planet ; and (8) Mercury occupying 3rd, 6th, 8th or 12th in conjunction with evil planets.

Vatha, Pitta and Kapha Unmadhas are said to be curable by administering medicines in judicious quantities but Sannipathonmada is said to be incurable except by mantraic treatment, japa, homa, wearing talismans, etc.

If the Moon, Venus and lord of 8th occupy evil places, infer that lunacy is due to irregular use of food. If the above planets are with Rahu, Ketu or Gulika, the madness is due to unhygienic food. If

Mars is in the 5th, the cause is due to excess of anger; any other evil planet suggests excess of fear. If evil planets are in the 9th, consider that madness is the outcome of curses of Gurus and elderly people.

Chart No. 109—Born on 28-1-1919 at 3-58 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 22° 40' N., Long. 88° 30' E.)

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Years 5-5-0.

Remarks.—Suffered from a severe type of typhoid fever in Venus Dasha, Venus Bhukti, Saturn Anlara. Note Venus is in association with the lord of the 6th Mars and aspected by Saturn lord of the 8th. Saturn was transiting Scorpio. From the Moon, Venus happens to be the 6th lord and occupies the 6th in the Navamsha. In Venus Dasha, Saturn was transiting Aquarius he suffered from pneumonia, and loss of weight and T.B. was suspected. Subsequently in the Dasha of the Sun (note the Sun being lord of the 3rd is in the 8th, in the 12th from Mars, Karaka of the 6th Bhava) the native again suffered from malignant malaria, pneumonia and awful blood vomiting.

Chart No. 110.—Born on 2/3-9-1921 at 3 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lot. 8° 45' N., Long. 73° 45' E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 4-11-9.

The above is the horoscope of an intelligent hardworking lady, an M.A., B.T., who remained unmarried and died in her 27th year. T.B. was suspected in 1947 in Rahu Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti, Sun Antara. Rahu, the major lord, is in association with Jupiter lord of the 6th from

Lagna and Saturn lord of the 6th from Chandra Lagna. Jupiter as sub-lord is fully capable of causing the disease which he has done. The Sun is Chandra Lagnadhipati and occupies the 12th from the major and minor lords. Saturn was transiting Cancer. As soon as the sub-period of Saturn commenced, she died. Mark the fact Saturn is lord of the 7th from Moon and is AyushKaraka. At the time of her death, Saturn was transiting Leo and Rahu Aries, the 8th from Janma Rashi.

Chart No. 111.— Born on 26-7-1914 at 5-24 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 29° N., Long. 77° 40' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 2-3-18.

The native had an attack of IB. in Moon Dasha, Venus Bhukti, Sun Antara. The major lord Moon, owning the 8th, is in the 9th in conjunction with Venus the sub-lord who owns the 6th and Mars (Karaka for 6th Bhava) and with Ketu. The Sun is in the 8th from Lagna having DwirdwaDasha position from major and sub-lords. This combination is aspected by Saturn lord of the 6th from Chandra Lagna.

From 1930 to 1934 he went to jail five times in connection with political movements. The first conviction took place in Moon Dasha Mercury Bhukti. Note Mercury is also afflicted. By virtue of the association of the Moon and Venus, as lord of the 6th and 11th, the native had to suffer imprisonment. Mars and Rahu are also involved in this combination. Consequently he continued to be jailed during Mars Dasha, Mars and Rahu sub-periods also.

Chart No. 112.—Born on 15-6-1912 at 5-23 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 25° 23' -N., Long. 86° 31' E.)

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: Years 4-3-29.

The lord of the 6th Mars is in the 2nd (vision) and lord of the 2nd Moon (ruler of eyes) is in the 12th with Saturn, lord of the 8th. The native is suffering from myopia.

Mark the disposition of the 6th house in Chart No. 113. The 6th lord Mars, who also happens to be the RogaKarak, is in the 11th with malefic Saturn, Ketu and the Sun. There is slight relief as Jupiter aspects this combination. In Sun Dasha Moon Bhukti, the native had

Chart No. 113.—Born on 7-10-1893 at 8-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) (lat. 16° 57' N., Long. 82° 13' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 9-2-21.

Chart No. 114.—Born on 9-9-1911 at 11-18 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 22° 53' N., Long. 88° 27' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: Years 12-5-27.

a serious attack of smallpox. Mark the association of the Sun with the 6th lord and the other afflictions he has been subject to.

The lord of the 6th Mars, who is also the RogaKarak, is in the 12th aspecting the 6th (Chart No. 114). From the Moon the 6th and the 6th lord are aspected by Mars. Lord of Lagna Mercury and lord of vitality the Sun are both aspected by Mars. Throughout Saturn Dasha (for the first 12 years) the native suffered from liver and spleen troubles. Mark the fact that Saturn is lord of the 8th and is with Rahu, of course, aspected by Jupiter. Venus, lord of the 8th from the Moon is neecha and subject to Papakarthari Yoga. Mercury the planet of nerves is considerably afflicted. Throughout Mercury Dasha he was the victim of serious spermatorrhoea. In Mercury Dasha Venus Bhukti, he had hydrocele and he was operated upon for this in Mercury Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti. Mercury as Lagnadhipati is afflicted by association with Sun lord of the 3rd and aspected by Mars lord of the 6th while Jupiter is afflicted by being aspected by Saturn, lord of the 8th and by Rahu. At the time of the operation, Saturn was transiting Janma Rashi.

In Venus Dasha, Rahu Bhukti the native had a serious attack of typhoid. (Chart No. 115) Venus, the major lord, owns the Lagna as well as the 6th and occupies the 2nd with Saturn. Venus and Saturn are almost in conjunction. In the same Dasha, Saturn Bhukti he had an attack of bronchitis. Mark the disposition of the 6th lord and Saturn in Gemini, an airy sign.

In Chart No. 116 the 6th is occupied by Ketu while the Moon is in Virgo subjected to powerful Papakarthari Yoga. The 6th lord Sun is in the 2nd with Mercury lord of the 4th. The 6th from the Moon is occupied by Rahu

Chart No. 115.—Born on 19-5-1916 at 6-10 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lot. 22° V N., Long. 82° 4' E.)

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 4-6-9.

Chart No. 116.—Born on 4/5-5-1895 at 4-00 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lot. 13° 2' N., Long. 77° 35' E.)

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Years 4-5-19.

and the 6th lord Saturn is in the 2nd from the Moon aspected by Sun and Mercury. Therefore the liability to attack by appendicitis is plain and unmistakable.

As we have already said above, Ketu is in the 6th ruling abdomen. Saturn is in the 8th house. The native underwent an emergency operation for appendicitis about August 1926 which terminated fatally. Rahu's position in the 6th from the Moon is equally indicative of predisposition for appendicitis. The operation took place and death occurred in the Dasha of Rahu and sub-period of Venus. Rahu is to give the results of Saturn and Saturn is in a house of Maraka or death from the Moon. Venus is in conjunction with Mars. Added to all this, Mars was transiting Cancer and Saturn Libra. The Elarata influence coupled with powerful mutual aspects between transiting Mars and Saturn all contributed to the acceleration of death.

A few general observations may be made on appendicitis in the light of astrological factors.

According to modern medical explanations, appendicitis is a very prevalent disease, being a condition of inflammation of the vermiform appendix. The appendix seems to be a vestigial organ that has no function in the anatomy of man in his present state of biological evolution and consequently is an atrophying organ. Appendicitis appears to be, to a decided extent, a disease caused by the affliction of the sixth house and the Moon^[3]. Abdominal diseases, appendicitis, etc., are caused by the movements of the Sun and the Moon in Virgo.

When the 6th house is occupied by a malefic particularly Mars, Ketu or Rahu, disease will be in a latent state. It may gradually develop under the directional influences of the planet concerned or the tendencies may be resisted by taking proper precautions from the very beginning in the shape of regulating diet and habits. When the disease becomes acute and dangerous, there will usually be found an affliction in the 5th or 6th house by the transit of Mars and mutual aspects between transiting Mars and transiting Saturn. Obviously, the prevailing Dasha and Bhukti influences provide their quota of evil. The 'tendencies' in the chart take the form of acute disease by the progressed influences. Mars, as we have said above, has a baneful influence on this disease. This is due to his effect upon the adrenal glands. The effect of martian influences on the adrenal glands is to set up a chemical imbalance which may localise in the appendix and set up irritation therein due to the fact that it is shown to be weak and susceptible to irritation and inflammation by the horoscopic indications.

These unfavourable martian influences tend to overwork the adrenal glands and weaken and deplete their hormones, so that the supply of adrenalin and intercortin, the chemical agents which resist infection become insufficient. Pus then begins to form in the appendix and if this condition increases, the poisons spread through the blood stream and death ensues. This is the dangerous and

often fatal stage when septic peritonitis sets in. The septic peritonitis results from the breaking down and decay of the tissues of the appendix—a gangrenous condition.

The affliction of Jupiter in Pisces or Saturn in Virgo or Pisces or Rahu in Scorpio or Mars in Gemini or Virgo, the affliction happening to occur in the 5th or 6th house is likely to bring about appendicitis. It will be seen that the 6th house is not only the general seat of disease but has special governance over the abdomen. Hence a malefic of the type of Rahu or Mars is decidedly unfavourable especially if the sign happens to be Virgo and the Moon is also there. Summing up our observations, we can say that the following combinations show a predisposition to appendicitis:—

- (a) Affliction of the 22nd drekkana particularly by Rahu or Mars.
- (b) The sixth house being subjected to powerful Papakarthari Yoga.
- (c) The Moon being posited in Virgo, Scorpio, Aquarius and subject to malefic influences.
- (d) The Sun in Leo or Aquarius receiving the aspect of Saturn, Mars or Rahu or being associated with any of these three planets.

In the light of the above principles, one can safely find out, if any tendencies for appendicitis are to be found in a horoscope.

Chart No. 117.—Data of birth withheld for obvious reasons.

In the typical horoscope we are illustrating herewith, certain fundamental factors are evident.

The Lagna is Gemini, while in the Navamsha a watery sign rises. The lord of Lagna is in the 3rd with the Sun and Jupiter but afflicted on account of Papakarthari Yoga. Mars, lord of the 6th (disease), is in the 2nd—a watery sign. If we accept the zodiacal rulerships, then we find that the Moon and Rahu in a sensitive place like Virgo, coupled with the presence of Mars in Cancer, suggest the stomach and kidneys as the seat of disease. Saturn being an 'anaemic' planet has the tendency to dry up the body fluids as he is in Lagna. Mark the fact that Venus ruling over sensual appetites, whilst Vargottama, is powerfully aspected by Mars (lord of the 6th) while the 7th from Lagna and Chandra Lagna have unfavourable aspects. Any reasonable astrologer would conclude that these sets of influences indicate that a lack of moral balance was largely responsible for the leprosy of the native. Mercury, who is said to have governance over the thyroid, is aspected by Saturn, and is in association with the Sun (and Jupiter) and hemmed in between Mars and Rahu. Again, Venus the planet of sensual pleasures is in Libra (ruling kidneys) and aspected by Mars. The Moon, one of the planets of vitality, is in a sensitive place and is afflicted by conjunction with Rahu. We may conclude that this man through his excessive desires, indulged in sexual pleasures to such an extent that the functions of the pituitary body became impaired. Saturn is styled lord of sorrow according to

the dictum 'duhkham dinesatmajaha', while Rahu is always associated with vice, filth, dirt, etc. With Saturn in Lagna and Rahu with Moon, the Sun being aspected by Saturn, and with Mars, Ketu, Saturn and Rahu in mutual aspect in Navamsha, we can deduce that the native was very untidy, filthy, and unclean in habits and even unmindful of dirty surroundings. The 6th lord Mars is in Leo Navamsha—as usual afflicted. Probably having neglected elimination of toxic poisons through the colon, skin and kidneys, the body was filled with poisons which ultimately caused eruptions. Mercury is lord of skin and he is evilly disposed. Therefore the skin became dry (Mercury in Leo, a dry sign), the mentality dulled (Moon-Rahu conjunction) and the energies of mind and body slowed down.

The above is a case of leprosy in its most dreadful form. Truly have the wise men said that the Lagna must be strong and well aspected, as otherwise, the man would become gluttonous, immoral and careless in personal habits inviting such diseases to take a deeproot in his system.

Readers must be very careful in applying these principles to their own horoscopes lest they should come to premature conclusions based on insufficient knowledge or want of experience. Any antidotes present must be carefully scrutinised before pronouncing judgment.

In the astrological nomenclature, Mars is supposed to originate leprosy. Rahu is of course assumed not only to cause one to suffer from leprosy but to cause death by this dirty disease. Even though the Sun and other planets are not connected with leprosy, it is said to be caused during the sub-period of Mercury in the course of the Sun's Dasha. Obviously one should not rush to the conclusion that it is a definite principle and that every person would suffer from leprosy during Mercury in Sun. The combination suggests that Mercury is also connected with leprosy. Mercury rules the thyroid gland and leprosy is caused by disorders of the thyroid gland. Again leprosy is said to make its appearance during the sub-period of the Moon in the Dasha of Mercury. The disease will definitely make its appearance if Gulika is associated with Saturn. We enumerate below a number of combinations which are said to cause, rather indicate, this dreadful disease.

(1) Mercury in Aries, the Moon in the 10th and Mars and Saturn in conjunction. (2) Saturn, Mars, the Moon and Venus in watery signs, afflicted by conjunction or aspect.

(3) The Moon in the 4th from Karakamsa, aspected by Mars. (4) Conjunction of the Sun, Saturn and Mars. (5) The Moon in Mithuna (Gemini), Kataka (Cancer) or Meena (Pisces) Navamsha afflicted by Saturn or Mars. (6) Mercury, the Moon and the lord of Lagna in conjunction with Rahu or Ketu. (7) Mars, Saturn or the Sun and the 6th lord in the ascendant. (8) Mars in Lagna, and Saturn in the 8th, 1st or 4th. (9) Lord of the Lagna in the 8th afflicted by a malefic.

One should be very careful in the application of the above principles to actual horoscopes. For, the operating influence of a combination is subject to the general disposition of the horoscope and the inherent strength or weakness of the factors involved. It is evident from the above information that almost all the planets—Jupiter excluded—come into the picture. Of course, special stress is laid on Mars, Saturn, Rahu, Mercury, the Sun and the Moon. Ketu is less harmful than Rahu. In other words, the Lagna, the Sun, the Moon or Mercury afflicted in any way by the lord of the 6th *plus* a malefic—Rahu, Mars, Saturn or Ketu, should make one suspicious unless other antidotes are present. The above combinations have been taken from authoritative sources. It may not be out of place to mention that our own study and observations extending over a pretty long time bring to the fore the following general causes:

(a) the Moon in Lagna which should be Aries, afflicted by Saturn, (b) Saturn or Mars in the 1st or 7th house in Gemini, Cancer or Pisces, (c) Saturn conjunction Mars in Lagna, when the Navamsha of Scorpio, Sagittarius or Capricorn is rising, (d) Mercury afflicted in Lagna by the 6th lord, and Rahu or Mars, and (e) the Moon in Virgo, Capricorn and Aquarius afflicted by Mars or Rahu.

There are indeed any number of instances to illustrate the above principles. Our own observations need necessarily have to be taken with due reserve, as in spite of the fact that the

deductions are based on the study of a large number of horoscopes, they have to be subjected to far greater studies and tests.

Chart No. 118 is the horoscope of a lady and her trouble is paralysis of the limbs and arms. The 6th is Aries and it is aspected by Mars, the lord of that house. The 6th from the Moon has the Sun (lord of the 6th) with Venus (lord of 3 and 8) and Mercury (ruler of nerves), aspected by Saturn. These afflictions denote the disposition

Chart No. 118— Born on 23-8-18V9 at 12-10 p.m. (L.M.T.) (lat. 13° N., Long. 77° 35' E.)

of the house of disease. Coming to details, the 9th house rules the limbs. Here the 9th from the Moon is Scorpio and the 9th lord Mars aspects the Moon. The 9th is occupied by Saturn, a first-rate malefic. Saturn is the planet of obstruction. Thus the whole region of the lower limbs is afflicted. Saturn aspects the 3rd from Lagna as well as the third from Chandra Lagna, while Mars aspects the 2nd from Lagna as well as from Chandra Lagna. The 3rd rules the arms. The native has plenty of trouble with the arms and limbs. The Sun, ruler of vitality though in his own sign, is associated with the lords of the 8th, 11th, 7th and 12th besides being aspected powerfully by Saturn, lord of the 3rd. Her real troubles started in Saturn Dasha, Rahu Bhukti. There was gradual loss of the limbs, which left her prostrate. Lord of the 6th (and Lagna) Mars in Virgo aspected by the Moon in Pisces gives a tendency to dropsical conditions.

According to Ayurvedic texts facial paralysis is said to be caused by chewing hard substances or loud laughter, or yawning or lying in uneven attitudes. The exciting cause, viz., vatha, pitta or sleshma may be guessed by the

Chart No. 119.—Born on 12-4-1912 at 12-5 p.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 13° N., Long. 77° 35' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

affliction to which a particular planet having to do with the Lagna or the 6th house is subjected.

Mark the presence of Mars, lord of the 6th in Lagna, almost in exact conjunction with the ascendant point, aspected further by debilitated Saturn. Mars rules mostly pitta while Saturn has reference to more of vatha. Mars in Lagna always suggests some sort of gluttony resulting in indigestion and constipation. When Gochara Saturn passed through Lagna point, facial paralysis set in. As the exciting cause is that of *^[4]Mars (pitta), there were, before the stroke of paralysis, frequent attacks of fever, thirst and swoons. Here the diseases may be said to be practically incurable; but still by recourse to medical remedies (dealt with below) and astrological propitiations, some slight relief can be obtained. According to the famous Ptolemy, whose knowledge of astrology is mostly borrowed from India, if malefic planets are in angles and the luminaries are in conjunction or opposition and the Moon is with Rahu or Ketu, the body will be afflicted with lameness or paralysis. A subject in whose chart Jupiter is in Lagna (Aquarius) Saturn in the 7th and Mars in the 6th was paralysed in his 4th year. Based on a study of several horoscopes like the above, we have observed that the following combinations generally show a tendency to suffer from paralytic strokes:

- (1) The Sun in Lagna afflicted by Saturn and Mars, particularly in a sign ruling Pitta-humour.
- (2) Saturn-Jupiter combination in the 6th house which should be an airy sign.
- (3) The Moon-Mercury conjunction afflicted by Rahu and Saturn.

Diphtheria may be caused if the Lagna is subjected to a severe Papakarthari Yoga, the planets causing the yoga being subjected to powerful afflictions

Then we have the Poliomyelitis or infantile paralysis, a pernicious affliction especially active in India during the last two years. President Roosevelt's horoscope is a good illustration. Mark the afflictions the Sun has received. Rahu in Cancer afflicted by Saturn generally gives rise to infantile paralysis.

Chart No. 120.—Born on 1019-7-1902 at 3-45 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18° 40' N., Long. 87° 0' E.)

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: Years 2-9-27

Mercury.—Mostly Vatha (wind), a little of Pitta (bile) and still less of Kapha (phlegm).

Jupiter.—More of Kapha (phlegm) and a little of Vatha (wind). Venus.—More of Vatha (wind) and a little of Kapha (phlegm) Saturn —More of Vatha (wind) and a little of Pitta (bile).

Enormous losses and enormous troubles for the native of the above horoscope coincided with the commencement of Rahu Dasha. Venus whose results Rahu should give is in the 12th while Rahu himself is in the 5th aspected by Saturn, lord of the 8th. In the Navamsha Rahu is aspected by Jupiter, lord of the 6th. Mark the affliction of the 6th lord Mars. He is in Lagna with Mercury, lord of Lagna and the Sun, lord of the 3rd. The man is involved in huge debts.

In Chart No. 121 lord of Lagna and the 6th, viz., Venus is in the 12th with Mars. From Chandra Lagna, the lords of Chandra Lagna and the 6th are in conjunction

Chart No. 121.—born on 16-3-1908 at 10-56 a.m. (I.S.T.) (Lat. 15° 24' N., Long. 75° 39' E.)

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: Year 0-0-13.

in the 8th. In the Dasha of the Sun and the Moon the native was convicted several times for political offences. He is a leading and respected Congress man and landlord with spiritual leanings.

Chart No. 122.—Born on 23-7-1856 at 6-24 a.m. (L.M.T.) (Lat. 18° 32' N., Long. 75° 53' E.)

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 13-8-14.

The combinations for Bandhana Yoga are clear. Lord of Lagna viz., the Moon is in association with Jupiter lord of the 6th joined by Rahu and aspected by Saturn. The native, a highly respected Indian political leader, underwent long terms of imprisonment for sedition, especially in Sun and Moon Dasha.

Chart No. 123 is the unique case of an ex-cashier of a bank eternally involved in debts. The 6th house is subject to Papakarthari Yoga and the 6th lord Mars is in the 5th with Lagnadhipati, Mercury, Rahu and Venus. In the Navamsha, the afflictions are greater. From Lagna, the 6th is occupied by Saturn while the 6th lord is subjected to Papakarthari Yoga. From Chandra Lagna, the 6th is occupied by Mars and Rahu, the two worst malefic, while the 6th lord Venus is aspected by Saturn and Jupiter. Though he was getting a decent salary, he

X. Practical Examples

Chart No. 124

Balance of the Sun Dasha at birth: Years 3-8-27.

Atma-Karaka and hence possesses good strength. Saturn lord of the 4th is in the 3rd house aspected by Jupiter, Saturn is in conjunction with benefice Venus, Moon the Matru-Karaka is exalted and in the 7th Bhava, a Kendra. From the Moon the lord of the 4th house is in the 10th aspecting the 4th which is highly beneficial. There are no malefic conjunctions or aspects to the 4th from Moon. From the Lagna in the Navamsha, Ketu is in the 4th. But here again the lord of the 4th aspects the 4th. The 4th from the Moon in the Navamsha falls in Aries the lord of which Mars is in the 9th from the Moon. He too aspects the 4th which being his own sign is good. The lord of the 4th and the Moon have attained Gopuramsa. All this is beneficial and will confer long life on the native's mother. The lord of the 4th house Saturn is in Vargottamamsa. If the Moon be strong or

Venus be conjoined with or aspected by a benefice, the mother will live long. Here the Moon is powerful as he is exalted in a Kendra and Venus is aspected by Jupiter. So both elements are present though either will do. As for the conjunction of Venus with Saturn a malefic (1) both are in a benefice sign and benefice varga, (1) Saturn is the lord of the 4th, (3) Saturn is Yoga Karaka. The same conclusion can be arrived at by an examination of the Matru-Bhava as per the system of Jaimini. According to Jaimini, the Matru-Karaka is the fourth in rank as per the number of degrees advanced by planets in their respective signs. Mercury comes first having attained 28° 27'. Next comes Saturn who has got 28° 21'. Next Venus 28° 9'. The next is Jupiter who has got 19° 12'. The 4th from Arudha Lagna has also to be taken into account and that is Taurus. Jupiter is a benefice and the fourth from Arudha Lagna is also a benefice sign. Taurus is a fixed sign and all movable signs and the planets located there aspect Taurus except the next sign of Aries. Therefore, Mercury a benefice aspects Moon (in Taurus) as also Mars a malefic (for Cancer, a movable sign). Jupiter the Matru-Karaka is aspected by benefices as well as malefic. So the mother will have a fairly long life. As we are in Matru-Bhava, it should form part of the forecast as to when her demise should take place. It is likely to take place about the end of Rahu Dasha. Rahu is in the sign of Jupiter who is aspected by the lord of the 4th house, Saturn. As he is by nature a malefic, he is likely to appropriate to himself this function. The function generally falls on the lord of the 4th house, or Matru-Karaka, or planets associated with them as also the planet that occupies or aspects the Matru-Bhava. Jupiter is lord of the Navamsha containing the lord of the 4th house. He is in the 2nd from the Moon, the Matru-Karaka. Thus Jupiter's qualifications are clear and it is only to be judged whether Jupiter or Rahu will handle the business. Rahu is more likely. In the Amsa Rahu is associated with the lord of the 4th and is in the 2nd from Matru-Karaka, the Moon. Of all the planets connected with the 4th house, Mars is the greatest malefic who is also debilitated. As he is really in the 9th house, he does not aspect the 4th house directly but aspects the 4th house by distance (opposition) and also by his special and powerful 8th house aspect. The sub-period of Mars in the major period of Rahu takes us to 21-11-1969. There are also rules for determining the time of demise by transits to bring it within definable limits. Subtract the figures of the Moon from those of the Sun. Find what sign the remainder represents. When Saturn or Jupiter pass through that sign and Navamsha or through the triangular positions corresponding thereto, the demise of the mother may take place. The Sun's figure is 10-13-38. Subtracting Moon's figure which is 1-1-41 we get the remainder 9-11-57. This represents the sign Capricorn. In March 1969 Jupiter would transit the triangular sign of Virgo. Saturn would be in his debilitation sign of Aries which being the twelfth sign from the Moon heralds the beginning of sadesati.

Education.—This has to be judged from the entire horoscope and the 4th house is only indicative of the academics distinction that is likely to be attained by the native. The 2nd house also indicates Vidya or learning and the 3rd house denotes cleverness or mental characteristics. The 5th house indicates the real learning or wisdom of the native. Here Mercury is also the Aatma-Karaka. The lord of the 4th house is with a benefice and in Vargottamamsa, as well as aspected by Jupiter. Mars, the lord of the 4th from the Moon in the Navamsha is with Mercury and therefore also aspected by Jupiter. The aspect of Mars to the 4th house in the Rashi and the combination with Mercury in the Navamsha will impart energy to the native in the prosecution of studies. Thus whether the native is clever or not, he will get high academics qualifications to a certainty because of the prominence and strength of the 4th house. Saturn, if he is concerned with the 4th house or afflicts it, is liable to cause obstruction in the pursuit of studies but he is the lord of the 4th in Rashi and Yoga Karaka in Navamsha. The only way in which he interferes is by aspecting Vidya-Karaka in the Navamsha, but as Jupiter also aspects and Jupiter is the depositor of Saturn both in Rashi and Navamsha, his aspect will not cause much mischief. Still there may be occasionally slight breaks or disappointments. The association of the lord of Lagna Venus a benefice and Saturn lord of 4th in Rashi and Navamsha is noteworthy and deserves to be made special mention of.

Branch of Education.—The Bhavamadhya of the 4th house falls in Capricorn, an earthy sign. It is occupied by Mercury the Vidya-Karaka. The Moon an important planet where mind is concerned is in Taurus—also an earthy sign. Both the Moon and Mercury are in earthy Navamsha. The predominance of earthy signs in "connection with Vidya-Karaka makes the native either scientifically or commercially inclined in the pursuit of studies and utility will loom prominent in his

view. Such persons though rarely quick or brilliant are more often painstaking, persevering and plodding. Three are three planets in common signs and two planets in the fixed and two planets in movable signs. This gives versatility to the native though he may not care to be thorough in any pursuit. All these features should be taken into consideration. The fact of Mars aspecting the 4th house powerfully from a watery sign should not be ignored. This combination suggests study of engineering, especially hydroelectric or technology in oil, or such allied pursuits. Mars lord of the 4th from the Moon in Navamsha aspects the 4th, is with Mercury and is aspected by Saturn. This indicates also ordinary engineering of heavy machinery where fire and electricity too are employed, but this is secondary and should not be the main object of the native.

Luxuries and Conveyances.—If the lord of the 4th house is strong and is aspected by or conjoined with a benefice, the person will have at his command vehicular facilities. Saturn, the lord of the 4th, is not only aspected by benefice Jupiter but is also conjoined with Venus, another benefice. Mercury another benefice is in the 4th. Another peculiar combination which confers vehicular facilities is present. If the lord of the 11th house reckoned from the lord of the 9th be in the Navamsha of the Aatma-Karaka planet, then also the native will be able to command vehicles. Here the lord of the 9th is Mercury and he is in Capricorn, the eleventh from which falls in Scorpio. The lord Mars is in Virgo which is also the Karakamsa. Hence this yoga is present. It can even be said that as all the principal benefices are connected with the 4th house, the native should command a multitude of vehicles. The 4th contains Mercury and the 4th Bhava therefrom contains waxing Moon. The lord of the 4th is with Venus and is aspected by Jupiter. The eleventh house is concerned in the matter of ownership of vehicles and it has been already seen that lord of the 11th Sun is aspecting his own sign. It is noteworthy that the 11th from Lagna is also the fourth from the Moon—a unique feature in this respect. Venus is not only a benefice but also a Karaka for vehicles, etc., and his conjunction with the lord of the 4th and aspect from Jupiter has a special significance in this respect. The Amsa indications are also favourable in this matter.

Paternal Property.—We have found that the 4th house is particularly strong. There are no contrary indications for this. So the native can expect to inherit substantial paternal property as well.

Children.— In Chart No. 125 the 5th house falls in a fruitful sign namely Pisces, but its lord is in the 6th a dusthana. To compensate for this as it were, the lord of the 5th house who is also the Putra-Karaka receives the aspect of two natural benefices, Mercury and Venus. Mercury is, however, lord of 8 and 11 and hence evil for the horoscope. The 5th house though untenanted by any

Chart No. 125

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: Years 14-11-0.

planet, benefic or malefic, receives the aspect of a malefic namely the Sun, who, by being the owner of a Kendra has become a complete benefice. Thus a sort of balance between the good and evil influences has been effected.

From the Moon the lord of the 5th Mars is in the 12th house. In the 5th itself, a first-rate malefic Saturn is found who is the lord of the 7th and the 8th from the Moon. While the ownership of the 7th is very good the ownership of the 8th is very bad. There is no aspect from any planet either to the 5th from Moon or to the lord of the 5th from Moon or even the 5th from Jupiter, the Karaka. Therefore as from Moon, which cannot be ignored in this case as he is strong, the testimony is not so good for children. In the Amsa, from Lagna and the Moon, Rahu occupies the 5th and its lord though exalted is in the 2nd with Saturn. One redeeming feature, however, is that Jupiter aspects the 5th and the Moon occupies the 5th from Jupiter. But Mars also aspects the 5th. Here again the balanced position seen in Rashi is maintained. From all this, one can conclude that while the native will have a number of children, the family will not be large.

The same conclusion follows even as per Jaimini. For this the Upapada has to be found first as that will be more or less the centre point from which this matter has to be judged. Upapada is found by counting as many signs from the lord of the 12th house as the 12th lord is from the 12th. Here the 12th lord occupies the 12th and so the 12th or Libra is the Upapada. We have to examine the 5th from the Upapada and as this falls in an odd sign and the 5th from lord of Upapada falls in a fruitful sign, there will be a number of issues. The lord of the 5th from Upapada is aspected by both Jupiter and the Moon as well as the 5th from Upapada. But Rahu aspects Upapada also, and Mars and Sun aspect the 5th from the lord of the 5th from Upapada. These are contrary indications and so the same balance between good and evil forces are seen.

Number of issues.—The cusp of the 5th house falls in $350^{\circ} 47'$. Hence 6 complete Navamsha have been passed. The lord of the 5th house is also Putra-Karaka and he has completed 5 Navamsha in that sign. The Sun aspects the 5th and he has also completed 6 Navamsha. Saturn is in the 5th from the Moon and he has also completed 6 Navamsha. The Sun is also the lord of the 5th from Putra-Karaka. Therefore 6 is the number almost uniformly indicated as being the number of issues and the distribution will be four males and two females. Loss of one or two issues is likely as lord of 5 is in 6 and lord of 5 from Moon is in 12. A malefic aspects the 5th from Lagna and a malefic is in the 5th from the Moon.

Speculation, etc.—The discussion of the strength of the 5th house for children holds good for this aspect of the matter also. Speculation will result in gains as well as losses and much of the losses can be eliminated by choosing the right times only and confining to those occasions for speculative activities. The aspect of Venus on Jupiter, while in one sense good as from a benefice, is not so as he is also lord of 12, the house indicating losses. The aspects also indicate losses arising through divided interests, through carrying on two occupations at the same time or through too frequent change of occupations.

The 5th house being a watery sign aspected by the lord of the 10th, the native will have journeys by water several times not only for the sake of business or occupation but for pleasure also.

The 6th house represents enemies, sickness, debts, etc. It also governs inferiors, servants of all kinds and service. In so far as we subordinate ourselves to anything, whether it is an ideal or a person, we identify our activities with this house. There are no planets in the 6th house either from Lagna or from the Moon in the Rashi (Chart No. 126). But in the Navamsha, Rahu is in the 6th from Lagna and the Sun, Ketu and Jupiter are in the 6th from Moon. The lord of the 6th in Rashi is in debility in the 8th house. The native is likely to have a wound or scar in the face or head as the lord of the 6th is in the 8th Bhava conjoined with the Moon and Rahu. The bearing of this Bhava on health and sickness should be discussed under Lagna Bhava. Three classes of planets have influence in connection with any Bhava—the lord of the Bhava, planets in the Bhava and

Chart No 126

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: Year 1-9-18.

planets aspecting it. Here there are no planets in the 6th. The lord of the 6th is weak with malefic. But of the planets aspecting this Bhava, the Sun and Mars, the Sun is stronger, being in his own sign and in Simhasanamsa-Mars is also in Gopuramsa. So, the promise of evil concerning this Bhava denoted by the weak lord of the Bhava will not only be belied but also be replaced by benefice effects. So life will be fairly healthy up to very old age and measures taken for ills and for conserving health and vitality will bear fruit to a great extent.

Enemies, debts, etc.—Troubles from these sources will be reduced to a minimum and will not occur for any major concern. Saturn's Dasha period of 19 years (1963-1982) will not be entirely trouble-free in this respect. Even with regard to Saturn, there are redeeming factors. The lord of the 6th in the 8th constitutes yoga. His debilitation is more than relieved by his being retrograde.

OM TAT SAT

An Index of Technical Terms

Adhipati	—	Lord.
Adhipatya	—	Lordship.
Apoklima	—	3, 6, 9 and 12 Houses.
Arudha	—	The sign which is distant from the lord as the lord is from house concerned.
Bala	—	Strength.
Balarishta	—	Death in childhood.
Bhachakra	—	Zodiac.
Bhava	—	House or signification.
Bhrathru karaka	—	Indicator of brothers - Mars
Budha	—	Mercury.
Budha Dasha	—	Mercury's period.
Bhukti	—	Sub or Minor period.
Chandra	—	The Moon.
Chandra Dasa	—	The Moon's period.
Chandra Mangala Yoga	—	Angular disposition between the Moon and Mars.
Chara Rasis	—	Movable signs, e.g., Aries, Cancer, etc.
Dasa	—	Period.
Dhanakaraka	—	Indicator of wealth - Jupiter.
Dhanus	—	Sagittarius.
Divya Drishti	—	Intuitive perception.
Drekkana	—	1/3 division of a sign.
Dusthana	—	An evil place.
Dwiswabhava Rasis	—	Common signs, e.g., Gemini.
Dwirdwadasa	—	2nd and 12th from each other.
Ghati	—	Equivalent to 24 minutes of English Time.
Graha	—	Planet.
Guru	—	Jupiter.
Guru Dasa	—	Jupiter's period.
Guru Bhukti	—	Jupiter's sub-period.
Hora	—	1/2 division of a sign.
Jaimini	—	A Maharishi of India. Author of works on Philosophy and Astrology.
Jathaka	—	Horoseopy.
Kanya	—	Virgo.
Karaka	—	Indicator.
Kataka	—	Cancer.
Kendra	—	4th, 7th and 10th Houses.
Kendradhipati	—	Quadrangular lord.
Ketu	—	Cauda or Dragon's Tail.
Kuja	—	Mars.
Kuja Dasa	—	Period of Mars.
Kuja Bhukti	—	Sub-period of Mars.
Kumbha	—	Aquarius.

Lagna	—	Rising sign or Ascendant.
Lagnadhipati	—	Ascendant lord.
Makara	—	Capricorn.
Mandagraha	—	Superior or slow-moving planet.
Maraka	—	Death or death-inflicting planet.
Matrukaraka	—	Indicator or Mother - Moon.
Meena	—	Pisces.
Mesha	—	Aries.
Mithuna	—	Gemini.
Mitra	—	Friend
Mitravarga	—	The Varga or the place of a friendly planet.
Nararasis	—	Human signs.
Navamsha	—	1/9th division of a sign.
Naisargika	—	Natural.
Nirayana	—	Fixed zodiac.
Ochchabala	—	Exaltation strength.
Ochchabhaga	—	Exaltation degree of planets.
Panapara	—	2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th Houses.
Papakarthari Yoga	—	Being hemmed in between two malefic.
Putrakaraka	—	Indicator of children - Jupiter
Rahu	—	Caput or Dragon's Head.
Rajayoga	—	A good combination for political success.
Rasi	—	Sign of zodiac.
Ravi	—	The Sun.
Ravi Dasa	—	The Sun's period.
Ravi Bhukti	—	The Sun's sub-period.
Saham	—	A sensitive point.
Sani	—	Saturn.
Sani Dasa	—	Saturn's period.
Sani Bhukti	—	Saturn's sub-period.
Satru	—	Enemy.
Satru Bhava	—	Sixth house.
Sayana	—	Movable zodiac
Shadbalas	—	Six sources of planetary and house strengths.
Shashtashtaka	—	6th and 8th from each other.
Shastiamsa	—	1/60th division of a sign.
Simha	—	Leo.
Sthirarasis	—	Fixed signs, e.g., Taurus.
Sushka	—	Dry or Earthy.
Sukra	—	Venus.
Sukra Dasa	—	Venus period.
Sukra Bhukti	—	Venus sub-period.
Swavarga	—	Own sub-division.
Thula	—	Libra.
Thrimsamsa	—	1/30th division of a sign.

Thrikona	—	1st, 5th and 9th signs.
Udu Dasa	—	A system of Directions.
Upapada	—	The sign as apart from the 12th lord as the latter is from the 12th.
Vahanakaraka	—	Indicator of conveyances Venus
Vahanasthana	—	Fourth House.
Varga	—	Manner of division, e.g., Rasis, Hora, etc.
Vargottama	—	A special distinction.
Varsha	—	Year.
Varsha Dasa	—	Period relating to the year.
Varshaphala	—	Annual results.
Vidyakaraka	—	Indicator of education Jupiter.
Vidyasthana	—	Fourth House.
Vighati	—	Equivalent to 24 seconds of English Time.
Vimshottari	—	A System of Dasha or Directions.
Vrischika	—	Scorpio.
Vrishabha	—	Taurus.
Yoga	—	Special combination.
Yogakaraka	—	Planet causing yoga.

How to Judge a Horoscope

Volume Two

VII to XII Houses

BANGALORE VENKATA RAMAN GAYATRI DEVI VASUDEV

MOTILAL BANARSIDASS PUBLISHERS PRIVATE LIMITED • DELHI

Second Edition: Bangalore, 1982 Fourth Edition: Delhi, 1992 Fifth Edition: Delhi, 1995
Reprint: Delhi, 1997, 2000, 2003

© MRS. RAJESHWAR] RAMAN

All Rights Reserved

ISBN: 81-208-0845-2 (Cloth)

ISBN: 81-208-0848-7 (Paper)

ISBN: 81-208-0846-0 (Cloth)

ISBN: 81-208-0849-5 (Paper)

Also available at:

MOTILAL BANARSIDASS

41 U.A. Bungalow Road, Jawahar Nagar, Delhi 110 007

I Mahalaxmi Chamber, 22 Bhulabhai Desai Road, Mumbai 400 026 236, 9th Main III Block,
Jayanagar, Bangalore 560 011

120 Royapettah High Road, Mylapore, Chennai 600 004

Sanas Plaza, 1302 Baji Rao Road, Pune 411 002

8 Camac Street. Kolkata 700 017

Ashok Rajpath, Patna 800 004

Chowk, Varanasi 221 001

Printed in India

BYJAINENDRA PRAKASH JAIN AT SHRIJAINENDRA PRESS. A-45 NARAINA.
PHASE-I, NEW DELHI 110 028

AND PUBLISHED BY NARF.NDRA PRAKASH JAIN FOR MOTILAL BANARSIDASS
PUBLISHERS PRIVATE LIMITED. BUNGALOW ROAD, DELHI 110 007

CONTENTS

Preface to Fourth Edition Preface to Second Edition vii viii ix
Preface to First Edition

Chapter XI—Concerning the Seventh House	1
., XII—Concerning the Eighth House	71
., XIII—Concerning the Ninth House	180
., XIV—Concerning the Tenth House	238

„ XV—Concerning the Eleventh House	362
„ XVI—Concerning the Twelfth House	411
„ XVII—Some Practical Illustrations	452
An Index to Technical Terms	469

PREFACE TO THE FOURTH EDITION

The third edition (wrongly printed as Second edition) of the Second Volume of HOW TO JUDGE A HOROSCOPE, dealing with Houses 7 to 12 was sold out within hardly a year after its publication, thanks to the keen interest evinced by the educated public in my writings on astrology.

The fourth edition herewith presented has been thoroughly revised and some paragraphs re-written.

Credit goes to Motilal Banarsidass for printing out this edition attractively in short time.

It is my hope that the educated public will continue to evince the same interest in my astrological writings, as they have been doing for the past half a century.

Bangalore 13-12-1991

B. V. RAMAN

PREFACE TO SECOND EDITION

The first edition of the second volume of *How to Judge a Horoscope*, dealing with Houses 7 to 12 was sold out within hardly a year after its publication, thanks to the keen interest evinced by the educated public in my writings on astrology.

The second edition herewith presented has been thoroughly revised and some paragraphs re-written.

Credit goes to IBH Prakashana for bringing out this edition attractively, in a short time.

It is my hope that the educated public will continue to evince the same interest in my astrological writings, as they have been doing for the past half a century.

Bangalore 15-8-1982

B. V. RAMAN

PREFACE TO FIRST EDITION

The first edition of the first volume dealing with Houses 1 to

6 was published in 1941. For various reasons not worth mentioning preparation of the second volume had to be delayed all these years until my daughter Gayatri Devi Vasudev came forward a year ago and took up the preparation under my guidance. But for her assistance, the second volume would not have seen the light of day.

The second volume deals with Houses 7 to 12. It can be considered as more important than the first volume because it covers such important matters as marriage, occupation, etc.

The pattern of writing is more or less similar to that adopted in the first volume results of the disposition of the lord of a house in different houses, general combinations bearing on the house, results of different planets occupying the house and the time of fructification of such indications followed by a number of practical illustrations.

In fact the treatment of the seventh and tenth houses is so exhaustive that such details as the possibility and time of marriage, its break-up and re-marriage, nature of wife, her character, disposition, status, number of marriages, etc., have all been dealt with exhaustively.

So far as the tenth house is concerned it is the pivot of the horoscope—whatever is astrologically possible to indicate

1

the nature of profession in the present political, social and economic set-up has been explained as clearly as possible.

The other houses, *viz.*, eighth (longevity), ninth (general fortune, foreign travels, father, etc.), 11th (financial gains) and 12th (losses, spiritual advancement, etc.) have not been under-rated. They have also received due attention.

In the judgement of a horoscope an astrologer faces many a pitfall. How to overcome such pitfalls and arrive at a judgement have been explained with suitable illustrations.

The book has been illustrated with over 260 charts and is therefore of great practical importance to all those who wish to study astrology.

The first and second volumes covering the entire gamut of predictive astrology, especially in its practical aspect, will be found to be of immense use to all those who are interested in the subject—professors, amateurs and savants

I hope the educated public will extend to this volume the same indulgence it has done to my other writings.

Thanks are due to Messrs. P. N. Kamat and G. K. Ananthram of IBH Prakashana for bringing out this volume attractively.

Bangalore B. V. RAMAN

7-8-1980

XI. Concerning the Seventh House

The 7th house mainly refers to marriage, wife or husband and marital happiness.

Marriage is a landmark in life. It is an institution founded on love and affection. But it is also a most complicated structure made up of a whole series of heterogeneous subjective and objective factors. Since we are concerned only with the psycho-astrological aspects of marriage, we shall exclude the objective factors of legal and social significance in our study.

Marriage is not an institution for brute sense gratification. It is not a civil agreement that affects only the parties to it. It is the basis of the family and its dissolution as well as formation is a matter of social interest. It is the mould out of which the future generation comes out.

In our own country, marriage has been considered a sacrament and comprehends the equality of the partner in respect of Dharma (right conduct), Artha (financial position), Kama (sex relations) and Moksha (final emancipation).

Main Considerations

In analysing the Seventh Bhava, due consideration must be given to three important factors, viz., (a) the House, (b) the Lord, and (c) the Karaka, who in this case would be Venus.

There are the secondary considerations also, viz., the occupants of the 7th house and the planets associating with the 7th lord.

Results of the Seventh House Occupying Different Houses

In the First House:—The native may marry someone he has known since childhood or one who has been brought up in the same house. The wife or husband of the native will be a stable and mature person. He will be intelligent and capable of weighing the *pros* and *cons*. Afflictions to the 7th lord may entail constant travelling. If the 7th lord and Venus are afflicted, the native may be sensual and seek clandestine relationship with the opposite sex.

In the Second House:—The native will get wealth from women or through marriage. If afflicted, one may earn money through despicable means as trading in flesh, women, not excluding his wife. He may eat food offered at death-ceremonies (shraddha) and wander about seeking such food. If the second house is a dual sign and afflicted, more than one marriage is likely. If a Maraka Dasha is on, the native may die during the period of the seventh lord. The person will have a wavering mind and will always be inclined sensually.

In the Third House:—This disposition gives lucky brothers who may live abroad. If afflicted the native may indulge in adultery with a brother's or sister's married partner. Affliction also gives misfortunes to co-boms. Female issues survive.

In the Fourth House:—Gives a lucky and happy married partner with many children and comforts. The native may have the benefit of high academic qualification and own many vehicles. If afflicted, domestic harmony may be spoilt through an immature and mean partner. The native may run into endless problems on account of his conveyances. If severely afflicted by the nodes and other malefic, the native's wife's character becomes questionable.

In the Fifth House:—An early marriage, the partner may hail from an affluent and well-to-do family. The wife or husband will be mature and an advantage to the native. If the 7th lord is weak, there may be no children. If severely afflicted, one may get issues through the adulterous conduct of the wife. If there are both afflictions and benefic influences on the 7th lord, the native may get only female progeny. Trouble to one's office superiors through foreign sources is likely. The native will possess good character.

In the Sixth House:—The native may have two marriages with both partners living. One may marry a cousin such as an uncle's daughter. If badly afflicted and the Karaka Venus is also ill-disposed, one may suffer from impotency and many other diseases. The native's wife may be sickly

and jealous by nature denying the husband happiness from marriage. If Venus is well placed but the 7th lord is afflicted, the native may suffer from piles. If Venus is weak but not afflicted, one may desert or lose one's married partner through some indiscreet act.

In the Seventh House:—If well placed, the native will have a charming and magnetic personality. Women will flock to him and seek him out for alliance. The wife or husband will be a just and honourable person coming from a family of reputation and social standing. If weak and afflicted, it gives a lonely life devoid of marriage and friends, and loss through marriage negotiations.

In the Eighth House:—When well placed, marriage may take place with relatives or the partner may be a rich person. Affliction causes the early death of partner while the native may die in distant lands. It gives a sickly and ill-tempered wife or husband leading to estrangement and separation.

In the Ninth House:—If fortified, the father may live abroad while the native may make his fortune in foreign lands. He will get an accomplished wife who will enable him to lead a righteous life. If afflicted, the father may die early. Married partner may drag the native from the right course (Dharmic) of life and he may waste away his wealth and suffer penury.

In the Tenth House:—The native may flourish in a profession abroad or his career may involve constant travelling. One will get a devoted and faithful wife or husband. The wife may also be employed and contribute to the native's income. Or, she may help in the advancement of the native's career. If afflicted, wife will be avaricious and over-ambitious but without sufficient capacity. Consequently native's career may suffer and deteriorate.

In the Eleventh House:—There may be more than one marriage or the native may associate with many women. If beneficeally disposed, wife may hail from a rich background or bring in much wealth. If afflicted, the native may marry more than once, but one wife may outlive him.

In the Twelfth House:—There may be more than one marriage in the native's life. He may marry a second time clandestinely while the first wife is still alive. Or, if afflicted, he may marry a second time after losing the first wife by death or separation. But if the affliction is severe, the wife or husband may die or separate soon after marriage and there may be no second marriage. Death may occur while travelling or abroad. If both Karaka and the 7th lord are weak, the native may only dream of women but never marry. The native's wife may hail from a servant's family. He will be close-fisted and generally Door.

These results occur if the 7th lord is placed in the different Bhavas. But they must not be applied literally to charts without considering the entire chart as a whole after assessing the strengths and weaknesses of the several planets.

Important Combinations

We give below important combinations on the seventh house drawn from standard and authoritative works.

If the 7th Bhava reckoned from the Lagna or the Moon be occupied or aspected by the 9th lord, or sign-lord or other benefices, marriage will be happy and the wife, a loving and fortunate woman. The 2nd, 7th and 12th lords in kendras (quadrants) or trikonas (trines), aspected by Jupiter, can ensure a happy marriage and a fertile wife. If benefices are placed in the 2nd, the 7th and the 11th houses from the 7th lord, the wife or husband will be able to derive all happiness with healthy and lucky children. If Mars and Saturn are in the 7th in Capricorn, the wife will be chaste, beautiful and lucky.

If the 7th lord and Venus are in even signs, if the 7th house is also an even sign and the 5th and 7th lords are not combust or otherwise weak, the person will have a good wife and children. If Jupiter occupies the 7th house, the native will be devoted to his wife. If Venus be in exaltation or own vargas or has attained Gopura or Vaiseshikamsa, the wife will be good and beautiful. If the 7th

house be a benefice sign or if Venus as 7th lord be aspected by a benefice planet, the wife or husband will be devoted and charming.

If there are malefic in the 4th, 8th and 12th houses from Venus, or Venus is hemmed in between malefic, the wife will die soon after marriage. If there are malefic in the 7th from Venus, the marriage will be unhappy. Venus in the 7th for Taurus Ascendant threatens death to wife.

If the 7th lord is in the 5th or the 5th lord is in the 7th, the native may not marry, as if he gets married, childless. When the 2nd and 7th houses in the case of men and the 7th and 8th houses in the case of women are occupied or aspected by malefic, the loss of wife or husband happens. If the 5th or 8th lord is in the 7th, death of wife or husband occurs. Malefic in the 12th, 7th and Ascendant with the weak Moon in the 5th deny marriage or children. If the Moon and Venus are in opposition to Mars and Saturn, marriage is denied.

The Moon and Saturn in the 7th in a woman's chart indicates remarriage while in a man's chart, they deny marriage or progeny. Malefic in the 2nd, 7th and 8th from Lagna result in demise of married partner. The Sun and Rahu in the 7th cause loss of wealth through women.

Mercury in the 7th in Taurus or Jupiter in the 7th in Capricorn or Saturn and Mars in the 7th in Pisces are injurious to the life of the married partner. Mercury and Ketu in Lagna give a sickly wife Saturn and Mercury in the 7th indicate a widow or widower for a life-partner. If the Moon occupies the 7th house in a malefic sign or Navamsha, the wife will be wicked, mean and similar to a menial. If a strong Moon be in the 7th, the wife will be good. Ketu in the 7th gives a shrew for a wife while Rahu gives an outcaste woman.

If the 6th, 8th and 9th houses be conjoined with malefic and be also aspected by malefic, the wife of the native will indulge in adultery. If Saturn is in the 7th, or if the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 7th lord be a malefic, or if the 7th lord or Venus be in a depression Rashi or Navamsha, the wife will be a wicked woman.

If weak and afflicted Venus be in the 7th house, the wife may be barren or the husband may be impotent. If Mars with a malefic occupies the 7th house, the native may suffer impotency caused by urinary problems. If Saturn and Venus occupy the 10th or 8th and receive no benefice aspects, the person will be impotent. If Saturn in a watery sign occupies the 6th and 12th houses and is devoid of benefice aspects, the native will be a eunuch. The following planetary positions cause one to be impotent:

1. Saturn in depression in the 6th or 12th house.
2. Saturn in the 6th or the 8th house from Venus.
3. The Moon in an even sign and Mercury in an odd sign and both being aspected by Mars.
4. If the Lagna, Venus and the Moon occupy odd Navamsha.
5. If Mars is in an even sign and the Lagna is in an odd sign.
6. The Sun and the Moon, Mars and the Sun, and Saturn and Mercury—if each of these planets of a pair is in an odd and even sign mutually aspecting.
7. If the 7th lord and Venus are in the 6th house.

If the 7th lord or Venus be conjoined with Rahu or Ketu and be aspected by a malefic, the native or his wife will be adulterous. If Venus occupies a Navamsha of Saturn or Mars and is aspected by Mars or Saturn respectively, the native's character will be questionable. If Saturn or Mars aspect Venus in the 7th house, the native will indulge in adultery. If Saturn, the Moon and Mars occupy the 7th house, both the native and his wife will be immoral. If the 2nd, 7th and the 10th lords occupy the 7th, the native will be a profligate.

If the Moon or Venus moving towards depressions be in a Kendra in a cruel shashtiamsa and be aspected by or conjoined with a malefic, the native may commit adultery with his own

mother. The same result occurs if the luminaries conjoined in Kendras be aspected by or associated with malefic. The 4th house very badly afflicted causes similar results.

If Saturn in the 4th house be afflicted, the native will commit incest. If the afflicted Moon or Venus be in the 9th house, the native will violate his teacher's bed. The 9th lord and the Moon or Venus similarly afflicted give the same result. If Gulika with a malefic occupies the 7th house, or if the Sun be in the 7th house and Mars in the 4th, or if Mars be in the 4th with Rahu in the 7th, or if the 7th lord aspected by Venus occupy a sign of Mars, or if malefic occupy 3 of the Kendras, the native's sexual behaviour will be coarse and crude like an animal's

If the 2nd and 7th lords occupy their depression signs and benefices are placed in Kendras and trikonas, only one marriage is possible. If Jupiter and Mercury are in Navamsha owned by the Sun and Mars, only one marriage is indicated. If Mercury in the 7th house occupies a Navamsha of Jupiter, the native will marry only once.

If the 7th lord and Venus be each in a common sign or Navamsha, the person will marry at least twice. If Mercury or Saturn be in the 7th with two planets in the 11th, two wives are possible. If the 7th lord be Saturn and conjoined with a malefic, the person will have many wives. Three or more malefic in the 7th, or Venus in depression, eclipsed or inimical sign with a malefic, or 8th lord in the 1st or the 7th, or the Lagna lord in the 6th, or a malefic in the 7th while the 7th lord with a benefice is in his inimical or depression sign, or the 2nd lord in the 6th and a malefic in the 7th give two wives or more.

If the 2nd, 1st and 6th lords be conjoined with malefic, in the 7th house, or if the strong 7th lord occupy a Kendra or kona aspected by the 10th lord, or if the strong 7th and 11th lords conjoin or mutually aspect or occupy trines, the native will have many wives.

If the 1st or 7th lord be in depression or occupy an inimical sign or be eclipsed in Navamsha, the native will have another wife while the first is still living. If the 7th lord be weak and the 7th house be aspected or occupied by a malefic, or if malefic occupy the 7th and 8th houses and Mars is in the 12th house, or if the 2nd lord be weak while the 2nd house is occupied or aspected by a malefic, the native will have another wife during the lifetime of the first wife.

Planets in the 7th House

The Sun.—The native will be fair and have thinning hair. He will have few friends and finds difficulty in getting along with people. Marriage is delayed and troubled. Fond of travelling, he will have loose morals. He likes foreign things. His wife's character will be questionable and the native will run the risk of loss and disgrace through women. He will incur the displeasure of the Government and suffer humiliation. He will be deformed.

The Moon.—The native will be passionate and easily roused to jealousy. Mother may die while the native is young. Wife will be good-looking but the native will seek other women. Narrow-minded but sociable, he will be energetic and successful in life. He hails from a good family if the Moon is waxing and otherwise strong. He will suffer pain in the groins. He will be stingy. If the Moon is waning, he will always be quarrelling with his enemies.

Mars.—The native will be hen-pecked by his wife and submissive to women. Married life will have clashes and tensions or there may be two wives. The native will be rash and indulge in speculation. He will be intelligent, tactless, stubborn, peevish and unsuccessful.

Mercury.—A man of virtue and geniality, he will dress well and tastefully. He will have profound knowledge of law. He will be skilled in business and trade tactics. He will have writing ability and success through it early in life. Early marriage to a rich woman. Learned in mathematics, astrology and astronomy, he will be religious and of a devout temperament. Diplomatic but if afflicted, the native will be cunning and deceitful. He will have a good physique and looks.

Jupiter.—Diplomatic and kind-hearted the native gets a virtuous, good-looking and chaste wife. He will get good education and gains through marriage. He will be sensitive to others'

feelings. He has a speculative mind and is a good agriculturist. He undertakes pilgrimages to distant places and is superior to father in his qualities. The native will possess good sons.

Venus: — Fond of quarrelling, sensuous and passionate, the native has unhealthy habits, and a happy marriage and devoted wife. He is fond of pleasure and drink, is suave and charming with winning manners. He has a magnetic personality. He has danger of loss of virility due to disease or excesses. He is successful in partnership with those of the opposite sex.

Saturn: —The native will be under the wife's control. The wife will be ugly or hunch-backed. He will have more than one marriage or marriage with a widow, divorcee or one advanced in age. He will be diplomatic and enterprising. He has residence abroad, a stable marriage and political success.

He will get honour and distinction in foreign lands, suffers from colic pains and deafness.

Rahu:—The native brings ill-repute to family, if a female. He will be unconventional and heterodox. He will have affairs with outcaste women or foreigners. His wife suffers from womb disorders. He eats good and rich food, has luxurious habits and suffers from diabetes, ghosts and the supernatural.

Ketu: —The native has an unhappy marriage with a shrewish wife. He is passionate, sinful, lusts after widows. His wife is sickly. The native suffers from cancer in the abdomen or uterus, if a female. He will suffer humiliation and loss of virility.

These results are modified by the aspects and associations received by the planet in the 7th house.

If the Sun is afflicted by Rahu, affairs with women may lead to scandals or loss of money on account of blackmail or similar trouble. If Mars afflicts such a Sun, married life will be strife-ridden and the partners will hate each other. In addition, the native may suffer from blood-pressure and a diseased heart. The body will suffer from excess heat which may result in piles and fistula, if the Moon afflicts the Sun, he may have no marriage at all and suffer from a wretched existence. If Mercury joins the Sun, he will be highly intelligent and tactfully deal with troubles accruing from Government or other sources. If Jupiter aspects or associates with the Sun, the partner may be a highly evolved spiritual soul and guide the native also. If fortified Venus be with the Sun, marriage will be marked by spiritual harmony.

If the Moon be influenced by Jupiter, married life will be smooth and happy. If afflicted Moon be with Jupiter, the native will have intrigues with widows but will put on a noble mask to deceive others. If the Moon be with Venus, it gives skill in dying, textiles, craft but if the same Moon is afflicted, the native may resort to unnatural methods of gratification. If the Moon and Rahu combine in the 7th, life will be intolerable with trouble from ghosts and goblins as well.

The following combinations have worked well in our humble experience.

If Venus combines with Mars and Mercury, the marriage will be stable and harmonious with both partners being successful and distinguished in their occupations. If afflicted, it gives extramarital affairs. It also leads to trouble and controversy due to writing or publishing obscene and degenerate literature. Venus with Saturn gives patience, stability in marriage and skill in dance and drama. If fortified, success on the stage or cinema can also be predicted. If afflicted, trouble through these same sources is likely. Venus and Jupiter give good children and a healthy and happy wife. If afflicted by Rahu or Mars, the native may indulge in immoral relations with preceptor's wife or elderly ladies. Mars and Venus give a weakness for gambling, resorting to dens of pleasure. If afflicted, living through these means and trade in flesh are indicated. If fortified, the partner will be loving but passionate and faithful. If Venus be afflicted by the Sun, the marriage will lack physical attraction, the couple assuming indifferent attitudes

If Saturn is afflicted by the Sun, stability of marriage is threatened. More than one marriage is also likely but this may also prove unsuccessful. Jupiter aspecting Saturn in the 7th gives stability

but inner turmoil and resentment between the couple. If Mars afflicts, courts may intervene ; or violence, such as suicide or murder, may destroy the marriage, provided of course there are other afflictions. If Saturn is with a waxing or strong Moon, marriage may take place with a widow ; but if the Moon is further afflicted, intrigues with servant-maids and widows or an old decrepit, lecherous husband. If strong Saturn is afflicted by Rahu, marriage is with a well-to-do but irascible, temperamental husband or wife. If Saturn is strong in his own constellation, the partner will later become pious and devoted. If Mercury afflicts Saturn, partner may be cowardly and deceitful; but if Mercury is beneficeially disposed, marriage will be with one highly educated, refined and learned.

The mere occurrence of these combinations should **not** allow one to jump to conclusions. The aspects of other planets, not only as natural benefices or malefic, but also as functional benefices or malefic with reference to the Lagna must be taken into account. The strength and associations of the Karaka and of the 7th house and 7th lord from the Moon must also be duly weighed before making an assessment of the quality of marriage.

This is especially so where the chastity of a girl or the question of the faithfulness of the husband is concerned. Such delicate issues must be resolved only after a very careful and diligent scrutiny of both horoscopes.

Time and Fructification of the Results of the Seventh House

The factors governing the Seventh House are (a) the lord, (b) planet or planets aspecting the 7th house, (c) planet or planets occupying the 7th house, (d) planets aspecting the lord of the 7th, (e) planet or planets in association with the lord of the 7th, (f) the lord of the 7th from the Moon; and (g) the Karaka of the 7th Bhava.

These factors are capable of influencing the 7th house as lords of the Dasha (main-periods), as lords of Bhuktis (sub- periods) or as lords of the Antaras (sub-sub-periods) or the still minor periods.

The sub-periods of planets, capable of influencing the 7th house in the major periods of planets also capable of influencing the 7th house, produce results pertaining to the 7th house *par excellence* or of great intensity. The sub-periods of planets associated with the 7th house in the major periods of planets not associated with the 7th house can produce results pertaining to the 7th Bhava only to a limited extent. Similarly the Bhuktis of planets, not related to the 7th house in the major periods of planets associating with the 7th, can produce results pertaining to the 7th house only to a limited extent.

Where the 7th lord is involved in a powerful yoga, he is capable of producing in his Dasha or Bhukti, the results of the yoga relating to the 7th house. If the 7th house is severely afflicted, the 7th lord may, in his Dasha or Bhukti, cause destruction of the marriage or make it extremely miserable. If well-fortified, it may give a successful, distinguished as well as happy marriage.

Nature of the Results

The general principles enunciated in regard to the six Bhavas in the first volume hold good in judging the seventh Bhava also.

During the Dasha of the 7th lord who is well placed, the native will enjoy the company of his wife and many pleasures with her. He will acquire new and colourful apparel, jewels, furnishings, beds and be healthy and radiant. He may go on pleasures—jaunts, excursions and travel abroad. Auspicious celebrations like marriages and similar festivities will take place during the Dasha.

If the 7th lord is ill-placed and afflicted, the native may suffer separation from his wife. The son-in-law may undergo a period of difficulty and strife. The native may get into trouble through affairs with women of ill-repute and wander about aimlessly. He may be stricken with disease in the private parts and come to grief thereby.

If the 7th lord is well-placed with the Ascendant lord in the 7th, travel abroad will be lucky. The native may prosper abroad and settle there itself. He may marry a lucky woman who will be very helpful. If the 7th lord combines with benefices, he may travel in a luxury-yacht or take up a job as a sea-captain. If the 7th lord is weak, one may be forced to beg in his Dasha. If the Ascendant lord be feeble, the period of the lord of the 7th house can be a Maraka. If the Ascendant lord is placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, travel in his period may be wearisome and profitless.

When the 7th lord joins the 2nd lord in the 2nd house, his period may fetch much money and wealth through marriage. Or marriage may take place with a working girl. The native may earn money in distant lands through agency and partnership business. If afflicted, the period may cause either the native's or his wife's death. If longevity is good, then since the 2nd and 7th are Maraka places, the native may suffer separation from wife and much mental agony. If the 7th lord is in the 8th from Navamsha Lagna, the native's wife may not die but he may instead marry a second wife in some distant place. If the 3rd and the 7th lords combine in the 3rd house, wife may hail from a good family. The wife's father will be a man of fortune. During the sub-period of the 3rd lord, death or danger may befall a brother or sister. It may also give a second marriage. If the malefic influences predominate, the evil is intensified ; otherwise, not much need be feared.

Much travelling is indicated in the period of the 7th lord if he combines with the 4th lord in the 4th house. The native's life will be marked by domestic harmony and many auspicious events like marriages, engagements, etc., may occur. If afflicted, the native's mother may die or pass through a grave crisis. His education will begin paying, mostly in foreign lands. If fortified, he may obtain cars and other vehicles during the period of the 4th lord.

If a fortified lord of the 7th house is placed in the 5th house with the lord of the 5th house, wife and children will be happy and wealthy. If afflicted, children may die or mishaps may befall them. Marital life will suffer and wife may die or separate from the native. This is specially so if the 7th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna.

If the 5th lord is in the 6th from Navamsha Lagna, children may be hospitalised for illness. If he is in the 12th, trouble through thieves and enemies to children is indicated. If the affliction to the 5th and 7th lords combining in the 5th is very great, children may be murdered. If the 7th lord combines with the 6th lord in the 6th, much evil is indicated. The wife may suffer disgrace or some prolonged illness. Since the 7th lord is a Maraka, it forebodes death or dangers to one's maternal uncle. Trouble from lawsuits and debts may crop up. The native may lose quite an amount through theft or deceit. If benefices are also there, the evils will be mitigated and troubles may be only of a temporary nature.

The 7th lord in the 7th house with benefices is generally very favourable in his period. The native's life will be marked by a series of festivities and joyous celebrations. Marriage will take place early in life. Wife will be beautiful with a good social background. He may acquire much wealth during this period as a result of travels abroad. He will meet many influential people and these contacts will be advantageous to his career. But if afflicted, the native may fall critically ill or suffer various troubles. The period may bring in humiliation and threat of being ostracised from society. The 7th lord in the 8th will confer evil results in his period. The native's partner may die or have serious health problem. He may get an opportunity to go abroad but this may only create many difficulties and problems. He may meet with an accident.

Fortune comes through marriage in the period of the 7th lord if he is placed in the 9th with the 9th lord. The native will undertake pilgrimages and give away much money in charity. There will be an inclination to be pious and virtuous. He will amass a fortune through just and honest means. He will acquire property and enjoy every kind of comfort. The wife will be a noble woman and lead him on the path of righteousness. His work will prosper abroad. Fame and distinction will follow him. If the 7th lord in the 9th is afflicted, the wife will lead him astray and away from his duties. He will harbour ill-will and hatred for others and indulge in wicked deeds, if the 7th lord is placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha, the evil results are greatly intensified.

If the fortified 7th lord is in the 10th with the 10th lord, the native will gain much fame and reputation abroad. He will be known for his generous and charitable instincts. His profession in the period of the 7th lord will flourish well and he will obtain renown and distinction in his field of activity. His wife will be virtuous and respectable. If the 10th lord

is weak, the results will be quite contrary. If the 11th lord is strong, he will fare well in trade and partnership business. The business may expand well and even spread abroad. The native's elder brother may prosper well. If afflicted, elder brother may suffer losses, if the 7th lord has both benefic and malefic influences, gains from business will be moderate. If the 7th lord is in the 12th house and the Karaka is also very weak, marital happiness will be lacking and one may lose one's wife through death or separation. If the 7th lord and Venus be both strong, wife may predecease husband only late in life. The native may go abroad but he will be unhappy there with constant troubles and worries. If the Lagna lord combines with the 7th lord in the 12th house with 12th lord both native and wife may reside abroad in the Dasha of any one of these planets, particularly of the 7th lord. If this combination has malefic afflictions, the native may along with his wife indulge in immoral acts and vicious pastimes. If the combination has benefic influences, the native may take to a life of spiritual discipline in the period of the 7th lord.

Timing Marriage

There are several methods suggested for timing marriage in classical works.

The lord of the sign occupied by the 7th lord or that of the sign occupied by the 7th lord in Navamsha are capable of giving marriage in their Dasha. Venus, the Karaka or natural significator of the 7th house, and the Moon can also give marriage in their periods. The strongest of these lords gives marriage in his Dasha. The lord of the 7th house, if he associates with Venus, can also give marriage in his Dasha or Bhukti. The 2nd lord or the ruler of the sign occupied by the 2nd lord in Navamsha is also capable of conferring marriage in his Dasha. The lords of the 9th and 10th houses are empowered to give marriage in their Dasha if the earlier Dasha are fruitless- Marriage is also possible in the period of the planet with the 7th lord or the planet occupying the 7th house.

Another method is to add the longitude of the lords of the Lagna and 7th house. When Jupiter transits the resultant Rashi or its trines, it is favourable for marriage. The resultant obtained by adding the Moon's longitude to that of the 7th lord or its trines when transited by Jupiter can also give marriage.

Although there are several planets enumerated as marriage causing planets in their periods, due consideration must be paid to delay caused by other factors. Saturn's aspect on the 7th house and 7th lord both from Lagna and the Moon and on Venus delays marriage if the Dasha lord is not very strong. The association or aspect of the lord of the 6th, 8th or 12th on the 7th house, 7th lord and Karaka also rules out early marriage. Primary importance must be given to the natal positions and Dasha and only secondary consideration to transiting planets.

Loss of Married Partner

Loss of wife and more particularly of the husband is of serious consequence in our society. Besides the emotional void created by the death of either partner, many other factors of nearly equal significance demand importance. The economical aspect apart, other practical questions such as running the household and bringing up the children arise. As such any horoscope should always be carefully scrutinised for loss of partner.

We shall give below some important combinations pertaining to loss of married partner and afflictions to married life culled from authoritative sources.

If the 2nd as well as the 7th house are occupied by malefic planets, death of wife occurs. But if the person concerned marries a woman with similar planetary afflictions, the mutual afflictions get neutralised and the couple will be blessed with children and prosperity.

If the 5th or the 7th house from the Ascendant or the Moon is occupied or aspected by a malefic, the native may not marry or if he marries, his wife may not live. If the Sun occupies Virgo which happens to be the Ascendant and Saturn occupies the 7th house, wife will die. If the 7th house is occupied by Mars, the wife will die. If the 7th lord from the Ascendant as well as Venus be fortified and occupy the 7th house and if the 7th house be strong and not afflicted, by aspect or association, by malefic planets, the wife and husband will die at the same time. If the 7th house has *karmuka* (an upagraha), either the native or his wife will die early.

If the 2nd and the 7th lords be associated with Venus or malefic planets and be badly placed, there will be loss of one or more wives depending upon the number of planets with them in *duSthana*. If Mars is in the 7th house in a Navamsha of Venus and if the 7th lord is in the 5th house, the native will lose his wife. If Venus and Mars conjoin in the 7th, the native will be bereft of wife. If the 1st, 7th and 12th houses be occupied by malefic and the weak Moon occupies the 5th, the native will have no wife or marry a barren woman. If Mars occupy the 2nd, the 12th, the 4th, the 8th or the 7th house, the native will lose, by death, his married partner.

Other Afflictions

If the 1st or the 7th house be occupied by the Moon in depression with Rahu or Ketu or in a malefic drekkana such as Sarpa, Pakshi, Pasa or Nigada or in a Rashi-sandhi (junction of two signs), the native's wife will either go astray or be widowed. If the 7th house from Lagna in the case of men be a sign ruled by Mars or in an Amsa of Mars and if the 7th lord from the Navamsha Lagna be weak or with Rahu or Ketu, the wife will be rejected by the native, and she may become unchaste even when young. In the case of women if the Lagna be owned by Mars or in a Navamsha of Mars and if the 7th lord in Navamsha be afflicted as stated above, the native will be a servant-maid or go astray even as a girl and be rejected by her husband.

If the 7th house be occupied by malefic, the native will become a widow. If there be both malefic and benefices in the 7th house, she will marry a second time. If the 7th house be occupied by a weak malefic but aspected by a benefice, the native will be repudiated by her husband. If the 7th house be a malefic sign occupied by Saturn, the native will be widowed. If a malefic planet occupying a malefic sign representing the 8th house be aspected by a malefic planet at the same time, it results in the death of husband. If in addition to this the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 8th lord is also a malefic the affliction becomes more intensified. If there are benefice planets in the 8th house, the native will predecease her husband. If malefic occupy the 7th or the 8th house and benefice planets occupy the 9th house, the native will live in happiness with her husband for a long time.

If the 7th and 8th lords join in the 8th house; if Rahu occupies the 7th house while the 7th lord is with the Sun aspected by 8th lord ; or if Rahu conjoins Saturn and Mars in the 7th or 8th house, widowhood is denoted early in life.

If the 7th and 8th lords conjoin in the 12th house and the 7th house is aspected by malefic, it also leads to widowhood. If the 7th house and the 7th lord be subject to *papakartari yoga*, that is, being hemmed in between malefic planets, with out any benefice influence, the result is loss of husband.

If Venus and Mars exchange their Navamsha positions, the native will be inclined to extra-marital relations. If Venus, Mars and the Moon occupy the 7th house, she will associate with other men with her husband's connivance. When the Ascendant is ruled by Saturn or Mars and Moon or Venus aspected by a malefic occupies it, the native and her mother will both indulge in harlotry. When Venus and Saturn occupy each other's Navamsha or aspect each other mutually, if the Ascendant in Cancer falls in Aquarius in Navamsha, the native will be highly lustful.

Summing up, the periods of the planets related to the 7th house in Rashi or Navamsha, or of Venus, or of the planets related to the 2nd house in Rashi or Amsa, or of the 9th or 10th lords or of the Moon, subject to other factors, are capable of giving marriage. Beneficeal influences on the

7th house or its lord give happiness in marriage while afflictions by malefic planets cause misery, death or separation in marriage. The 7th house or Venus in dual signs gives more than one marriage.

The 7th House: The 7th house in Chart No. 1 is Pisces occupied by 5th and 6th lord Saturn. Saturn's presence as a malefic is not good causing affliction.

The Seventh Lord: The lord of the 7th, Jupiter, is in the 4th house in the 10th Kendra from the 7th house. He is aspected by Karaka Venus and malefic Saturn. Jupiter occu

Chart No. 1.—Born 16-8-1937 at 8-31 a.m. (I.S.T) at 13° N. 77 E35.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 6 years, 0 months and 8 days.

pies his moolatrikona sign Sagittarius both in Rashi and Navamsha. But in Navamsha he is afflicted by Rahu and exalted Saturn.

KalatraKarak: Venus as 2nd and 9th lord is beneficially disposed in a friendly sign in a quadrant. He is aspected by a benefice as well as 7th lord Jupiter and by Mars, a malefic being the 3rd and 8th lord. Venus is slightly blemished but quite fortified by Jupiter's aspect.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Taurus, a benefice sign, aspected by the Moon and Mars and occupied by Ketu. Mars, by himself, would not be a malefic but his association with the Moon and Rahu afflicts him. The 7th lord Venus is quite favourably disposed as analysed above.

Conclusion: The 7th house is quite strongly disposed **but** the malefic influences are not negligible. The strength of the 7th lord Jupiter gives a strong-willed husband while the

Moon with Mars and Rahu makes the native self-willed. The afflictions result in temperamental clashes but the presence of Saturn in the 7th and Jupiter and Venus in mutual aspect result in a stable marriage with deep attachment between the couple.

Saturn's presence in the 7th house as the 6th lord causes delay in marriage. The Dasha operating during the period of marriageable age and after are of Venus, the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Rahu.

Recollecting the periods propitious for marriage, (1) the lords of the Rashi and Navamsha occupied by the 7th lord, (2) Venus, (3) the Moon, (4) the lord of sign occupied by the 2nd lord, (5) the 10th and (6) 9th lords and finally, (7) the 7th lord or occupant of the 7th house can give marriage in respective order in their periods.

The following planets in Chart No. 1 would therefore be empowered to give marriage in their periods:—

1. The lords of the Rashi and Navamsha occupied by the 7th lord—Jupiter, Jupiter
2. Venus
3. The Moon
4. The lord of the sign occupied by 2nd lord Venus- Mercury
5. The 10th lord—Mercury
6. The 9th lord—Venus
7. The 7th lord—Jupiter, the 7th occupant-Saturn, and the planet aspecting the 7th house—none.

The native's Mercury Dasha ends in childhood. The next Dasha that can give marriage is of Venus. Jupiter Dasha and Saturn Dasha operate very late in life. The Moon's period also comes rather late in life. Saturn in the 7th, no doubt delays marriage but the strength of Karaka Venus and 7th lord Jupiter cannot push it off too far. Venus would, therefore, be empowered to give marriage in his Dasha. Of the sub-periods of Venus, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury and the Moon, Venus would be ruled out as being too early. Jupiter is the strongest of the remaining four contestants both by aspect, position and lordship. Marriage occurred in Jupiter Bhukti, Venus Dasha in April 1961.

Early or delayed marriage is determined according to the times. Atone time in India, marriages were celebrated of boys and girls at the tender age of 5 or 6 years. Later, as times changed marriages were celebrated a little later, perhaps at 10 or 12 years. In the 1960's, marriage at 25 was considered delayed while today it would be quite in order. Interpretation of a chart must always be made keeping in mind the background, period and society to which the native belongs.

The Seventh House: The 7th house Aquarius is occupied by Vargottama Ketu in Chart No. 2. It is aspected by 7th lord Saturn, benefice Jupiter and 4th and 9th lord, Yoga Karaka, Mars. Saturn is 7th lord and his aspect on the 7th is a stabilising factor. Jupiter and Mars are functional benefices and their aspects fortify the 7th house. Ketu should give the results of sign dispositor Saturn or of Mars, both of whom are beneficeially disposed. The 7th house has no afflictions.

The Seventh Lord: The 7th lord Saturn is placed in the 10th house in a benefice sign Taurus hemmed in between benefices, the Moon on one side and Jupiter and Venus on the other. The 7th lord is well placed.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in a friendly sign very close to benefice Jupiter and subject to a slight *papakaratri yoga* caused by Saturn and the Sun. But this malefic yoga is balanced by Jupiter's presence and the fact the Sun and Saturn are but the

Chart No. 2.—Born 3-8-1942 at 7-23 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13°N. 77 E35.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 2 years and 7 months.

Lagna and 7th lords respectively being, therefore, benefice to the Bhava and Karaka concerned.

The 7th lord being free from afflictions and in a benefice sign gives a good-looking wife with respect for conventions indicated by Saturn. The 7th house having no afflictions gives a happy married life. Ketu, fortified in the 7th, is good but nevertheless gives some points of difference due to the wife's sensitivity in some matters.

As for the period of marriage, it occurred in August 1972 in the Moon Dasha, Moon Bhukti. (1) Venus and Mercury, (2) Venus, (3) the Moon, (4) the Moon, (5) Venus, (6) Mars, (7) Saturn, Ketu and Mars can give marriage in their periods. Ketu and Venus Dasha end early in life. Mercury Dasha does not operate at all. Mars and Saturn come rather late. Saturn's aspect on the 7th cannot delay marriage as he happens to be the 7th lord himself. Therefore, the Moon Dasha becomes effective. So also the Moon Bhukti.

Chart No. 3.—Born 3/4-12-1953 at 5-17 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E35.

Balance of Jupiter's Dasha at birth: 14 years, 1 month and 20 days.

The Seventh House: Venus, the 7th lord, and the Sun, the 10th lord aspect the 7th house in Chart No. 3. There are no planets in the seventh house itself.

The Seventh Lord: Venus the 7th lord is placed in the Lagna with 10th lord the Sun. The Sun as a malefic but ruler of the 10th house, a Kendra, becomes a functional benefice.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is not only the 5th lord but also the natural significator of the 7th house. He is well disposed with 10th lord the Sun aspecting the 7th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Aries aspected by 10th lord the Moon, 9th and 12th lord Mercury, Yoga Karaka exalted Saturn and 7th lord Mars. The aspect of Mars as 7th lord is good but being from the 12th gives some moments of touchiness. However the combined aspect of exalted Saturn and 9th lord Mercury is powerful enough to ward off any problems.

Conclusions: The native is married to a chaste and devoted wife. This is particularly evident from the aspect of a blemishless Venus as Karaka and 7th lord aspecting the 7th house.

The native married in May 1977. The following planets are capable of giving marriage in their periods: -

- (1) The lords of the Rashi and Navamsha occupied by the 7th lord Mars and the Sun
- (2) Venus
- (3) The Moon
- (4) The lord of the sign occupied by the 2nd lord Jupiter viz., Mercury
- (5) The 10th lord the Sun
- (6) The 9th lord the Moon
- (7) The 7th lord Venus, no planets occupy the 7th, and the Sun as the planet aspecting the 7th house.

Of these factors Mercury would seem appropriate since all other Dasha begin very late. But Mercury Dasha itself begins rather late in life, that is, after 33 years. The chart has no indications for a late marriage. So, the planets in association with Mercury, that is, the Moon and Saturn would be the next choice. The Moon Dasha operates very late while Saturn Dasha occurs during youth. Saturn would therefore be capable of giving marriage. Venus Bhukti can be fruitful since he is the Karaka as also the 7th lord aspecting the 7th and well placed. Marriage occurred in Venus Bhukti, Saturn Dasa.

Seventh House: The 7th house in Chart No. 4 is Pisces occupied by the 11th lord Moon and Rahu. It is aspected by the 5th and 6th lord, malefic Saturn and another malefic Mars, the 3rd and the 8th lord. There are no benefice influences on the 7th house which is considerably afflicted.

Chart No. 4.—Born 20-11-1950 at 3 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 18 N 55, 72 E 54.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 13 years, 7 months and 6 days.

The Seventh Lord: The lord of the 7th house is Jupiter placed in a duSthana, viz., the 6th house. He is aspected by no planet.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is with the 12th lord Sun and Lagna lord Mercury aspected by malefic Saturn. He gets no beneficeial influence and is quite afflicted.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Virgo occupied by malefic Saturn and Ketu. The 7th lord Mercury is slightly better placed being with Karaka but malefic 3rd and 8th lord Venus and 6th lord the Sun. The 7th house from the Moon also suffers affliction.

Conclusion: The native was married in September 1972 in Venus Dasha, Venus Bhukti. Applying the principles of timing marriage this is quite in order. In August 1973 discord between the native and her husband began. The couple separated in June 1974. Rahu and the Moon in the 7th are afflicted by Mars and Saturn, two powerful malefic for Virgo Ascendant, causing the husband to dissipate his energies in extra-marital affairs with women of ill-repute. All factors relating to the 7th house being afflicted with no redeeming beneficeial influences deprived the native completely of any marital happiness.

The Seventh House: The seventh house is occupied by Ketu and aspected adversely by Mars in Chart No. 5. Mars as 5th lord is a benefice but he is in the 12th house aspecting the 7th house by his 8th house aspect which is very bad.

Chart No. 5.—Born 8-10-1935 at 11-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13N 10, 76 E 10.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 4 years, 11 months and 20 days.

The Seventh Lord: Mercury is the lord of the 7th house and is in the 11th house in a friendly sign but between malefic the Sun and Mars.

KalatraKarak: Venus is in the 5th house in an inimical sign aspected by malefic Saturn and with no benefice influences.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Cancer aspected by Jupiter. The 7th lord Moon is hemmed in between malefic, Saturn and Rahu. The seventh is afflicted except for the aspect of Jupiter on the 7th from the Moon.

Conclusion: The aspect of Mars on the 7th house occupied by Ketu has resulted in violent clashes in married life. The 7th house from Venus is occupied by a malefic Saturn depriving happiness in married life. Only Jupiter's aspect on the 7th house from the Moon has prevented a complete break-up although life itself is miserable.

Chart No. 6.—Born 24-3-7883 at 6 a.m. (L.M.T) at 13° N, 77 E35.

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: 6 years.

The Seventh House: The seventh house is Virgo in Chart No. 6. It is a dual sign, occupied by benefic 5th lord the Moon and aspected by 2nd and 9th lord Mars from the 12th house and by 6th lord the Sun. The 7th house is blemished except for the Moon's presence.

The Seventh Lord: Mercury, the 7th lord, is with Mars in the 12th house aspected by Lagna lord Jupiter and 10th and 11th lord Saturn.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in the 11th house in a friendly sign. *Considered from the Moon:* The 7th house is a dual sign occupied by 12th lord the Sun. It is hemmed in between Mars and Ketu. The 6th lord Jupiter is in the 10th in a common sign.

Conclusion: The presence of Karaka Venus in the 11th house, a common sign as the 7th house both from Lagna and the Moon, and the 7th lord Jupiter in another dual sign resulted in two marriages. Married life was unhappy.

Contrast this with Chart No. 1 where the 7th lord Jupiter and Venus are in dual signs but where the native had only one marriage. Jupiter is the 7th lord and Venus is the Karaka. Mutual aspects between the two planets have kept the marriage going.

The Seventh House: The Lagna being Taurus, Scorpio is the 7th house in Chart No. 7. It is aspected by no planet and is free of affliction.

The Seventh Lord: The lord of the 7th house Mars is in a benefic sign with Ketu aspected by the Moon and Jupiter.

KalatraKaraka: Venus, the KalatraKaraka, is in a dual sign aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn. He is in the 8th house, a duSthana.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Libra occupied by Moon-sign lord Mars and aspected by Jupiter. The 7th lord Venus is in a dual sign in the 9th aspected by malefic 10th and 11th lord Saturn.

Chart No. 7.—Born on 12-2-1856 at about 12-21 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 18 N, 84 E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 12 years, 3 months and 9 days.

Conclusion: Due to the occupation of Venus as 7th lord and as KalatraKarka of common sign, the native married a second time after the death of the first. Both marriages were fairly happy. The 7th lord Mars' association with Ketu gives tiffs between partners and a touchy wife. Saturn in the 7th from Venus is not so harmful as he would ordinarily be because he is a Yoga Karaka. Jupiter's aspect on the 7th lord Mars was also responsible for a fair degree for happiness in married life. The position of Mars, lord of the 7th and Ketu in the 6th (12th from the 7th) is also significant.

The Seventh House: Leo the 7th house is occupied by 3 planets, viz.. Mars, Mercury and Venus in Chart No. 8. The 7th house is fortified by 9th lord Venus and 5th and 8th lord Mercury. Mars blemishes it slightly.

The Seventh Lord: The lord of the 7th house the Sun is in the 6th, a duSthana, but aspected by Lagna lord Saturn and the 2nd and the 11th lord Vargottama Jupiter (Jupiter occupies the same sign in Rashi and Navamsha).

KalatraKarka: Venus is in the 7th house with Mars and Mercury.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Scorpio is occupied by Vargottama Jupiter and aspected by 7th lord

Chart No. 8.—Born on 8-8-1912 at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E30.

Balance of Mars Dasha: 6 years, 1 month and 6 days. Mars and Yoga Karaka Saturn. The 7th lord Mars is with the Moon- sign lord and benefice 5th lord Mercury. These factors fortify the 7th house.

Conclusion: The native is happily married to a devoted and chaste wife with religious propensities. Compare Chart No. 8 with Chart No. 7. Both have the 7th lord in the 6th aspected by a functional benefice Jupiter. In Chart No. 7, KalatraKarka and 7th lord from the Moon, Venus, is in a dual sign. In Chart No. 8, KalatraKarka Venus is in the 7th house with two other planets. Yet the native of Chart No. 8 has had only one marriage and a stable one. This is because, Venus, although, as Karaka in the 7th, is not good, here in this case the stigma is countered by Venus being Yoga Karaka. Further he is in a fixed sign indicating fixity of affections. The 7th lord is aspected by

Lagna lord Saturn. From the Moon also, the combination of Moon-sign lord Venus and Mars in Leo is desirable. Mars as 7th lord aspecting the 7th house protects it.

Chart No. 9.—Born on 3- 11-1940 at 7-00 a.m. (E.S.T.) at 35 N 44. 81 W 21.

Balance of Ketu Dasha: 2 years, 7 months and 18days.

The Seventh House: Aries is the seventh house in Chart No. 9 occupied by Yoga Karaka but debilitated Saturn and 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter. The 7th lord Mars aspects the 7th from the 12th house. Debilitated Sun as 11th lord aspects the 7th house.

The Seventh Lord: Mars as the 7th lord is with Rahu and Lagna lord Venus is in the 12th house in a dual sign.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in the 12th house with Mars and Rahu.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Gemini is aspected by debilitated Saturn while the 7th lord himself is in the 12th from the Moon-sign. There are no benefice aspects on the 7th house.

Conclusion: The position of two natural enemies, the Sun and Saturn, across the Lagna and the 7th Rouse leads to stiff opposition or conflicts between married partners. Venus and Mars, as Lagna and 7th lord, are together but with Rahu. This gives physical attraction between the couple but the malefic influences make harmony difficult. Jupiter although in the 7th is the 6th lord and not very helpful. From the Moon, the 1st and 7th lords are mutually adversely placed. This chart belongs to a woman who married in 1961 and sepa. rated from her husband in 1964. The marriage while it lasted was not at all happy.

Chart No. 10.—Born 13-3-1948 at 10-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 11 N06, 79 E 42.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Mercury Dasha: 3 years, 9 months and 27 days.

The Seventh House: Scorpio is the 7th house in Chart No 10 aspected by no planet.

The Seventh Lord: Mars as lord of the 7th house is in the 3rd house in debilitation. He is with Yoga Karaka Saturn.

Kalatra Karaka: Venus is in the 12th, a malefic house, with Rahu and aspected by Saturn, rendered malefic by association with debilitated Mars. Venus is aspected by 8th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Virgo, aspected by 6th lord the Sun and a malefic Saturn. The 7th lord Mercury is in the 12th from the Moon aspected by a malefic Mars. There are no benefic influences on the 7th lord or 7th house.

Conclusion: The native was deserted by her husband three days after marriage. He was found to be a characterless cheat and debauchee. The association of 7th lord Mars with Yoga Karaka Saturn gave a well-to-do and socially well-placed partner but the debility of Mars made him debased.

The Seventh House: Pisces being the 7th receives no aspects, benefic or malefic, in Chart No. 11.

The Seventh Lord: Jupiter, the 7th lord, is in the 9th house aspected by Mars, lord of the 3rd and the 8th.

Kalatra Karaka: Venus, Kalatra Karaka, is well placed in the 4th with Lagna lord Mercury and 12th lord Sun. Jupiter and Venus have exchanged signs (parivartana), mutually benefiting each other.

Considered from the Moon: The Moon being in Leo, the 7th house is Aquarius. Seventh lord Saturn is exalted in the 3rd with Yoga Karaka Mars. The 7th house from the Moon is free from aspects, malefic or benefic.

Chart No. 11.—Born 26-12-1953 at 11-47 p.m. (I.S.T) at 10 N 23, 78 E 55.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 5 years, 10 months and 9 days.

Conclusion: The strength of the 7th lord and Kalatra-Karaka, Jupiter and Venus respectively, and the blemish-free 7th lords and 7th houses both from Lagna and the Moon have given a happy marriage. The aspect of Mars on Jupiter is toned down by the exaltation of Saturn in a benefic sign and has resulted only in a headstrong but generally pleasant married partner.

The Seventh House: Sagittarius, a benefice sign, rises on the 7th house in Chart No. 12. It is not occupied by any planet. The 7th lord Jupiter aspects it from the 11th house while the 6th and 11th lord Mars, and 5th and 12th lord Venus aspect it from the Lagna. The 7th house is quite fortified.

The Seventh Lord: Jupiter occupies the 11th house with 9th lord Saturn who is debilitated. Venus, the ruler of the sign where Saturn gets exalted, is in a quadrant so that he gets neechabhanga (cancellation of debility).

Chart No. 12.—Born 21-5-1940 at 7-50 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13°N, 77 E 30.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 1 year, 6 months and 22 days.

KalatraKaraka: Venus occupies a friendly sign in association with Mars who, as 6th and 11th lord, is a malefic. Venus is aspected by 9th lord Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Taurus is occupied by 8th and 11th lord Mercury and 10th lord Sun. The 7th lord Venus in the 8th is with Moon-sign lord Mars. The 7th is fairly balanced.

Conclusion: There is a preponderance of benefice influences on the 7th house due to the aspect of two benefices, Jupiter and Venus, on it. Venus is not only a benefice lord **but** also the KalatraKaraka and so his aspect on the 7th house becomes quite desirable. The aspect of Mars on the 7th is not so welcome since he happens to be the ruler of malefic Bhava, but his maleficence is kept in check by the aspect of 9th **lord** neechabhanga Saturn. The native has a happy married life. The aspect of 7th lord Jupiter on the 7th and of Karaka Venus also on it have given the native a devoted wife.

The Seventh House: Cancer, the 7th house, is not occupied or aspected by any planets in Chart No. 13.

The Seventh Lord: The Moon is placed in the 2nd house aspected by Saturn, the Ascendant and 2nd lord, 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter, and 4th and 11th lord Mars afflicted by Rahu.

Chart No. 13.—BORN 16-10-1918 at 2 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 35.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 11 years, 8 months and 20 days.

KalatraKarak: Venus is debilitated in the 9th house. He obtains cancellation of debility by virtue of his sign-dispositor Mercury being in a quadrant from Lagna. He is in parivartana with the 9th lord Mercury. Venus is also subject to a *papakartari yoga*.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is occupied by Moon-sign lord Saturn The 7th lord Sun is debilitated in the 9th but obtains cancellation of debility due to his exaltation sign-lord Mars being in the 10th from the Moon. The Sun is also Vargottama (occupies the same sign in Rashi and Navamsha) and forms a Budha-Aditya Yoga with Mercury, who as lord of 5th and 8th is Vargottama. The Sun is aspected by Moon-sign lord Saturn and 2nd and 11th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The 7th house both from Lagna and the Moon being free of malefic influences gives a happy married life. The *papakartari yoga* caused to KalatraKarak Venus is toned down by the Sun and Saturn being the significators of the 7th house (that is, the lords of Lagna and the 7th house from the Moon) and can have no adverse effect on the Bhava or Karaka in question. The extremely powerful situation of the 7th lord, particularly from the Moon, has given the native a partner who is not only materially well placed but also held in great reverence for his character, integrity and learning. The Budha-Aditya Yoga relating to the 7th lord has given an intellectual husband while making the native also highly intelligent and learned in her own sphere of activity.

The Seventh House: Gemini being the 7th house is not occupied by any planets in Chart No. 14. It is aspected by the 6th and 11th lord Venus from Lagna.

The Seventh Lord: Mercury, the 7th lord, is in the 11th house with 9th lord the Sun and Rahu. The Lagna and 7th lords are in *dwirdwaDasha* (2/12 positions).

Kalatra Karaka; Venus, the natural significator, is in the Lagna in a Kendra aspected by 5th and 12th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Leo aspected by Moon-sign lord Saturn, while the 7th lord Sun is debilitated with Mercury and Rahu in the 9th. The Sun gets cancellation of debilitation since his exaltation-sign lord Mars is in a quadrant from Lagna.

Chart No. 14.—Born 3-11-1957 at 10-20 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E30.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 4 years, 4 months and 17 days.

Conclusion: Both from Lagna and Chandra Lagna, the 7th lords are afflicted by Rahu. Further from the Lagna, the 7th lord is in the 11th with Rahu. This results in a husband who was already married to another at the time of marriage with the native. The Sun as 9th lord with 7th lord Mercury gives a partner who is well-off but Rahu's presence makes him immoral. The aspect of Venus on the 7th house is not very helpful since he is a functional malefic for Sagittarius ascendant.

The Seventh House: Pisces, the seventh house, is occupied by 3rd and 8th lord Mars in Chart No. 15. It is not aspected by any planet.

The Seventh Lord: Jupiter, the 7th lord, is in the 9th house with Saturn, the 5th and 6th lord. He is aspected by Lagna lord Mercury and 12th lord, the Sun.

Chart No. 15.—Born 8-12-1941 at 1-20 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 13 years, 2 months and 22 days.

Kalatra Karaka: Venus is in the 5th house aspected by 11th lord, the Moon and 7th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is occupied by Venus, who as 4th and 11th lord, becomes a malefic for Cancer. The 7th house is aspected by Jupiter, the 6th and 9th lord. The 7th lord Saturn is in the 11th with Jupiter.

Conclusion: The 7th lord in the 9th gives a well placed partner. Saturn's association as 5th and 6th lord gives the partner a rigid and conservative nature while the position of Mars as a malefic lord creates tension and quarrels in married life, largely due to temperamental differences. But the position of Venus and the benefic disposition of Jupiter rule out any major trouble such as separation or divorce in married life.

The Seventh House: The 7th house Leo in Chart No. 16 is aspected by 7th lord the Sun and 2nd and 11th lord Jupiter. The Sun is Vargottama.

Chart No. 16.— *Born 25-2-1953 at 6-54 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 8° N, 29, 76 E 59.*

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 18 years and 2 months.

The Seventh Lord: The Sun as 7th lord is strongly placed in a quadrant. He is not aspected by any planet.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is exalted and Vargottama in the 2nd house. He is with 3rd and 10th lord Mars and 5th and 8th lord Mercury. Mercury is debilitated but gets cancellation of debility due to Jupiter occupying Kendra from the Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is occupied by Rahu, the 7th lord Saturn is exalted but aspected adversely by Mars, the Yoga Karaka. The 7th lord Saturn is aspected also by 6th and 9th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The native has a generally happy married life but Rahu in the 7th, Mars aspecting Saturn adversely and associating with KalatraKaraka Venus can give domestic bickerings.

The Seventh House: Scorpio is the 7th house occupied by the 8th and 11th lord Jupiter and debilitated Moon in Chart No. 17. The Moon does not get neechabhanga.

Chart No. 17.—*Born 13/14-8-1948 at 00-07 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 35.*

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 9 years, 2 months and 5 days.

The Seventh Lord: Mars the 7th lord is in the 5th in a dual sign hemmed in between Saturn and Ketu and therefore subject to *papakartari yoga*.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in the 2nd house from Lagna in a dual sign.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Taurus is aspected by debilitated Moon and 2nd and 5th lord Jupiter. The 7th lord Venus is in the 8th in a dual sign.

Conclusion: The 7th lord Mars and Venus both as Karaka and 7th lord from the Moon in dual signs gave the native two wives. The 8th lord and debilitated Moon in the 7th resulted in a clandestine marriage with another woman before the native's regular marriage took place. The *papakartari yoga* of the 7th lord Mars resulted in disharmony in married life when the wife left the husband on learning of his secret marriage.

Chart No. 18.—Born 2-4-1947 at 7-02 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 26 N 23, 78 E 04.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 4 years, 9 months and 7 days.

The Seventh House: The 7th house Libra is not occupied by any planet but is aspected adversely by Mars from the 12th house in Chart No. 18.

The Seventh Lord: The 7th lord from Lagna Venus is in the 11th house with 3rd and 6th lord Mercury. He is aspected by the 4th lord Moon.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in the 11th house with 3rd and 6th lord Mercury aspected by the Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is occupied by 2nd and 11th lord Mercury and 3rd and 10th lord Venus.

Conclusion: The relationship between the 7th and 11th houses both from Lagna and Chandra Lagna has resulted in *dwikalatra yoga*. The native has two wives, both alive.

Chart No. 19.—Born 16-3-1938 at 9-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 12 N 18.76 E 42.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 0 year, 1 month and 29 days.

The Seventh House: Mars, is the 7th lord, occupies the 7th house in Chart No, 19. It is subject to *papakartari yoga* caused by Ketu and Saturn.

The Seventh Lord: Mars is the 7th lord and occupies his own sign in the 7th house. He is also subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Saturn and Ketu.

KalatraKarak: Venus is exalted in the 6th house with Yoga Karaka Saturn, 11th lord, the Sun, and 9th and 12th lord Mercury in a dual sign.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is occupied by Saturn, Venus, Mercury and the Sun as 5th and 6th lord, 2nd and 9th lord, 1st and 10th lord and 12th lord respectively in a dual sign. The 7th lord Jupiter is in the 5th with cancellation of debility.

Conclusion: The presence of 4 planets in a common sign in the 7th house from the Moon in a dual sign, Karaka Venus also in the 7th sign and the connexion between the 11th and 7th houses from the Moon gave the native two marriages, the second occurring after the death of the first husband.

Chart No. 20.—Born 7-4-1893 at 9-31 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 20 N 56, 75 E 55.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 6 years, 4 months and 4 days.

The Seventh House: The 2nd lord Moon occupies the 7th house aspected by the 7th lord Jupiter and the 6th and 11th lord Mars in Chart No. 20.

The Seventh Lord: Jupiter is the 7th lord placed in the 11th house with Rahu.

Kalatra Karaka: Venus, the Karaka, is in the 10th house exalted with 3rd lord the Sun and Lagna and 4th lord Mercury aspected by Saturn, the 8th and 5th lord but in a dual sign.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Gemini is a dual sign and aspected by the 8th lord Moon and the 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn. The 7th lord Mercury is in a dual sign with Venus and the Sun, the 6th and 11th lord and 9th lord respectively.

Conclusion: The 7th lord Jupiter in the 11th with Rahu, the 7th occupied by the Moon and aspected by Mars, Venus in a common sign in association with two planets aspected by Saturn lends credence to the rumour the native had 5 wives. Of the fact, he had at least two wives there is no doubt. **Loss of Husband or Wife**

Just as in timing the event of marriage we should consider the periods and sub-periods that operate, in judging coverture (duration of married life), an assessment of the running Dasha and Bhuktis is necessary. Although the Bhava is the seventh, we must take into account the 8th and 9th houses also. The 8th house rules 'mangalya' or the strength of the

Chart No. 21.—Born 7-10-1954 at 10 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 12 N 18, 76 E 42.

Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 9 months and 13 days.

marital bond. The 9th house rules *sowbhagya* or good fortune. Good fortune covers not only material affluence but also a long-lived married partner.

The Seventh House: In Chart No. 21 the 7th house is Scorpio occupied by Venus, lord of Lagna and the 6th. It is hemmed in between malefic, exalted Saturn and Mars and Rahu. It is aspected by exalted Jupiter lord of the 8th and 11th.

The Seventh Lord: Mars is the 7th lord placed in the 8th house with Rahu and aspected by the exalted Yoga Karaka Saturn.

Kalatra Karaka: Venus is in the 7th house subject to a malefic yoga caused by Mars and Rahu on one side and Saturn on the other side. Venus is aspected by exalted 8th and 11th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Cancer occupied by exalted Jupiter lord of 3rd and 12th and aspected by exalted Saturn, lord of the Moon-sign. The 7th lord from the Moon is himself being aspected by Jupiter in exaltation.

Conclusion: The presence of the 7th lord Mars in the 8th and of Saturn's aspect on it together with Rahu's association indicates loss of husband or 'vaidhavya' during Mars and Rahu Dasha. The native married in August 1976. Her husband died in a drowning accident in June 1977, just 10 months after marriage. Both events occurred in Venus Bhukti of Rahu Dasha. Rahu is in the 8th afflicting the 8th house with Mars and Saturn. There is a classical dictum that "if Rahu combines

witfr Mars and Saturn and occupies the 7th or 8th house, early widowhood is indicated". Venus is the KalatraKarak and Lagna lord but his presence in the 7th house only afflicts him by the *papakartari yoga* to which the Bhava is subject. Afflicted Venus, therefore, deprived the girl's married life in his sub- period.

Chart No. 22.—Born 22-11-1939 at 10-10 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 12 N 9, 77 E 9

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 14 years, 8 months and 29 days.

The Seventh House: Capricorn the seventh house is not occupied by any planet in Chart No. 22. It is aspected by debilitated Saturn, lord of the 7th.

The Seventh Lord: Saturn is the 7th lord debilitated in the 10th house. He does not obtain cancellation of debility but is afflicted by Ketu.

KalatraKarak: Venus, the Karaka, is in the 5th house in association with the Sun and Mercury, the 2nd and the 3rd and the 11th lords respectively aspected by Jupiter lord of the 6th and 9th from the 9th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is Virgo aspected by the Moon-sign lord Jupiter and the 2nd and 9th lord Mars. The 7th lord Mercury is in the 9th with the 3rd and 8th lord Venus and the 6th lord Sun.

Conclusion: The 7th house is afflicted because although the 7th lord aspects it, the aspect is of a planet rendered malefic by debility and association with a node. The 8th house is occupied by Mars who though a Yoga Karaka is not welcome here. He is particularly harmful in the 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th and 12th houses from Lagna or Chandra Lagna. The debilitation and eclipse of the 7th lord Saturn and Mars in the 8th house resulted in the death of wife. The 9th house, though occupied by 9th lord, is subject to *papakartari yoga* caused by Mars and Saturn. The 9th lord Jupiter also suffers thereby and his aspect on Venus is not too effective. Moreover, the 8th and 10th lords have exchanged signs so that Saturn who is the 7th lord also is afflicted by this *parivartana*. The marriage took place in 1968

Chart No. 23.—Born 16-3-1937 at 6-45 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 28 N 51, 78 E 49.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 2 years, 2 months and 3 days.

and wife died in 1970. Both events occurred in the sub-period of Rahu in the Dasha of Venus. Venus is the KalatraKarak with the 3rd and 12th lord Mercury. Rahu afflicts the 7th lord by his complement Ketu.

The Seventh House: Pisces, the 7th house, is occupied by 5th and 6th lord Saturn and 12th lord the Sun, both malefic in Chart No. 23. It is subject to a *subhakartari yoga* caused by Mercury on one side and Venus and the Moon on the other side. *The Seventh Lord:* Jupiter the 7th lord is in debility in the 5th house. He obtains cancellation of debility since his sign dispositor Saturn is in a quadrant from the Lagna. He occupies the same sign in Navamsha being Vargottama and has exchanged signs with the 5th lord Saturn.

KalatraKarak: Venus is in the 8th with the 11th lord the Moon hemmed in between malefic the Sun and Saturn on one side and Ketu on the other.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is aspected by its own lord Venus. The 8th house has two malefic Mars and Rahu with no redeeming features.

Conclusion: Although the 7th lord Jupiter is strongly placed, his exchange of signs with 5th lord Saturn is not desirable as it can deny marriage or progeny. Further the affliction to the 8th house from the Moon is heavy resulting in a Vaidhavya Yoga. The native married in Ketu Bhukti of Rahu Dasha and was widowed in the same Bhukti, exactly a year later. The strength of the 7th lord gave a good husband and did not deny marriage. But the several afflictions to the 7th house and 7th lord, to Venus and particularly to the 8th lord from both Lagna and Chandra Lagna and the running Dasha being that of the afflicting planet Rahu resulted in death of husband. The 9th lord Venus as lord of the house of good fortune is in the 12th (house of loss) from the 9th house.

Chart No. 24.—Born 2-11-1755 (N.S.) at about 8 p.m. at 46 N 30. 30 E.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 2 years, 5 months and 9 days.

The Seventh House: Sagittarius is the 7th house in Chart No. 24 aspected by 6th and 11th lord Mars. Mars is Vargottama since he occupies the same sign in Navamsha.

The Seventh Lord: Jupiter as the 7th lord is with Rahu in the 4th. He is aspected by 6th and 11th lord Mars.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in his own sign but with a Vargottama 2nd lord, the Moon and 3rd lord, the Sun. He is aspected by the 8th and 9th lord Saturn. Moreover, he is very close to the Sun.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th lord Mars is in the 9th in a dual sign Vargottama. The 7th house is aspected by KalatraKaraka Venus, the 10th lord the Moon and 11th lord the Sun.

Conclusion: The 7th lord afflicted by Rahu and Mars gave a disgusting husband who was at once stupid and stubborn. The 8th lord Saturn is in the 8th but afflicted by Mars and eclipsed 7th lord Jupiter. The 9th lord Saturn is in the house of loss or the 12th house from the 9th which resulted in widowhood in Saturn Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Saturn is the 2nd lord and occupant from the 7th house, Sagittarius, and becomes a Maraka to the husband.

Chart No. 25.—Born 7/2-2-7953 at 0-43 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 72 N 78.76 E 42.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 4 years, 2 months and 12 days.

The Seventh House: Aries, the seventh house, is occupied by the 6th lord Jupiter and aspected by exalted Yoga Karaka Saturn in Chart No. 25.

The Seventh Lord: Mars, the 7th lord, is in the 6th house having exchanged signs with the 6th lord Jupiter. He is conjoined with Lagna lord Venus.

KalatraKaraka: Venus is in the 6th exalted conjoining the 7th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Aquarius is hemmed in between malefic, the Sun and Rahu on one side and Mars on the other side. The 7th lord Saturn is exalted in the 3rd aspected by 5th and 8th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The native's husband died in Venus Bhukti of Mars Dasha. Both Dasha and Bhukti lords are in the house of loss from the 7th house. The 8th house from the Moon is occupied by Mars. Mars, the 9th lord, is in the 12th house from the 9th in *parivartana* with 8th lord Jupiter. This weakens mangalyaSthana. From the Lagna itself both Karaka and 7th lord are in the 6th

house which is the 12th house from the 7th house. Further the exchange of signs between the 6th and 7th lords from Lagna, namely, Jupiter and Mars respectively, only weakens the 7th house.

Mars and Venus in Marriage

An Indian scholar, noticing the high degree of stability and harmony in marriages in India, began collecting case-histories of married couples. He managed to get 603 cases for study. The age-group selected was 30 to 40. All the people concerned were born between 1931 and 1940 and married between 1955-60. The economic background was mostly rural and agricultural though 22% of the case-histories concerned people who derived their livelihood from commercial and industrial occupations. In most cases, the informants were males. It was found that divorces and separations were about 6% and deaths of husbands or wives 10%. The scholar's findings were that 47% was positive, 42% neutral and 11% negative. By positive he means very successful marriages. By neutral he means a fair degree of harmony in domestic lives. And by negative he means disharmonious family lives. His conclusion was that these figures proved the efficacy of astrology in marital settlements. The system of matrimonial matching of horoscopes, invariably resorted to by parents prior to the settling of marriages, ensures to a certain extent their stability and harmony.

In our experience, apart from the other astrological considerations, the mutual dispositions of Mars and Venus are to be carefully studied. It cannot be a coincidence that divorce, separation and crimes of passion increase whenever there is a conjunction of Venus and Mars, especially when the constellations involved are those of malefic planets. Children born when there is a Venus-Mars conjunction should be brought up in a disciplined manner and taught to avoid dissipating habits of immediate pleasure. The adverse effects of conjunction should be made to express themselves through constructive channels if Jupiter aspects the combination or is in a quadrant therefrom.

Venus is associated with many fascinating aspects of life. He rules the wife, conveyance, sex-harmony and union, art, attachment, family happiness, marriage in general, vitality, fertility, physical beauty and friendliness. Mars abounds in energy, aggressiveness, fortitude, driving force and in association of Venus, a tendency to excess of sensual gratification. It is therefore necessary that in the horoscope of a couple, Mars-Venus conjunction or opposition should have the benefic steady effect of a favourable disposition of Jupiter; or in the alternative the conjunction or opposition takes place in the constellations of Jupiter or Mercury or even Venus, Jupiter and Mercury being more preferable. Venus-Mars disposition is an important factor for physical attraction. But in the absence of Jupiter's or even Saturn's benign influence real compatibility may be lacking. Venus-Mars conjunction makes one fond of pleasure, demonstrative and adds a zest to one's sensual life. When Venus and Mars are involved in adverse aspects, difficulty through excesses and trouble through marriage follow as a matter of consequence. Venus in a good sign or constellation can temper the roughness of Mars, but if Rahu is also involved, it makes one lascivious, lewd and wicked. Ketu-Venus-Mars association (or even mutual aspect) is not desirable unless the constellation involved belongs to Jupiter or Mercury or even benefic Moon, though the last circumstance may render the native's thinking highly sensual irrespective of the chart being of a boy or of a girl. Ketu-Venus-Mars (or Saturn) denotes danger of scandal in marriage. But if the 10th or house of Karma is well disposed, the affliction is somewhat tempered.

Let us take the example of a person having Venus-Mars conjunction in Taurus, the Lagna being Scorpio. Venus, Kalatra Karaka, in the 7th is not generally favoured by ancient writers on the theory of *karako-Bhavanasaya* as the indications of the 7th house are said to be inhibited. Experience has however revealed that this textual dictum is not quite valid. In fact Venus in the 7th is one of the finest combinations for a fairly happy marriage, denoting affection between the couple. When, in the case under reference, Venus is in Kritika ruled by the Sun and Mars is in Mrigasira, the 7th house gains considerable strength and the married life will be happy though crossed by frequent emotional clashes. If such a native is married to one who has Taurus rising with Venus and Mars in Scorpio, each will constantly try to appease the dictates of the others' emotions and over-indulge in sensual pleasures to the utter detriment of their health. Venus in Taurus is good but in a fiery constellation (Kritika) it gives rise to stubbornness. In Rohini on the other hand,

the finer qualities of Venus find expression. It is always better to look for trinal or quadrangular disposition of Mars from the Lagna or the Moon, no matter even if they conjoin provided they are in different constellations. A similar disposition in the partner's horoscope is desirable though not essential.

In selecting partners for marriage, more than Kuta agreement, it is the basic structure of the horoscopes that is important. One may possess outer charm but may have a stony heart, acute selfishness and seek only self-aggrandisement. Generally those who have a conjunction of the Sun, Mars and Mercury in the ascendant will be disposed as above unless there are relieving features such as the aspect of Jupiter. We have with us a number of horoscopes in which the Moon occupies a martian constellation with the Sun and Saturn in the 12th therefrom. Many of them have confirmed that their lives have been beds of thorns. When the lord of the 7th is in the 6th with Venus in the constellation of Rahu, one will be frigid, though attractive. The need for assessing the structure of the horoscope can never be overemphasized.

The method of comparing the horoscopes for purposes of marriage has been fully discussed in my book *Muhurta or Electional Astrology*.

The Seventh House: Gemini, a dual sign, is the 7th house. It is occupied by Rahu aspected adversely by Mars, 5th and 12th lord and malefic Saturn in Chart No. 26.

The Seventh Lord: Mercury, the 7th lord, is exalted in the 10th house in a common sign with 9th lord the Sun

Chart No. 26.—Born on. 10-10-1871 at 2 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 51 N 27,2 W 35.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 13 years, 8 months and 13 days.

and 6th and 11th lord Venus debilitated. This combination of planets is afflicted by Saturn's aspect.

KalatraKarak: Venus is in the 10th debilitated with the Sun and Mercury in a dual sign aspected by Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is aspected by 7th lord Saturn and Yoga Karaka Mars. The 7th lord Saturn is in a common sign with Ketu.

Conclusion: The 10th house occupied by lords of the 10th, 2nd and the 7th leads to Jara Yoga which results in the native having extra-marital relations with many women. The native was a glutton for sexual experiences and could never adapt himself to the restraints of marriage. The 7th lord Mercury in the 10th with Venus and the Sun aspected by Saturn, all in common signs, with Rahu in the 7th made the native's wife too a social cock who carried on affairs with all sorts of

men. The couple had agreed between themselves that each should have his or her own way in so far as their private lives were considered.

Chart No. 27.—Born on 6-4-1886 at about 6-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 17 N 30, 78 E 30.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 11 years, 9 months and 9 days.

The Seventh House: Aries is the 7th house occupied by 10th lord the Moon and 9th lord Mercury in Chart No. 27. There is no aspect on the 7th.

The Seventh Lord: Mars, the 7th lord, is in the 11th with Rahu aspected by Saturn and Venus.

The KalatraKaraka: Venus is in the 5th with Ketu aspected by Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house is aspected by 3rd and 6th lord Mercury and 4th lord the Moon. The 7th lord Venus is the 11th with Ketu aspected by Mars.

Conclusion: The 7th lord Mars is in the 11th in combination with Rahu both in the constellations of Venus and aspected by Saturn from the constellation of Mrigasira. The KalatraKaraka Venus is, in turn, afflicted by association with Ketu situated in the constellation of Rahu aspected by Mars. Both the lord of the 7th and Venus have been much afflicted. The native disliked his wife and was a profligate. All the attempts of the wife to wean him away from his evil ways failed. Out of sheer disgust the lady returned to her parents' house. The sensual life led by the native resulted in his contracting dreadful venereal complaints.

Some General Observations

When Venus, Mars and Jupiter in one horoscope are situated in the other horoscope in a trine or 3 and 11 positions, that is, if in the boy's horoscope Venus is in Taurus and in the girl's horoscope, in Cancer or Virgo, it is a favourable position. When the Sun and the Moon have similar harmonious positions, except 2 and 12 (*dwirdwaDasha*), there is usually a strong attachment. Here again if the husband's Sun is in Cancer and the wife's is in Virgo, the needed harmony exists. When the Sun and the Moon are disposed as suggested above but Mars in one case is in a sign, which happens to be the 12th from Venus in the other horoscope, attachment exists, but there cannot be normal happiness in their private lives. If Venus in one horoscope is in a sign occupied by Saturn in the other a serious and industrious partner is indicated. Mars in the 7th, unaspected by benefices, indicates frequent quarrels leading to misunderstandings. Saturn in the 8th aspected by Mars (especially 4th or 8th house aspect) is not conducive to mutual understanding. Saturn in the 7th confers stability in the marriage but the husband or wife manifests coldness and not warmth.

A strong malefic in the 4th affects married happiness unless neutralised by a benefice aspect. If the Janma Rashi (Moon sign) of the wife (or husband) happens to be the Lagna of the husband (or

wife), or if the Lagna of the wife (or husband) happens to be the 7th from the position of the lord of the 7th (in the other) the married life will be stable and built on mutual understanding and affection.

If certain afflictions are present in one horoscope, it is said they can be mitigated by looking for a partner whose horoscope has similar afflictions.

One of the most misunderstood and misapplied astrological dicta is the one relating to the so-called evil of Mars (Kuja Dosha).

"If Mars is in the 2nd, 12th, 4th, 7th or 8th house (either from the Ascendant or the Moon or Venus) in the horoscope of the female, the death of the husband will occur; a similar situation of Mars in the husband's horoscope causes the death of the wife." It should be noted that the strength of the dosha in 2, 12, 4, 7 and 8 is in ascending order. In assessing the quantum of dosha, Bhavas and not Rashis must be taken into account. The dosha of Mars is said to get neutralised or minimised in the following circumstances.

Mars in the 2nd is bad provided such 2nd house happens to be any sign other than Gemini and Virgo. Mars in the 12th causes dosha in all signs except Taurus and Libra. Mars in the 4th house causes affliction in signs other than Aries and Scorpio; when the 7th is other than Capricorn and Cancer, the dosha is given rise to. Mars becomes evil in the 8th in all signs except Sagittarius and Pisces. Mars produces no dosha whatever in Leo and Aquarius. The dosha is countered by the conjunction of Mars and Jupiter or Mars and the Moon.

The Dosha is not absolute. Its intensity can vary not only according to the exceptions given above but also according to the sign—friendly, exalted, own, inimical etc.—involved. We can therefore rate the afflictions as follows, taking Mars as the worst malefic, Saturn, Rahu and Ketu as less malefic and the Sun, least malefic, the maleficence being the highest in debilitation and lowest in exaltation.

	8th and 7th		4th	12th and 2nd	
	Mars	Saturn Sun	Mars	Saturn Sun	
		Rahu Ketu		Rahu Ketu	
Debility	100	75 50	50	37.50	25
Inimical	90	67.50 45	45	33.75	22.50
Neutral	80	60.00 40	40	30.00	20.00
Friendly	70	52.50 35	35	26.25	17.50
Own	60	45.00 30	30	22.50	15.00
Exaltation	50	37.50 25	25	18.75	12.50

The table helps make an assessment of the total dosha in a chart so that if the dosha units in both charts are equal or nearly so, the matching can be said to be good. If the dosha in the male horoscope exceeds the dosha in the female horoscope by 25%, it is passable. If the dosha in the male horoscope exceeds this percentage or if the female chart has more dosha, then the charts cannot be matched.

Unconventional Marriages

The younger generation seeking to act on its own has set in a wave of unconventional marriages. The term unconventional here is used in the sense of so-called love, inter-caste or otherwise not traditionally and generally approved marriages.

Chart No. 28. -Born 23-6-1894 at 10 p.m. (L.M.J.) at 0 W5, 51 N 30.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 9 years, 5 months and 12 days.

The Seventh House: Cancer the 7th house, in Chart No. 28 is not aspected by any planet but occupied by 6th and 9th lord Mercury.

The Seventh Lord: The Moon as the 7th lord is not afflicted by aspect or association.

KalatraKarak: Venus is in his own sign with Jupiter, the 3rd and 12th lord.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Leo has no afflictions but the 7th lord Sun is in the 5th aspected by an afflicted Mars and an equally afflicted Lagna-lord Saturn. The 8th house use from Chandra Lagna is heavily afflicted by the concentrated influences of Mars, Rahu, Ketu and Saturn.

Conclusion: The native, a duke of the British royalty married a common woman who was a divorcee. The proposed marriage created a furore in the country but the native married the woman of his choice for whom he had to abdicate the throne. The 8th house signifying the martial bond is afflicted in Navamsha also being occupied by Rahu and aspected by Saturn.

Chart No. 29.—Born 10-9-1938 at 9-00 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77°E35.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 5 years.

The Seventh House: Aries being the 7th house, it is occupied by Ketu and aspected by Lagna-lord Venus and Rahu in Chart No. 29.

The Seventh Lord: Mars, the 7th lord, is in the 11th with the 11th lord the Sun and the 9th and 12th lord Mercury aspected by 10th lord the Moon and 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

KalatraKarakas: Venus is in his own sign with Rahu aspected by 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The seventh house Leo is occupied by Mars, Mercury and the Sun and aspected by

Jupiter. The 8th house is hemmed in between malefic Mars and the Sun on one side and Rahu on the other side at the same time being aspected by Saturn.

Conclusion: The presence of Ketu in the 7th, Rahu's affliction to Venus coupled with the *papakartari yoga* to the 8th house from the Moon resulted in the native, a Hindu, marrying a Christian colleague. The 7th house and the 8th lord the Moon in Navamsha are both heavily afflicted by the nodes. Mercury and Mars.

Chart No. 30.-Born 23-1-1897 at about 12-00 noon (L.M.T.) at 5 E 44, 20 N 38.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 0 year, 4 months and 15 days.

The Seventh House: The seventh house Libra in Chart No. 30 is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet.

The Seventh Lord: Venus, the 7th lord, is placed in the 11th house aspected by 9th and 12th lord Jupiter.

KalatraKarakas: Venus is well placed in the 11th house aspected by Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Pisces is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet. The 7th lord Jupiter is in the 12th aspected by Venus, Mars and Saturn.

Conclusion: The 7th lord from the Moon is afflicted by the malefic aspects of Mars and Saturn. The 8th house from Lagna is occupied by Saturn and aspected by Mars. The 8th lord from the Moon, namely, Mars, is afflicted by Saturn's aspect. In Navamsha, the 8th is afflicted by debilitated Mars and afflicted Jupiter. The influence of Jupiter, as 9th lord in Rashi, on Karaka and 7th lord Venus, 8th lord Mars (from the Moon) in the 9th and affliction to the 8th house (from Lagna both in Rashi and Navamsha) by malefic in watery signs led the native to marry a foreigner.

Chart No. 31.-Born 22/23-11-1902 at 5-76 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 23 N 6,72 E 40.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 11 months and 12 days.

The Seventh House: Aries, the 7th house, is occupied by Vargottama Ketu and aspected by an afflicted 9th and 12th lord Mercury in Chart No. 31.

The Seventh Lord: Mars, the 7th lord, is in the 11th receiving no aspects, good or bad, but with the 10th lord the Moon.

KalatraKarak: Venus is in the 2nd house aspected by 2nd lord Mars and conjoining 11th lord the Sun.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th house Aquarius is aspected by 4th and 9th lord Mars. The 7th lord Saturn is in his own sign but in the 6th house with debilitated Jupiter.

Conclusion: The 8th house is aspected by 8th lord Venus who, in turn, is aspected by Mars. From the Moon, the 8th lord Jupiter is in the 6th with Saturn. The 8th house from the Moon is aspected by Saturn and Mars. The 7th house from Lagna is occupied by Ketu in Rashi. In Navamsha, the 8th house is hemmed between Mars and Saturn coming under a *papa-kartari yoga*. The native, a high-caste Hindu, married a Parsee widow with children, a marriage that shocked the people of his times. Afflictions to the 8th house and the 8th lord by Rahu, Ketu, Mars and Saturn in Rashi and Navamsha usually result in marriages that are socially not accepted or welcomed.

The Seventh House: Aries is the 7th house free of both aspects and occupation in Chart No. 32.

The Seventh Lord: Mars, the seventh lord, is in the 10th debilitated but with cancellation of debility as his exaltation sign lord Saturn occupies a quadrant from the Moon. Mars is with the 11th lord Sun, 9th and 12th lord Mercury and Ketu.

KalatraKarak: Venus occupies his own sign Taurus with 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th lord Mercury is in the 8th with 9th lord Sun, Ketu and 5th and 12th lord Mars.

Chart No. 32.— Born 24-7-1953 at 1-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 5, 80 E 15.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 0 year, 11 months and 10 days.

The 7th house is aspected by Saturn, lord of the 2nd and 3rd from the Moon.

Conclusion: The presence of all malefic in the 8th and Saturn's aspect on the 7th house from the Moon led the native, a Brahmin, to marry a Christian youth. In Navamsha, the 7th lord Jupiter is with Mars and the 8th lord Saturn is combust.

XII. Concerning the Eighth House

The Eighth House deals with longevity, legacies, gifts and unearned wealth, nature of death, disgrace, degradation and details pertaining to death.

The following factors are important while judging the 8th house significations, namely, (a) The House, (b) Its Lord, (c) Its Occupants and (d) The Karaka or indicator. The yogas formed in the 8th house will produce their own effects. The same considerations must be judged from the Navamsha chart also. Although there are several significations to the eighth house, we will focus our attention on the source and nature, time and place of death.

Results of the Lord of the Eighth House being situated in Different Houses

In the First House: - Penury and heavy debts will befall the native who has the 8th lord placed in the Ascendant with the Ascendant lord. Misfortune will follow him at every step. If the 8th lord is weak or placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the intensity of misfortune is reduced. If the 8th lord is severely afflicted the native will suffer bodily complaints such as disease and disfigurement. His constitution will be weak and he will have no bodily comforts. He will be the target of the displeasure of his superiors and higher-ups. Trouble from Government will cause him worries.

In the Second House.—The lord of the 8th house in conjunction with the 2nd lord in the 2nd house brings in troubles and problems of all sorts. The native suffers from eye and tooth troubles. He will have to eat unhealthy and tasteless or putrid foods. His domestic life will be filled with discontent and quarrels. His wife will not understand him. This may lead to estrangement and even separation. If longevity is good, he may suffer some severe illness. If the 8th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the intensity of the results will be reduced in degree.

In the Third House: If the lord of the 8th house combines with the lord of the 3rd in the 3rd, the third house significations suffer. The native's ears may cause problems or he may go deaf. Misunderstandings will crop up with brothers and sisters leading to quarrels. The native will be beset by all sorts of fears and mental anguish. He may imagine things and suffer from hallucinations. He may involve himself in debts and get into trouble thereby. If malefic afflict the 8th lord in the 3rd with the 3rd lord, the sufferings of the native will be unbearable. But if the 8th lord combines with the 6th or 12th lords, benefic results may come by. He may get a monetary windfall through writing or through the agency of a co-born.

In the Fourth House: - If the lord of the 8th house joins the 4th lord in the 4th house, the native's mental peace will be shattered. Domestic bickerings, financial and other problems will increase. Mother's health may suffer and cause great concern. The native may be beset with problems regarding his house, land and conveyance. If the affliction is heavy his land and immovable property may slip from his hands due to circumstances beyond his control. His conveyances may get lost or be destroyed. His pets may contract diseases and die. Malefic furthering the affliction may force him to seek his fortune abroad where he will meet with all sorts of troubles and losses. Reverses in profession and the displeasure of superiors are also likely.

In the Fifth House: - If the lord of the 8th is in the 5th with the 5th lord, the children of the native may get into trouble. They may commit some crime and invite situations that could affect the native's reputation. Or the native and his father may develop misunderstandings. The native's child may fall sick and suffer thereby. If the affliction is heavy, a child may die as soon as it is born or cause much grief to the native due to some incurable physical affliction or mental retardation. The native may also suffer much bodily ill-health. If the 8th lord is in the 6th, 12th or 8th from Navamsha Lagna, the evil results are greatly mitigated. But if fortified in a Kendra (quadrant) or trikona (trine), the evil results are intensified. Since the 5th house is the *buddhiSthana*, the native may also suffer nervous debility or breakdown or mental aberration.

When the 9th lord conjoins the 8th lord in the 5th house and the Lagna lord is debilitated, the native has neither knowledge nor wealth ; he is hostile, lustful and ill-tempered. He tends to be crafty, reviles God and pious men and is himself treated with contempt by his wife and children.

In the Sixth House .—If the lord of the 8th house joins the 6th lord in the 6th house, a Raja-Yoga results. Material affluence, fame and acquisition of objects desired are the good results. But because the 6th house is the house of disease the native may suffer ill-health. If afflicted, the native suffers loss of money through theft and trouble through courts and the police. The evil is intensified if the 8th lord is in a Kendra or trikona. The native's maternal uncle may suffer much trouble. If the 6th lord is fortified, he is able to overcome all his troubles and emerge victor. No attempts made by his ill-wishers and enemies to harm him will succeed.

In the Seventh House: The lord of the 8th house placed in the 7th house with the 7th lord curtails longevity. The native's wife may suffer ill-health. If afflicted, the native will also suffer from disease. He may go abroad where he will meet with ill-health and problems. If the 7th and 8th lords are strong, the native will undertake foreign journeys on diplomatic missions and distinguish himself.

In the Eighth House .-If the lord of the 8th house occupies the 8th house in strength, the native lives long enjoying happiness. He will acquire lands, conveyance, power and position through the merit acquired in former lives. If the 8th lord is weak, he may have no serious troubles but may not also enjoy any luck or good fortune of significance. The father of the native may die or pass through some crisis. If the 8th lord is afflicted, the native will fail in his undertakings. He will be prompted to do the wrong things and thereby suffer loss.

*In the Ninth House:-*If the lord of the 8th house joins the 9th lord in the 9th house with malefic, the native may lose his father's property. Misunderstandings with father may arise. If the Sun, the natural significator of father is afflicted, father may die during the period of the 9th lord. If conjoined with benefices, the native acquires his father's property. Relations with father will be harmonious. If the 9th lord is weak, the native suffers all kinds of hardships, misery and unhappiness. His friends and kinsmen may desert him while his superiors will find fault with him. If the 8th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the evil results will be greatly reduced.

In the Tenth House: If the lord of the 8th house is in the 10th house with the 10th lord, the native has slow advancement in career. He faces obstacles and impediments in his activities. In the appropriate period he may be superseded by his subordinates and his merit may go unnoticed. He may resort to deceit and unrighteous means to gain his ends. His thinking will be clouded and his actions will invite the wrath of the government or the law. He may suffer poverty. If the 2nd lord is also afflicted and joins the 8th lord, his reputation may suffer due to involvement in huge debts and inability to repay them. If the 8th lord is placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the intensity of the evil is greatly reduced. The 8th lord in the 10th may also confer unexpected gains due to the death of the superiors or elders.

In the Eleventh House:- If the lord of the 8th house combines with the 11th lord in the 11th house, there may be trouble to close friends. Elder brother may pass through a difficult time. Relations with him will be strained and troubled. Or the elder brother may cause anguish to the native and his family by his unscrupulous behaviour and conduct. Business may suffer losses and run into debts. If benefice planets influence the combinations there will be troubles but the native gets help from friends and elder brother to overcome them. Afflictions will aggravate the malefic results.

In the Twelfth House .—The position of the 8th lord in the 12th house with the 12th lord gives rise to a Raja-Yoga. If benefices join the 8th lord, unfavourable results may be expected. Treachery of friends will result in many problems and grief. Unexpected expenditure will arise and there may be pecuniary losses. If the 8th lord is in the 12th house and the 12th lord is favourably placed in a trine or quadrant, the native will gain in religious learning and piety. Some post or seat of authority may be thrust on him with all its attendant paraphernalia. If afflicted by malefic, the native may resort to vicious acts clandestinely. Such acts would include rape, adultery,

counterfeiting of money (the 12th house is the house of secrecy and deceit. The 8th house signifies sudden gains of money) and smuggling activities.

These results are general. They must be modified on the strength of the Ascendant, the Moon and Dasha in operation. Where results pertain to criminal acts or unrighteous acts, the predictions must be made only after taking into account the strength of the Ascendant, the Moon and the 10th house (KarmaSthana). If these factors are favourably disposed, the native may be tempted to act in a certain manner but he will overcome the temptation and control himself. The act may be nipped at the state of mind and not allowed to manifest itself in action in such a case.

Other Important Combinations

If the 8th house is occupied by malefic, the native dies an unnatural death such as suicide, murder or accident. If benefices influence the 8th house, death will be natural, that is, through disease or old age. If the 6th and 8th lords are related, death follows ill-health. If the 6th house and 8th house in this case are severely afflicted, death comes after prolonged suffering as in the case of a chronic disease.

Longevity (length of life) can be divided into 4 groups:

1. Balarishta or Early Death upto 8 years
2. Alpayu or Short Life- 8 years to 32 years
3. Madhyayu or Medium Life—32 years to 75 years
4. Purnayu or Full Life 75 years to 120 years.

The following combinations pertaining to the divisions of life-span have been called from ancient, authoritative classical works.

Balarishta

The following combinations indicate Balarishta.

(1) If the Moon occupies the 8th, 12th or the 6th house and is aspected by malefic Rahu, the child dies early.

(2) If the Moon conjoins with Saturn, the Sun is in the 12th house and Mars is in the 4th house, both the child and mother die.

(3) If the Moon in Lagna with no benefice aspects, and if both be hemmed in between malefic planets, both the mother and child will die.

(4) When the 6th, 3rd and 12th houses are occupied by malefic with no benefice associations and Venus or Jupiter is between malefic, both the mother and child die.

(5) If malefic occupy the 1st, 6th, 7th and 8th houses from Lagna, both the mother and child die.

(6) If the eclipsed Moon joins Saturn in Lagna and Mars occupies the 8th house, both the mother and child will die.

(7) If malefic occupy the 6th and 12th houses from Lagna, the child dies soon after birth.

(8) If the waning Moon occupies Lagna and a malefic planet occupies a Kendra or the 8th house from Lagna, the child dies soon.

(9) If benefice planets aspected by malefic planets occupy the 6th or the 8th house from Lagna, the child dies in a month.

(10) If the Sun, Mars and Saturn conjoin the 6th or the 8th house from Lagna with no benefice conjunctions or aspects, the child dies quickly.

(11) If the Sun, Mars and Saturn occupy the 5th house from Lagna, death of the child occurs.

(12) If the Lagna lord is debilitated and Saturn occupies the 7th or the 8th house from Lagna, the child suffers much and dies quickly.

(13) If the Lagna lord conjoins the Sun and the 8th lord is depressed, the child dies early-

(14) If the Moon occupies a malefic sign or Navamsha with no benefice aspects and malefics occupy the 5th or the 9th house, the child dies early.

(15) If the Lagna, the 8th, the 9th and the 12th houses are occupied by the Moon, Mars, Sun and Saturn respectively the child dies quickly.

(16) The Moon conjoined with malefics in the 5th, 9th, 12th, 7th and the Lagna causes the death of the child unless aspected or conjoined with a benefice.

(17) When the Moon occupies the Lagna or 6th, 8th or the 12th houses from the Lagna aspected by a malefic without any benefice aspects and there are no benefices in the Kendras, the child dies soon.

(18) When Lagna is a watery sign with the Moon in it and Saturn occupies it or the 7th house with benefice planets in Kendras, the child dies early.

(19) If malefics occupy the Lagna and the 7th house and the Moon conjoined with a malefic is not aspected by any benefice planet, the child dies early.

(20) If the waning Moon occupies the 12th house, the malefics are all in the 8th house and there are no benefices in the Kendras, the child dies quickly.

(21) When the Moon and Rahu conjoin with a malefic and Mars occupies the 8th house, the child dies early. If the Sun occupies Lagna in this case, an operation will be the cause of death.

(22) If a retrograde planet occupies the 6th or 8th house or a Kendra in a sign ruled by Mars and also aspected by Mars, the child lives for 3 years.

(23) If the Moon and Mars occupy the Lagna in Cancer and there are no planets in the 4th, 7th, 8th and 10th houses the child dies in 3 years.

(24) If the 6th or 8th house is Cancer occupied by Mercury and aspected by the Moon, the child dies in the 4th year.

(25) If the Lagna is occupied by Rahu and aspected or occupied by only malefic, the child dies in the 5th year.

(26) If Venus be in Leo or Cancer in the 6th, 8th or the 12th house aspected by a malefic, the child dies in the 6th year.

(27) If the Lagna is afflicted by Mars or Saturn and the 7th house is occupied by the waning Moon, the child dies in the 6th or 7th year.

(28) If Saturn, Mars and Venus are in Lagna without Jupiter's aspect and the waning Moon is in the 7th house, the child dies in the 7th year.

(29) If the 6th and 8th houses are occupied by benefices and malefic are in the 5th and the 9th houses, the death of the child takes place in the 8th year.

Antidotes for Balarishta certain dispositions of benefice planets and the Moon can ward off death in childhood. The following are some standard combinations:

If the Moon is full or occupies exaltation, a benefice sign or Navamsha, the danger of childhood death is averted. When the Ascendant lord is strong in a Kendra in association with or

aspected by a benefice and is free of malefic aspects, any Balarishta Yoga is nullified. If Jupiter, Venus or Mercury occupy a quadrant free of malefic aspects, then also the child lives long in spite of other afflictions to the chart. Rahu in the 3rd, 6th or the 11th house from Lagna counteracts other combinations for early death. Jupiter strong in a Kendra protects a child from death in infancy. If the birth occurs during night in the bright half of the lunar month (Sukla Paksha) or during the day in the dark half of the lunar month (Krishna Paksha), the child lives long even if the Moon is in the 6th or 8th house aspected by both malefic and benefice planets. The Moon in exaltation aspected by Venus or the ruler of the sign occupied by the Moon in the Lagna aspected by benefice planets protects the infant from death. If 3 planets at birth occupy exaltation or own signs, it helps the child tide over other malefic planetary yogas harmful to longevity. The Ascendant lord, strongly placed in a quadrant or trine, neutralises other afflictions. Rahu in Lagna in Aries, Taurus or Cancer aspected by benefice planets protects the child.

Alpayu

Alpayu is the span of life that falls between 8 and 32 years. The following are some of the combinations for Alpayu:

- (1) The Sun, the Moon and Mars in the 5th house from Lagna may cause death in the 9th year.
- (2) If the Lagna lord is a malefic and occupies the 12th place from the Moon and is also aspected by malefic planets, death occurs in the 9th year.
- (3) If the Moon be in Leo, the Sun and Saturn be in the 8th from Lagna and Venus in the 2nd, the child dies in the 12th year.
- (4) If the Sun occupies Taurus Navamsha and Saturn Scorpio Navamsha, life ends at 12 years.
- (5) When Saturn in Leo in Navamsha is aspected by Rahu, the child can have a violent end at 15 years age.
- (6) If the lord of Lagna is exalted but not aspected by any benefice planet; and Saturn in Navamsha, occupies Pisces or Sagittarius and is aspected by Rahu, the native's term of life is 19 years.
- (7) When the Moon occupies the 6th or the 8th from Lagna and malefic planets in Kendras do not receive any benefice aspects, death comes in the 20th year.
- (8) If Mars and Jupiter are in Lagna, the Moon is in the 7th, and 8th house is occupied by a benefice or malefic, life ends at 22 years.
- (9) If the Lagna lord is in Lagna, the 8th lord is in the 9th and the planet in the 8th house is aspected by a malefic, the native lives for 24 years.
- (10) If the 8th and 12th lords are devoid of strength and Saturn occupies Lagna in a common sign, death occurs at 25 years.
- (11) If Mars is in Lagna and the Sun and Saturn occupy quadrants, life ends at 20 years.
- (12) If the 8th lord from Lagna or the Moon be in the 12th or a Kendra, the native lives for 28 years.
- (13) If Saturn occupies the Lagna in an inimical sign and benefices are in the 3rd, 6th, 9th or 12th houses, the native lives for 26 or 27 years.
- (14) When the Sun, the Moon and Saturn conjoin in the 8th house, the native lives for 29 years.
- (15) When the 8th lord is in a Kendra and Lagna lord is weak, the native lives for 32 years.

(16) If Mercury in strength occupies a Kendra and the 8th house be free of occupation by any planet, the native dies in his 30th year.

(17) If the Lagna lord and the Moon be weak and occupy Apoklimas (3, 6, 9, 12) and be aspected by malefic, the native lives for 32 years.

(18) If the Lagna be occupied by the Sun and hemmed in on either side by malefic, the native lives upto 31 years.

(19) When there are no benefices in Kendras and the 8th house is occupied by a planet, the native lives for 30 years.

(20) When the 8th lord being Saturn, or a malefic in conjunction with another malefic planet occupies an evil shashty-amsa, the native is short-lived.

(21) When the Lagna is occupied by malefic and the Moon also is with malefic with no benefices aspects, Alpayu is the result.

Madhyayu

Madhyayu extends from 32 to 75 years.

The following combinations denote medium life:

(1) If Jupiter as Lagna lord is weak and malefic occupy the 6th, 8th or 12th houses, quadrants and trines, the native will have Madhyayu.

(2) If a malefic is in the 8th, Saturn is in the 6th, and a benefice is in a trine or quadrant, Madhyayu is indicated.

(3) If malefic occupy the 2nd, 3rd, 4th, 5th, 8th, and 11th, the native will have the medium term of life.

(4) If the Lagna lord is weak, malefic occupy 6th, 3rd or 12th houses, Jupiter is in a trine or quadrant and malefic joins the Lagna, the native has Madhyayu.

(5) Benefices in Kendras, the Moon in exaltation and the Lagna lord strong confer a longevity of 60 years.

(6) If a benefice occupies Kendras, Jupiter is in Lagna and the 8th house from the Moon or the Lagna is free from the aspect or association of malefic, one lives for 70 years

(7) If Mercury occupies a Kendra in strength, the 8th house is not occupied by any planet but aspected by a benefice, the native lives for 40 years.

(8) If a benefice planet occupies the 7th and the Moon is in Lagna or in Cancer, the native lives for 60 years.

(9) If Jupiter is in a Kendra, the Lagna and the Moon are free from malefic aspects or associations, the 8th house is vacant and a benefice is in a Kendra, medium life is the result.

(10) If the 8th lord be in Kendra, and the Sun and Saturn occupy the 3rd or 6th which should be Capricorn, the native lives for 44 years.

(11) If the 8th lord is in Lagna and the 8th house is not occupied by any benefice, the native lives for 40 years.

(12) If the Moon be in the Lagna or the 8th or the 12th house, if Mercury be in the 4th or the 10th house and if Venus and Jupiter join in any house, the native lives for 50 years.

(13) If the Lagna lord joins the Moon in the 6th, 8th or 12th houses but is otherwise strong (in Vargas) and the Lagna lord occupies Capricorn or Aquarius in Navamsha, the native lives for 58 years.

(14) If all the planets are in the 5th house, the native lives for 60 years.

(15) If benefices occupy their own Rashis and the Moon is exalted in Lagna, the native lives for 60 years.

Purnayu

Long life or Purnayu (75 to 120 years) is indicated if benefices occupy Kendras and the Lagna lord is with benefices or aspected by Jupiter. When 3 planets are in the 8th house occupying respectively an exaltation sign, a friendly sign and own sign, long life is the result. If Saturn or the 8th lord is conjoined with an exalted planet, Purnayu results. In the following cases, the span of life is long:

(1) If the Sun, Saturn and Mars occupy movable Nav-amsa, Jupiter and Venus occupy fixed Navamsha and the Moon

and Mercury are in dual Navamsha, the native lives upto 100 years.

(2) If the Ascendant lord is in a quadrant and malefic

occupy the 12th and the 6th houses, the person born lives very long.

(3) If the 10th lord is exalted and the 8th house has malefic planets, it gives the native long life.

(4) If malefic occupy the 3rd, 6th and 11th and the benefices are grouped in the 6th, the 7th or the 8th from Lagna, the native lives long.

(5) When the Ascendant lord conjoins or receives the aspect of Venus and Jupiter and is himself in a Kendra (quadrant), the native will be long-lived.

(6) If the Lagna and 8th lords are in the 8th or the 11th, the native is long lived.

(7) If Saturn joins the 1st, the 10th and 8th lords in a Kendra, long life is indicated

(8) If the 8th lord occupies his own sign or Saturn is in the 8th house, the native lives long.

(9) If Jupiter is exalted, benefices occupy their Moola- trikona Rashis and the Ascendant lord is powerful, the person concerned lives for 80 years.

Concerning the Eighth House 85

(10) If benefices occupy the 5th and 9th houses and the Lagna is a Keeta Rashi with Jupiter in it, the native will have a lease of 80 years of life.

(11) If all the planets occupy the 9th houses, the native will have Purnayu.

(12) If all the planets are in Kendras and in malefic Nav-amsas, the native lives for 80 years.

(13) If malefic occupy Upachayas (3, 6, 10, 11) in benefic Navamsha in depression and benefices occupy Kendras, the native gets Purnayu.

(14) If the latter half of Dhanus (Sagittarius) be rising, all the planets be in their exaltation and Mercury occupies 24° of Taurus, the native lives the full period of life.

(15) If Saturn occupies the 1st or the 9th and the Moon occupies the 12th or the 9th house, the native enjoys Purnayu.

The life of a native may be fixed as long, medium or short according as the Lagna lord and all the benefic planets are in Kendras (1, 4, 7, 10), Panaparas (2, 5, 8, 11) and Apoklimas (3, 6,

9, 12) respectively. If the 8th lord and malefic occupy Kendras, Panaparas or Apoklimas, the span of life is respectively short, medium or long

Just because a chart contains the planetary positions given above, a conclusion on the longevity cannot be made at once. The relative strengths of the planets must be balanced before a correct assessment of longevity can be made.

Planets in the Eighth House

The Sun:—If the Sun occupies the 8th house in exaltation, the native lives long. He will be charming and an eloquent speaker. If the Sun is afflicted, he will be troubled with sores, in the face and head and be disgruntled in life. His eyes will

be weak. He will suffer penury and an uneventful life. If associated with the 8th or 11th lord he may gain monetary benefits all of a sudden through speculation. He will have limited progeny, mostly male. If the Sun is in the 8th, the

Moon or Rahu is in the 12th and Saturn is in a trine, the native suffers from dental problems.

The Moon:—The native with the Moon in the 8th is subject to mental aberration. He is apprehensive and suffers from psychological complexes. He will be capricious and unhealthy. The native may lose his mother in infancy or boyhood. His build will be slender and eyesight will be weak. He acquires possessions easily through legacies or inheritance. He will be fond of fighting and amusement and be large-hearted. The native suffers from excessive perspiration, if Mars and Saturn

conjoin and the Moon is in the 8th house, the native's eyesight will be afflicted.

Mars:—The native will be short-lived unless there are other alleviating factors, and he may suffer the loss of wife (or husband). He will have very few children. He may seek to gratify his passions by resorting to extra-marital life. He will hate his relatives. His domestic life will be marred by quarrels

and he suffers from bloody complaints like piles. He will rule over many people.

If Mars is in the 8th, the Lagna is a fixed sign, Venus is in the 9th, the Moon is in the 7th and Jupiter is the 2nd lord, the native will be condemned to lead a life of servitude.

Mercury. — When Mercury is in the 8th, the native will possess many good qualities. He will be known for his breeding and courteous disposition. He will inherit as well as earn much wealth. He will be learned and famous for his scholarship in many subjects. He will live long but have a weak constitution.

Jupiter:—The native will be unhappy but generous hearted. He will live long. He will have difficulty in speech. He may do ignoble deeds but pretend to be noble. He may have liaisons with widows. He will have dirty habits and suffer from colitis. He will have a painless death. If Jupiter is debilitated and the Moon is in the 4th house from Lagna, the native will be a menial, being always ordered about.

Venus:—The position of Venus in the 8th gives many blessings. The native will come by much wealth. He will live a life of comfort and possess all the conveniences for such life. The native's mother may suffer danger. The native himself may meet with emotional disappointments early in life. As a consequence he may resort to a life of piety in later life. If exalted in the 8th, the native gains much wealth. If Venus in the 8th is debilitated in Rashi or occupies a saturnine Navamsha and is aspected by Saturn, the native suffers subordination and leads a life of drudgery along with his mother.

Saturn:—Saturn in the 8th house gives good longevity but many responsibilities in life. The native will discharge his duties through sheer perseverance against odds which will be many. He

will have defective eyes. He will have very few children. He will have a paunch and be inclined to seek the company of women outside his caste. He may be predisposed to suffer from asthma, consumption and lung disorders. If afflicted by malefic planets, his children will cause him pain and grief. The native will be dishonest and cruel. When Saturn is in the 8th with Mars, Rahu is in Lagna and Gulika occupies a trine, the native suffers disease in his generative organs. If the Moon joins Saturn in the 8th, the result is flatulence and spleen troubles.

Rahu:—The native will suffer from public censure and humiliation. He will be troubled by many ailments. He will be vicious, quarrelsome and unscrupulous. If the Moon conjoins with a malefic planet and Rahu is in the 8th, 12th or 5th house, the native will suffer from mental disorders.

Ketu: — If Ketu in the 8th is aspected by a benefice, the native will enjoy much wealth and live long. If Ketu is afflicted, the native covets others' wealth and women. He will suffer from diseases due to disorders in the excretory system and also those due to a life of profligacy and excesses.

The 8th house rules suffering and afflictions here cause chronic or incurable bodily or mental diseases.

Saturn in the 8th with a malefic planet or Rahu in the Lagna causes stomach complaints. If the Lagna is aspected by a malefic planet, the 8th lord is weak and the 8th house is aspected or occupied by Saturn, it results in a disease that will prevent the intake of food. Depending upon the exact nature of affliction, the disease may take the form of minor ailments like severe colds or mumps or be something serious like cancer.

Nature of Death

Planets and afflictions to the 7th house indicate the nature of death. If a benefice planet occupies the 7th house from Mandi in Navamsha, death will be happy. Malefic in the same position give a painful death. If Saturn occupies the 7th house from the sign occupied by Mandi in Navamsha, death comes through snakes or thieves or supernatural beings. If Mars occupies this sign, the native is killed in a fight or battle. If either of the luminaries occupy this sign, the native may suffer a sentence of death passed by the courts or a political death. The Moon, in particular, could cause death by being mauled by an aquatic animal.

If the 8th house is occupied by one or more malefic, death is painful due to a grave disease or violent happening such as accident, murder or suicide etc. But if there is a benefice planet in the 8th house, the native has a natural and peaceful end.

If the Moon occupies the 8th together with Mars, Saturn or Rahu, death may be caused by epilepsy. Waning Moon in any house afflicted by malefic also causes the same kind of death. If the Moon in the 8th is aspected by a strong Saturn, surgery or some ailment of the anus or the eye may be the cause of death. If waning Moon in conjunction with Mars, Saturn or Rahu occupies the 8th death may occur by possession or drowning or fire or a weapon. If the Moon, the Sun, Mars and Saturn occupy the 8th or the 5th or the 9th, death is caused by fall from elevated place, drowning or thunderstorm or lightning. If the Moon is in the 8th, Mars is in the 9th, the Sun is in Lagna and Saturn is in the 5th, death may result by a thunderbolt or fall of a tree. When the waning Moon is in the 6th or 8th and the 4th and the 10th are occupied by malefic planets, death is brought about through the scheming of an enemy.

If the Sun is in the 8th, the Moon is in Lagna, Jupiter is in the 12th and a malefic planet occupies the 4th, the person may die as a result of falling from a cot. When the Lagna lord occupies the 6th Navamsha from Lagna or is combust or occupies the 6th, death occurs due to starvation. If the Sun is in the 4th, the Moon is in the 10th and Saturn is in the 8th, the native may be hit accidentally by a log of wood and die. If the Sun, the Moon and Mercury occupy the 7th, Saturn

occupies the 1st, and Mars the 12th, the end comes about peacefully in tranquil surroundings outside the country of birth.

If the Sun and the Moon occupy the 8th or the 6th, the native is killed by a ferocious animal.

If Mercury and Venus occupy the 8th, the native dies while asleep. If Mercury and Saturn occupy this house, the native will be sentenced to the gallows. If the Moon and Mercury join the 6th or the 8th, poison will be the cause of death.

If the Moon, Mars and Saturn are in the 8th, death occurs by a weapon. Mars in the 12th and Saturn in the 8th cause a similar end. If Mars is in the 6th, the native is killed by a weapon. Rahu in the 6th with the 4th lord causes death by violence involving robbery or theft. Ketu gives similar results. The native dies through burns or a weapon if the Moon occupies Aries or Scorpio and is hemmed in between malefic. If the Moon is in the 8th, Mars is in the 10th, Saturn is in the 4th and the Sun is in Lagna, death is due to a blunt object like a club ; and if Mars is in the 7th and the Moon and Saturn occupy Lagna, one is tortured to death.

If Mars and the Sun exchange signs and are in Kendras to the 8th lord, the native may be sentenced to death by the government. If the Lagna and 8th lords are weak and Mars is in conjunction with the 6th lord, the native may be killed in war. When Saturn occupies Lagna, Rahu is in the 7th with the waning Moon and Venus is debilitated, the person will suffer amputation of the hands and feet. When the Lagna ruled by Mars (if the Navamsha is ruled by Mars) is occupied by the Sun and Rahu, Mercury and the waning Moon occupy Leo, the native dies as a result of his belly being ripped. When Saturn is in Lagna with no benefice aspects and the Sun, Rahu and waning Moon combine, the native is either stabbed or shot dead.

As a general rule, the Moon in a duSthana aspected by the Lagna lord in conjunction with Saturn, Mandi and Rahu, causes an unnatural death.

If the lord of the 10th from Navamsha Lagna is with Saturn or occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th, the native dies through poisoning. When the same lord is with Rahu or Ketu he may end his life by hanging. When the 5th or the 9th sign from the Moon is aspected or occupied by a malefic planet and when a Sarpa (serpent), Nigada (fetters), Pasa (noose) or Ayudha (weapon), drekkana rises in the 8th Bhava, *i.e.*, the 22nd drekkana, the death is brought about by suicide by hanging. When malefic occupy the 4th and the 10th or the trines and when the 8th lord combines with Mars in Lagna, the native kills himself hanging.

The 22nd drekkana is reckoned from the Lagna drekkana. If the Lagna is 27° Aquarius, Lagna drekkana is the 3rd drekkana of Aquarius. The 22nd drekkana from this is the 1st drekkana of Libra.

(For details of different kinds of drekkanas that can indicate unnatural death such as suicide, murder, assassination, accident etc., see Table of Drekkanas.)

if Venus is in Aries, the Sun is in the Lagna and the Moon conjoins a malefic planet in the 7th house, a woman is the cause of death. If the Sun, the Moon and a malefic planet are in Pisces which happens to be Lagna and if the 8th is occupied by a malefic, death is due to a wicked mistress. If the Moon and Saturn occupy the 8th, and Mars is in the 4th or the Sun is in the 7th ; or the Moon and Mercury are in the 6th, the native dies through food poisoning.

When the Lagna lord or the 7th lord conjoins the 2nd and 4th lords, death results through indigestion. When the Moon occupies the 8th in a watery sign, consumption leads to death.

When Mercury in Leo is aspected by a malefic planet, death is caused by fever. When Venus occupies the 8th house and is aspected by a malefic, death is from consumption, rheumatism or diabetes. When Jupiter occupies the 8th house in a watery sign, affection of the

lungs brings about death. If Rahu is in the 8th house aspected by a malefic, death follows an attack of small-pox, boils, snake-bite, fall or biliousness. Diarrhoea is the cause of death when Mars in the 6th house is aspected by the Sun. If Mars and Saturn occupy the 8th house, death is caused by affliction to the aorta. Mercury and Venus in the 9th house also cause death by heart disease. The Moon in Virgo hemmed in between malefic causes death through anaemia. When these particular yogas are absent in a horoscope, classical works refer to the lord of the 22nd drekkana to find out the cause of death. It may also be determined from the decanate occupied by the planet in the 8th house.

The 22nd drekkana falling in different signs gives a clue to the cause of death:

Aries:

First decanate (ruled by Mars) spleen and bilious complaints or poisoning.

Second decanate (ruled by Sun)—watery diseases.

Third decanate (ruled by Jupiter) —drowning in water.

Taurus:

First decanate (ruled by Venus) asses, horses, mules.

Second decanate (ruled by Mercury)—bilious complaints, fire or murder.

Third decanate (ruled by Saturn)—fall from a horse or building.

Gemini:

First decanate (ruled by Mercury) —cough, lung infections, bronchitis.

Second decanate (ruled by Venus)—typhoid.

Third decanate (ruled by Saturn)—fall from a conveyance, height.

Cancer:

First decanate (ruled by Moon)—drinks, thorns.

Second decanate (ruled by Mars)—poison.

Third decanate (ruled by Jupiter)—tumour, hallucinations, syncope.

Leo:

First decanate (ruled by Sun)—drinking contaminated water.

Second decanate (ruled by Jupiter)—water in the lungs, dropsy.

Third decanate (ruled by Mars)—travel-sickness, surgery.

Virgo:

First decanate (ruled by Mercury)—headache, wind disease. *Second decanate* (ruled by Saturn)—fall from a height. *Third decanate* (ruled by Venus)—explosion, glass, drowning.

Libra:

First decanate (ruled by Venus)—woman, fall, animal. *Second decanate* (ruled by Saturn)—indigestion, gastritis. *Third decanate* (ruled by Mercury)—water, snakes.

Scorpio:

First decanate (ruled by Mars)—poison, weapons. *Second decanate* (ruled by Jupiter) —prostrate trouble, carrying heavy weights, complaints in hip. *Third decanate* (ruled by Moon)—earth (mines), stones.

Sagittarius:

First decanate (ruled by Jupiter)—anal and colon complaints.

Second decanate (ruled by Mars) - poison, arrows, sharp instruments. *Third decanate* (ruled by Sun) —abdominal complaints, water, or aquatic animals.

Capricorn:

First decanate (ruled by Saturn)—mauling by lion or wild animal, scorpion sting.

Second decanate (ruled by Venus) snake-bite.

Third decanate (ruled by Mercury) - thieves, gun shot, fever.

Aquarius:

First decanate (ruled by Saturn)—woman, pelvic disorder, venereal complaints.

Second decanate (ruled by Mercury)—disease in internal organs of generative system.

Third decanate (ruled by Venus)- infection.

Pisces:

First decanate (ruled by Jupiter) dysentery, ascitis, oesophagitis.

Second decanate (ruled by Moon) - dropsy, oesophagitis.

Third decanate (ruled by Mars)— distension of the stomach

Concerning the Eighth House 95

If there are planets influencing the 8th house by aspect or occupation, they cause ailments or wounds in the part of the body represented by the sign ruling the house. If more than one planet aspects or occupies the 8th house, death may come about as a result of two or more diseases.

If the 8th house is occupied by a malefic, death is painful whether natural or violent. But if the 8th house is beneficially disposed, the native has a sudden and quick end.

Thus where the 8th house is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet, the lord of 22nd drekkana gives the clue to the cause of death. Planets occupying or aspecting the 8th house indicate the cause of death. The Sun influencing the 8th house causes death through fire, the Moon

through water, Mars by weapons, Mercury through fever, Jupiter through causes that cannot be diagnosed, Venus through excesses and Saturn through starvation, malnutrition, etc.

The place of death is indicated by the sign occupied by the lord of Navamsha Lagna, or the sign occupied by the planet aspecting the lord of Navamsha Lagna, or the lord of the sign in Navamsha occupied by the lord of the Navamsha Lagna. These places indicated by the signs give a general idea of the place of death.

If the 8th house is a movable sign, the native dies in a foreign country or in a place far away from his birth-place. When it happens to be a fixed sign, death occurs in his place of birth. When this is the case and planets are also so placed as to indicate death at birth-place, no matter where the native is settled or pursuing his occupation, he may be drawn to visit his birth-place at the time of death. If the 8th house falls in a common sign, the native dies while travelling or when commuting from one place to another.

Time and Fructification of the Results of the Eighth Bhava Determining Longevity

The longevity of a native can be determined by different methods. But according to most classical works, it is not possible to determine the span of life before twelve years after birth. This is because the life of the new-born baby is regulated by the actions (karma) of its parents. If the baby dies within the first four years after birth, it is said to be due to the mother's bad karma. Death between four and eight years is attributed to the bad actions of the father. If the child dies between eight and twelve years, it is because of its own sins from previous lives.

The correct determination of longevity has always been a hard nut to crack. There are several methods in vogue, both astrological and astrological-mathematical. The *Maraka vichara* (inquiry into death) on the basis of Vimshottari Dasha has, at least in our humble experience, proved quite satisfactory as it enables one to judge fairly correctly, the probable length of one's life on this planet. Of the mathematical systems, Pindayurdaya and Amsayurdaya, especially the latter, seems to have received considerable attention from several well-known ancient writers. Varahamihira says that Satyacharya's view that the longevity conferred by a planet depends upon its Navamsha position is in conformity with the views of the majority of astrological writers. The purely mathematical methods of longevity must be applied to thousands of horoscopes before a conclusion can be arrived at as to their workability. One should not reject these methods basing the conclusions on a small number of instances. We have been testing these various methods and find some of them, particularly the Amsayurdaya, yield fairly approximate results.

The Pindayu Method

Pindayu is also called Grahadattayurdaya as it is the total of the terms of life granted by all the planets when in a state of deep exaltation.

Each planet is supposed to give a certain term of life when it occupies its deep exaltation point and half the period when it occupies its deep debilitation point. At intermediate positions it gives the period equal to half the term plus the period proportionate to the planet's distance from its debilitation point.

The term of life given by each of the planets in its deep exaltation is as follows: -

Sun—19 years Moon—25 years Mars—15 years Mercury—12 years Jupiter—15 years
Venus—21 years

Saturn—20 years The same planets in debilitation give the following terms: -

Sun—9 years 6 months Moon—12 years 6 months Mars—7 years 6 months Mercury—6
years Jupiter—7 years 6 months Venus—10 years 6 months Saturn—10 years

These are the terms of life each planet gives to the native, provided, the planets are not affected otherwise, either by the

conjunction or by the aspect of malefic. But it is very rare that we come across horoscopes, not affected in anyway by adverse planetary positions. Out of these terms certain deductions are to be made to substitute for the evil aspects and other malefic influences. For this what is called Harana or reduction is employed. There are various kinds of Haranas which require careful application and which depend upon the intensity of the evils in any particular horoscope.

Four kinds of Haranas of reductions should be applied.

They are:

1. Chakrapatha Harana,
2. Satrukshetra Harana,
3. Astangata Harana, and
4. Krurodaya Harana. Chakrapatha Harana

The Lagna is the Ascendant. The 7th house from it or the

180th degree is the Descendant. The Descendant is the horizon. The westward direction from the Ascendant to the horizon covers the 12th, 11th, 10th, 9th, 8th and 7th Bhavas. Planets found within 180° west of the Ascendant undergo this reduction, while planets which at birth are below the horizon, *i.e.*, occupying the first six Bhavas are exempt from this reduction. Those that are nearest to the Lagna in its western direction lose a great part of their terms of life, while planets at the farthest distance from the Ascendant are not subjected to so much loss. This reduction or Harana varies also with the nature of the planet. In the case of benefices, the amount of Harana is half of what it is in the case of malefic. The Moon, Jupiter, Venus and well-associated Mercury are benefices while the Sun, Mars, Saturn and badly afflicted Mercury are malefic.

Chakrapatha Harana To the West of Ascendant.

If there are two or more planets in any of these six houses, the reduction must be applied only to the strongest planet in each of the houses.

Satrukshetra Harana

After the Chakrapatha Harana is made, Satrukshetra Harana must be applied. This is based on the position of planets in their inimical houses. When a planet occupies an inimical sign, one-third of the term obtained after Chakrapatha Harana must be deducted. This reduction should not be made if the planet is retrograde or *vakra*. Some authors say that Mars is exempted from Satrukshetra Harana, while others claim only *vakra* planets must be considered. The Sanskrit word used is *vakra*. By this is meant both Mars and retrogression. But for all practical purposes, both planets in retrogression and Mars are not subjected to Satrukshetra Harana. **Astangata Harana**

Asta means combustion. When a planet is very close to the Sun it seems to lose all its vitalising influences by being absorbed by the Sun's intense power, so much so that it becomes practically useless. Therefore when a planet is within certain degrees from the Sun, it is said to be in combustion and one-half of the term left after the Chakrapatha and Satrukshetra Haranas are carried out must be deducted. When the

Moon is 12° forwards or backwards of the Sun, he is Astangata. If Mars, Mercury, Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are 17", 14°, 11°, 10° and 5° respectively either backwards or forwards of the Sun, they get combust. Mercury and Venus, if retrograde, get combust only when 12° and 8° forwards or backwards respectively of the Sun. But it must be noted that Venus and Saturn are exempt from Astangata Harana even when combust as almost all authorities agree on this point.

Krurodaya Harana

When one or more malefic occupy the Lagna, reduction due to their presence must be made in the term already obtained after the reductions due to Chakrapatha. Satrukshetra and Astangata Haranas have been made.

This is done by multiplying the number of Amsas that Lagna has passed by the total of the planetary terms. The product is divided by 108. The quotient so obtained is deducted from the total term of life. The remainder is converted into months, days, etc., and added on to the quotient which represents years.

If malefic in the Ascendant is aspected by a benefice, the Harana fraction so obtained is half of what it would otherwise be. If two or more planets occupy the Lagna, the planet nearest to the Lagna-degree must be taken into account. Thus if Lagna is 15° of a sign and Mars is 20° and Saturn 25° of the same sign, preference is given to the nearest planet, namely. Mars.

The method of Pindayu is best explained by an illustration:

Chart No. 33.— *Born 8-8-1912 at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) at Bangalore.*

Longitudes of planets at birth

Planet	Degrees	Minutes
Sun	114	26
Moon	55	03
Mars	141	49
Mercury	135	25
Jupiter	224	25
Venus	123	42
Saturn	41	36
Rahu	354	15
Ketu	174	15

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 6 days.

The Nirayana longitudes of planets are given for Chart No. 33

The arc of longevity is obtained by deducting the longitude of exaltation point from the longitude of the planet. If the difference is more than 180°, keep it as it is. If the difference is less than 180°, rectify it by subtracting it from 360°. This gives the Arc of Longevity.

A planet when in deep exaltation gives the full term of life ascribed to it. If its position is otherwise, then the number of years it gives is determined by the rule of three.

We shall now determine the Arcs of Longevity of the different planets.

The following Arcs of Longevity obtain in the chart:

Planet	Arc of Longevity	
	Degrees	Minutes
Sun	255	34
Moon	337	57
Mars	203	49
Mercury	330	25
Jupiter	230	35
Venus	233	34
Saturn	201	36

Applying the Haranas or reductions to the terms of life obtained so far, we get the following results:

Planet	Sphutavarsha			Chakrapatha	Satrukshetra	Astangata
	y.	m.	d.			
Sun	13	5	26	—	—	—
Moon	23	5	19	—	—	—
Mars	8	5	26	1/6		—
Mercury	11	0	0			—
Jupiter	9	7	9	1/6	—	—
Venus	13	7	9		1/3	—
Saturn	11	2	8	—		—

Of Mars, Mercury and Venus in the 7th house, Mars as the strongest suffers reduction. No Kuroodaya Harana is necessary since there are no malefic in Lagna.

The following terms are obtained after applying all the reductions:

Planet	Graha Ayurdaya		
	y.	m.	d.
Sun	13	5	26
Moon	23	5	19

Planet	Graha Ayurdaya		
	y.	m.	d.
Mars	7	0	26
Mercury	11	0	00
Jupiter	8	0	3
Venus	9	0	26
Saturn	11	2	12

Total period granted by the 83 y. 3 m. 22 d. planets

We must still determine the terms of life granted by the Lagna which is Aquarius 9° 42'. It has passed 2 Navamsha (6°

40') which gives 2 years and the balance of 3° 2' converted into time gives 10 months 28 days. Lagna therefore gives 2 years 10 months 28 days. The total longevity would be 83 years 3 months 22 days + 2 years 10 months 28 days = 86 years 2 months 20 days.

Longevity = 86 years 2 months 20 days.

The Amsayu Method

The Amsayu (longevity due to Navamsha) is held by Bhattotpala to be the only correct method. *Manitha* and *Saravali* suggest that Amsayu should be applied only when the Lagna lord is more powerful than the Sun and the Moon. Whatever the divergent views held in regard to the circumstances under which the different methods of longevity determination are to be applied, it seems to be clear that Varaha-

mihira and his illustrious commentator Bhattotpala have approved the Amsayu Method as of much importance.

Sreepathi has dealt with Amsayu in his Paddhati but as usual, the average reader finds it difficult to understand the method, not to mention of its practical application because the language and terminology employed are too tough.

According to Satyacharya, the longitude (sphuta) of a planet is first converted into minutes (kalas). This is divided by 200. The quotient denotes the total number of Navamsha passed by a planet from the first point of Aries. The quotient is again divided by 12 to obtain the number of Navamsha passed in the sign considered. This number denotes the years. The remainder will give the fraction of a year granted by the particular planet.

The longitude of the Lagna is also subjected to the same calculations to get period of life it grants.

The period so granted by a planet is subject to both Bharana (increase) and Harana (reduction) in the following manner:

(a) A planet when exalted or retrograde gives thrice the number of years obtained by the above calculations.

(b) A planet when vargottama or occupying own Navamsha or own Rashi or own Drekkana gives twice the number of years.

(c) Where a planet is to be multiplied twice or thrice due to its situation according to both (a) and (b), the multiplication is to be done only once by the strongest factor.

The reductions are the same as in the Pindayu Method.

(d) *Chakrapatha Harana*: The reductions in respect of Chakrapatha are as per details given on page 99 for Pindayu.

(e) *Satrukshetra Harana*: Every planet in an inimical house loses one-third the term of life left after Chakrapatha reduction. This reduction, however, does not apply to Mars and retrograde planets.

(f) *Astangata Harana*: Planets when combust in the Sun lose one-half of their period remaining after reduction due to Chakrapatha and Satrukshetra occupation. Mars, Mercury,

Jupiter, Venus and Saturn are combust when within 17°, 14°, 11°, 10° and 5° respectively backwards or forwards of the Sun. Venus and Saturn are exempt from this reduction.

(g) *Krurodaya Harana*: Even if evil planets occupy the Ascendant, no reduction is to be made unlike in Pindayurdaya.

The method is best illustrated by an example.

Chart No. 34.-Born 29/30-12-7879 at 1 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 9 N 50, 78 E 15.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 4 years, 1 month and 20 days.

Planet	Longitude	Longitude in Minutes
Sun	257° 4'	15424
Moon	89° 58'	5398
Mars	23° 26'	1406
Mercury	234° 36'	14076
Jupiter	317° 57'	19077
Venus	211° 57'	12717
Saturn	348° 32'	20912
Lagna	182° 13'	10938

In order to get the Navamsha passed in a sign (which denote the number of years granted by each planet in whole numbers), divide the longitude of a planet in minutes by 200.

Dividing again the quotient 77 by 12, we get a remainder of 5 which is the number of Navamsha passed by the Sun from the first point of Aries. In other words, the Sun contributes 5 whole years and 24/200 of a year, *i.e.*, 5 years 1 month 13 days. Similarly find out the term granted by each of the planets.

Planet	Term granted		
	y.	m.	d.
Sun	5	1	13
Moon	2	11	26
Mars	7	0	10
Mercury	10	4	17
Jupiter	11	4	19
Venus	3	7	2
Saturn	8	6	21
Lagna	6	8	8

Bharanas and Haranas

Bharanas: The Moon is vargottama. Mars occupies his own sign in Rashi and Navamsha and Jupiter occupies his own sign in Navamsha. Therefore, their periods are doubled.

	y. m. d.		y. m. d.
Moon =	2 11 26	X 2 =	5 11 22 14
Mars = Jupiter =	7 0 10	x 2 =	0 20 22 9
	11 4 19	x 2 =	08

Haranas

Chakrapatha: Mars, a malefic, is in the 7th house and suffers reduction by 1/6th his term got after Bharana.

The Moon, a benefice, is in the 9th house and suffers reduction by 1/8th the term he gets after Bharana.

After the Chakrapatha reduction, we have

Mars = 11 years 8 months 17 days

Moon = 5 years 2 months 23 days

Satrukshetra: The Moon and Mercury occupy inimical signs and suffer reduction by 1/3rd of their respective terms. The Moon's term after Chakrapatha Harana = 5y. 2m. 23d. The Moon's term after 1/3 reduction = 3y. 5m. 25d. Mercury's term = 10y. 4m. 17d. Mercury's term after 1/3 reduction = 6y. 11m. 1d.

Astangata Harana

No planet is combust.

Adding up the terms granted by all the planets:

Planet	Term of life		
	y.	m.	d.
Sun	5	1	13
Moon	3	5	25
Mars	11	8	17
Mercury	6	11	1
Jupiter	22	9	08
Venus	3	7	1
Saturn	8	6	22
Lagna	6	8	8
Total	68y. 10m. 5d.		

Concerning the Eighth House 109

The native of Chart No. 34 died on 15-4-1950, that is, at the age of 70 years 3 months 15 days which is quite close to the term obtained on the basis of Amsayurdaya.

Other Methods

There are several other mathematical methods of determining longevity like Jeevasarmayu, etc., but we feel that their exposition in these pages is not necessary. The most reliable mathematical method, in our humble view, is that of Jaimini. This has been elaborately dealt with, with examples, in our book *Studies in Jaimini Astrology*, to which readers may refer, in case they are interested in learning the Jaimini method.

Ashtakavarga method is equally important. But, it does not seem to be quite reliable. The Ashtakavarga method of longevity determination has been explained in detail in our book *Ashtakavarga System of Prediction*.

Yet another method given in classical texts which seems, in our experience, to be over-simplified is to add the longitudes of Saturn, Jupiter, the Sun and the Moon. This gives a point in the zodiac after expunging multiples of 12°. In the case of short, middle and long life, death occurs when Saturn transits over this point in his first, second and third cycles respectively.

Although Jaimini's method, Pindayurdaya and Amsayurdaya yield fairly accurate results, it is wise to determine longevity on the basis of the strength of the chart and the Dasha and Bhuktis. The first step would be to see if a given chart belongs to Bala-rishta, Alpayu, Madhyayu or Poornayu, on the basis of the combinations given earlier. Then, longevity can be fixed by determining the most powerful Maraka or death-inflicting planets.

Determining the Period of Death

In the I Volume of this work, we have discussed in brief under the caption "Determination of Longevity", the principles for determining the killer-planets. In this chapter we propose to deal with the same subject in somewhat greater detail, even at the risk of repetition, so that the reader can understand the subject more thoroughly.

Death dealing or Maraka planets can be divided into 3 groups:

- (a) Primary Determinants of Death,
- (b) Secondary Determinants of Death, and
- (c) Tertiary Determinants of Death.

Primary Determinants of Death: The 3rd and the 8th house are the houses of life. The 12th houses from these two, namely, the 2nd and the 7th are the houses of death.

- (a) The 2nd and 7th lords cause death.
- (b) The occupants, particularly malefic, of the 2nd and 7th houses.
- (c) The planets, especially malefic, associating with the 2nd and 7th lords.

Of these, the planets in conjunction with the 2nd and 7th lords are the most powerful in causing death. *Secondary Determinants of Death:*

- (a) Benefice planets in association with the 2nd and 7th lords are less powerful in causing death than malefic planets.
- (b) Lords of the 3rd and the 8th.
- (c) The lord of the 3rd or 8th house associating with the 2nd or the 7th lord.

Tertiary Determinants of Death:

- (a) Saturn in conjunction, aspect or association with

any of the primary or secondary determinants of death.

- (b) The lord of the 6th or the 8th house.
- (c) The weakest planet in the horoscope.

The following planets are called *chidra-grahas* and the strongest of them can cause death in his period:

- (a) the lord of the 8th house
- (b) the planet occupying the 8th house
- (c) the planet aspecting the 8th house
- (d) the lord of the 22nd Drekkana
- (e) the planet in association with the 8th lord
- (f) the lord of the 64th Navamsha occupied by the Moon
- (g) the bitter enemy of the 8th lord.

The 8th house is the house of life and if afflicted terminates life. If the 8th lord is in the 6th, 8th or the 12th house, death of the person can occur,

- (1) in the Dasha and Bhukti of the 8th lord, or
- (2) in the Dasha of the lord of the sign occupied by Saturn in the sub-period of the 8th lord, or

(3) in the Dasha of the 8th lord and Bhukti of the 9th lord. The planets most afflicted by Maraka properties by aspect, association or occupation will cause death.

If the Lagna lord is in the 6th, 8th or the 12th houses with Rahu or Ketu, death takes place in the Dasha of the planet associating with Lagna lord or in that of the 8th lord. If Lagna lord is not associated with any planet, the ruler of the sign occupied by Lagna lord or the 8th lord will be fatal. When Rahu Dasha operates at the appropriate time (when life has been determined to be short, medium or long), it can be a killer. If out of Saturn, the lords of Lagna, the 8th or the 10th house, the weakest planet is associated with Rahu, this planet can cause death in its period, according to *Jataka Parljatha*. If the 8th lord is strong, the lord of Lagna can kill in his period. If the Lagna lord is strong, the 8th lord can kill in his Dasha. If the Lagna and 8th lords occupy a quadrant or trine with another planet, death occurs in the Dasha of the planet in the 8th house. If the 8th house is not occupied by any planet, death takes place in the Dasha of Lagna lord when Saturn transits Lagna or the 8th house.

If Lagna is a Seershodaya sign (Gemini, Leo, Virgo, Libra, Scorpio and Aquarius), death takes place in the periods of the lord of the 2nd or Lagna or of Rahu according as Lagna is a movable, fixed or common sign. If the Lagna is a Prushtodaya sign (Aries, Taurus, Cancer, Sagittarius and Capricorn), death may come about in the periods of the lord of the Lagna Drekkana, the planet aspected by the lord of Lagna Drekkana and the planet in conjunction with the lord of the Lagna Drekkana respectively if the rising sign is movable, fixed or common.

Death-inflicting Transits

Standard classical works on astrology give several methods based on transits of certain planets by which the period of death may be gauged with a fair degree of accuracy. Death indicated on the basis of transits can happen only when the directional influences in the birth charts warrant. Otherwise misfortunes such as ill-health, loss of money, misunderstandings with kith and kin and separations, may happen. Readers must clearly bear this in mind when interpreting the following combinations bearing on transits.

Saturn, the AyushKaraka, is also the MrutyuKaraka. When

Saturn passes through the houses occupied by the 8th lord or the 12th lord from Lagna, death occurs. Passage of Saturn through these houses or their trines with reference to any other house in the horoscope results in the destruction of that house.

Saturn's transit of the sign (or its trines) occupied by the lord of the 22nd Drekkana or Mandi brings about death.

When Saturn passes through the sign (Rashi and Navamsha) denoted by the difference obtained by subtracting the longitude of Saturn from that of Mandi, death is likely. Add up the longitudes of the 8th, 12th and 6th lords. Saturn passing through the sign (or its trines) indicated by the sum indicates death. Saturn's transit of the sign as far removed from Mandi as Mandi is from the 8th lord is also a fateful transit.

Jupiter also indicates death when he arrives at a sign that is triangular to the one occupied by the 8th lord. His transit through the Rashi (or its trines) resulting from the sum of the longitudes of the Lagna, the Sun and Mandi causes death. When Jupiter crosses the Rashi indicated by the sum of the longitudes of Jupiter and Rahu or through its trines, death can be expected.

When the Sun transits the Dwadasamsa he occupies in Rashi, or the Navamsha occupied by the 8th lord or the Navamsha occupied by Lagna lord or the trines of any one of these signs, death may be apprehended. When the Sun passes through the 6th, 7th or the 12th house from Venus, then also death is possible.

When the Moon crosses the Rashi or Navamsha occupied by the 8th lord or the Sun or their trines, death is likely. Add together the longitudes of Mandi and the Moon. The sign indicated by the sum can also cause death when the Moon passes through it. Death is possible when the Moon crosses

the sign occupied by the lord of the 22nd Drekkana reckoned from the Moon or through the trines of these houses. The transit of the Moon through the Lagna, the 8th or the 12th house also causes death.

Find out the Navamsha, Dwadasamsa and the Drekkana occupied by Mandi. The transits of Jupiter through the sign indicated by the Navamsha, of Saturn through that of Dwadasamsa and the Sun through the one (or its trines) indicated by the Drekkana indicates death. The Lagna denoted by the sum of the Lagna, the Moon and Mandi indicates the time of death.

Chart No. 35.—Born 30/31-1-1896 at 4-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 22 N, 73 E 16.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 5 years, 1 month and 6 days.

As earlier cautioned these transits must be looked into only after determining the Maraka Dasha and Bhuktis on the strength of the Ascendant, the Moon and other planets. Transits are always secondary in importance. They are like catalytic agents. All conclusions must be primarily drawn on the basis of Dasha-vichara (analysis of Dasha).

The 8th House: Cancer as 8th house is occupied by 8th lord Moon in association with exalted Jupiter in Chart No. 35. It is aspected by 5th and 12th lord Mars, exalted Karaka and 3rd lord Saturn and 9th lord Sun.

The 8th Lord: The 8th lord Moon occupies his own sign Cancer in association with exalted Lagna lord Jupiter. Further the 8th lord is full and very powerful. He is aspected by an exalted 3rd lord Saturn and 5th and 12th lord Mars.

The 3rd house and lord: Saturn is the 3rd lord exalted in an upachaya, the 11th house. He is also the *ayushKaraka* and powerfully placed. The 3rd house is occupied by 7th lord Mercury and afflicted by Rahu. Considered from the Moon, the 8th house Aquarius is occupied by afflicted Mercury, the 3rd and 12th lord. The 8th lord Saturn is exalted in the 4th. The 3rd lord Mercury is in AyuSthana with Rahu.

Conclusion: The strong disposition of the Lagna lord, the 8th houses and 3rd house and their respective lords both from Lagna and Moon-sign would place the native in the Poornayu group.

Timing Death: In Chart No. 35, the Lagna is Sagittarius. The 3rd lord Saturn is in the 11th exalted. The 8th lord Moon is in own house with exalted Jupiter. The 2nd lord is again Saturn exalted in the 11th while the 7th lord is in the 3rd (2nd Bhava) with Rahu. From the Moon, the 2nd lord is the Sun and he is in the 7th while the 3rd lord Mercury is in the 8th with Rahu. The 7th and 8th lord from the Moon is Saturn. Rahu is a malefic associated with 7th lord from Lagna.

Coming to Navamsha. the 2nd and 3rd lords are Venus and Mars respectively, while the 7th and 8th lords are Jupiter and Mars respectively. From the Moon, the 2nd and 3rd are ruled by Jupiter

and Mars respectively. The malefic associate with the 2nd lord is Saturn. We give below a table showing the units of Maraka power that each planet gets by virtue of ownership, occupation and association. Students of astrology will be able to appreciate the whole procedure better.

Power of Maraka obtained by				No. of
Planet	Ownership	Location	Association	Units
Sun	2nd lord from Moon	2nd from Lagna	With 2nd lord in Amsa	5
	7th lord from Moon in Amsa	7th from Moon		
Moon	8th lord	8th from Lagna		2
Mars	8th lord in Amsa	—	—	3
	3rd lord in Amsa	—	—	
	3rd lord from Moon in Amsa	—	—	
Mercury	7th lord	3rd from Lagna	—	6
	3rd lord from Moon	8th from Moon	—	
	8th lord from Moon in Amsa	3rd from Lagna in Amsa	—	
Jupiter	7th lord in Amsa	2nd from Lagna in Amsa	With 8th lord from 4 Lagna	
	2nd lord from Moon in Amsa	—		

Out of a total of 35 units of Maraka, Saturn and Mercury each get 6 units while the Sun gets the next highest number of 5 units. As the lord of the 9th and powerfully aspected by Jupiter, the Sun loses the Maraka power in his Dasha, but would produce the same in the Bhukti within the Dasha of another malefic. Mercury Dasha comes very late in life (being also Dasha at birth) so that possibility of death in his Dasha is out of question. Saturn Dasha will come in the native's 90th year, which is far too late. Saturn by virtue of his inherent affinity with Rahu (*Sanivad Rahu*) delegates his Maraka or killing power to Rahu.

Rahu, it will be seen, occupies the 3rd house and is in association with Mercury, lord of the 7th from Lagna and who owns the 8th from the Moon in Navamsha. As Rahu happens to be a malefic associate of the 7th lord he has every qualification to inflict death in his Dasha. As we have already noticed, Saturn has the largest number of units for killing next to Mercury who cannot do his job; and as Saturn himself cannot cause death, he must naturally delegate his power on the planet occupying his sign. Such a planet would be Rahu.

Rahu is in the 8th from the Moon. Hence Rahu gets the power to kill in his Dasha. Mercury Dasha rules at birth with a balance of 5 years 1 month 6 days. Then the Dasha of Ketu, Venus, Sun, Moon and Mars last for 50 years bringing the total to 55 years 1 month 6 days from birth. This will be up to about 7-3-1951. Then Rahu Dasha commences. When will he kill? His Dasha extends for 18 years. Will Rahu spare the native all the 18 years? Ketu is a likely candidate. Ketu should partake of the characteristics of the Sun but as the Sun himself has 5 units, Ketu has only 4 units of Maraka power so that he would rather assume the responsibility himself than allow Ketu to do it.

Gochara influences must also synchronise with the time of death. The sub periods of Rahu, Jupiter, Saturn, Mercury,

Ketu and Venus in the Dasha of Rahu last for 14 years 6 months 18 days. This will bring the age to about 69 years 7 months 24 days. Venus Bhukti in Rahu Dasha ends by about 25-9-1965 from which date Sun Bhukti commences. The Sun as we have already seen owns the 2nd from the Moon Lagna and occupies the 7th Maraka from the Moon while he is placed in the 2nd from Lagna. In the Navamsha again he owns the 7th from the Moon and is associated with the 2nd lord from Lagna. Moreover he is a bitter enemy of Rahu and in Rashi the major and sub-lords are in *dwirwadasha* (2/12) while in Amsa, they are in *shashtashtaka* (6/8). Thus the Sun is fully empowered to kill in his Bhukti which runs between 25-9-1965 and 19-8-1966.

When Maraka Dasha is operating the momentum of the last signal for death is given by AyushKarakas Saturn in his transits. Death occurs when Saturn in his transit passes through the Rashi and Amsa occupied by him at birth or its trines. Saturn occupies Libra in Rashi and Gemini in Navamsha. Aquarius is in trine to both these signs. Saturn enters Aquarius by February 1964. He will occupy Aquarius Rashi and Gemini Navamsha by February-March 1966.

The native died on 7-2-1966.

Balarishta

Predictions regarding the longevity of children are generally not advisable. A chart with severe afflictions may give a sickly childhood or make one prone to recurring accidents. But the question of death itself is best left untouched. Anyway we give here some charts illustrating death in childhood.

In Chart No. 36 the Moon is in the 8th house with Rahu and is aspected by a malefic planet Saturn. Lagna is aspected by Mars adversely. Jupiter, no doubt, aspects Lagna but as 8th

Chart No. 36.—*Born on 16-12-1950 at 10-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 22 N 34, 88 E 24.*

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 12 years, 4 months and 6 days.

lord his presence in the 7th is not welcome (the 7th is the 12th from the 8th house). Afflictions to the Moon and Lagna generally cause death in infancy or childhood. The child died at the age of 2.5 years.

In Chart No. 37 the Moon is afflicted by Rahu and Saturn. He does not receive any benefice aspects. Both Rahu and the Moon move into the twelfth Bhava. The child died in its 3rd year. In Chart No. 38 the Moon is in a malefic sign afflicted by Mars and Saturn. There is a particular yoga by which 'if the Moon occupies a malefic sign or Navamsha with no benefice aspects and malefic occupy the 5th or the 9th house, the child dies early'. Here the Moon is not only in a malefic sign as well as Navamsha but is also severely afflicted by two powerful natural as well as functional malefic, Mars and Saturn. The

Chart No. 37.—*Born 2-2-1871 at 5-21 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 54 N 56, 1 W 25.*

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 0 years, 2 months and 29 days.

Chart No. 38.—Born 7-8-1873 at 9-05 a.m. at 54 N 56. 1 W 25

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 1 year, 6 months and 27 days.

5th house is occupied by a malefic planet Saturn. The child died on 14-8-1873, hardly a week after birth.

Chart No. 39.—Born 22-10-1960 at 2-32 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 38 N 17. 88 W 55.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 2 years, 7 months and 13 days.

'Malefic in the Lagna and the 7th house and the Moon with a malefic, if not aspected by benefice planets, causes early death of the child.' In Chart No, 39 Rahu occupies the exact Lagna degree and Ketu is in the 7th aspected by Mars The Moon is in the 4th with benefices but hemmed between malefic Saturn and the Sun. He receives no benetic aspects. The child died in Saturn Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. The Balarishta Yoga applying in Chart No. 38 applies here also. The Moon occupies a malefic sign in Rashi and is not aspected by any benefice planet. Saturn, a malefic, aspected by another malefic Mars, occupies the 5th house.

Chart No. 40.—Born 14-4-1920 at 9 p.m. (E.S.T.) at 14E 31,51 N.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 12 years, 2 months and 2 days.

In Chart No. 40 the Lagna and 7th house are occupied by Mars-Rahu and Sun-Ketu respectively. The Moon is in Aquarius aspected by malefic Saturn and does not receive any beneficial aspects. The Lagna is hemmed between Mars and Rahu degree wise though all three occupy the same sign. The girl died in April 1929 just at the end of the Balarishtaspan.

In Chart No 41 the Moon is not afflicted much and is aspected by Jupiter who is combust. But powerful debilitated malefic occupy the main quadrants, namely, Saturn occupies the 7th and Mars, the 10th house, both aspecting the Ascendant. According to classical works 'if the Lagna lord is debilitated and Saturn occupies the 7th or the 8th house from Lagna, the child suffers much and dies quickly', Venus is the Lagna lord and he is not only debilitated but also eclipsed by Ketu and

Chart No. 41.—Born 1-9-1968 at 10-30 a.m. at 13° N, 77 E35.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 5 years, 4 months and 14 days.

in the 12th house. Debilitated Saturn occupies the 7th house. The boy died in September 1975 in his 8th year.

In Chart No. 42 the Moon is in a duSthana afflicted by Ketu. Malefic in the 6th and 12th houses with no benefice aspects cause Balarishta. Here Ketu is in the 6th and Rahu is aspected by Saturn and Mars is in the 12th. The boy died in March 1929.

Alpayu

In most cases of Alpayu, the Ascendant and 8th house and their lords are weak either due to occupation, aspect or other affliction. Benefices may also be weak while malefic may be strong in Kendras.

The Eighth House (Chart No. 43): Capricorn is the 8th house free of aspects or occupation. It is hemmed between malefic Saturn and Ketu.

Chart No. 42.—Born 21-2-1925 at 5-15 p.m. (C.E.T.) at 14 E 31, 51 N.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 1 year, 0 month and 0 days.

Chart No. 43.—Born 19-10-1959 at 11-45p.m. (I.S.T.) at 20° N, 56', 77 E 48.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 0 years, 10 months and 21 days.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn is in the 7th in a Kendra but in the 12th house from the 8th house. He is aspected by a combust Mars.

AyushKarakas: Saturn is in his own sign but in a Maraka- Sthana and aspected by a malefic Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th lord is in the 12th from the 8th.

Conclusions: The Lagna is fairly strong being Vargottama and Lagna lord is exalted but in an asterism of the 2nd lord Sun. Strong malefic occupy Kendras. Mars, who is combust, aspects the Lagna adversely. The 3rd house and 3rd lord are both afflicted by Rahu. The native died at 16 years in Ketu Bhukti, Mars Dasha.

Within the span of Alpayu, the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Rahu (part) Dasha operate. Mars is the 7th lord from the Moon

Chart No. 44. — *Born 4-4-1948 at 6 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 26 N 18, 73 E 04.*

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 1 year, 11 months and 7 days.

and is with the 2nd lord from Lagna, namely the Sun. He is as- pected by 7th lord Saturn. Ketu should give the results of Mars and Jupiter. Jupiter is the 8th lord from the Moon and placed in the 7th from there becoming a Maraka.

The Eighth House (Chart No. 44): Libra is occupied by a malefic Ketu and aspected by a debilitated Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Venus is well placed in his own sign Taurus but in the constellation of 6th lord the Sun.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is in the 5th house aspected by 5th lord the Moon but in very close conjunction with debilitated Mars. He occupies the constellation of 7th lord Mercury.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is aspected by 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter from a nodal* asterism. The 8th lord is in the 3rd with Mercury, 6th and 8th lord. Two powerful malefic afflict the Moon.

Conclusion: Lagna is occupied by a malefic 6th lord Sun and a Maraka, Mercury. Lagna lord Jupiter is in a Kendra but in the asterism of a node who occupies the 8th house in affliction.

Either in the I Volume or in the II Volume of this work we have not so far touched the significance of asrerisms or constellations as it forms a distinct subject by itself. The significance of constellational lords is highlighted by Satyacharya and hence its importance cannot be under-rated. The lordships of planets assigned to constellations are on the basis of the Vimshottari Dasha lords. (Krittika, Uttara and Uttarashadha—the Sun; Rohini. Hasta and Sravana—the Moon; Mrigasira, Chitta and Dhanishta - Mars; Aridra, Swati and Satabhisha —Rahu; Punarvasu, Visakha and Poorvabhadra—Jupiter; Pushyami, Anuradha and Uttarabhadra—Saturn; Aslesha, Jyeshtha and Revati— Mercury; Makha, Moola and Aswini—Ketu; and Pubba, Poorvashadha and Bharani—Venus)

Thus in this chart Jupiter who is in the 3rd house is in the constellation of Moola ruled by Ketu, one of the nodes.

Longevity must come within Alpayu due to the malefic nature of the asterisms occupied by Lagna lord, 8th lord and 3rd lord and the severe affliction to the Moon.

Death occurred in Saturn Bhukti, Rahu Dasha. Rahu in the 2nd house in a sign of Mars is a powerful Maraka. His sign-dipositor Mars is the 2nd lord and in the 7th from the Moon with 2nd lord Saturn. Saturn, the Bhukti lord, is also a Maraka, particularly from the Moon both in Rashi and Navamsha.

Chart No. 45.—Born 26-5-1950 at 6-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 82 E 13, 16N52.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 2 years 1 month and 15 days.

The Eighth House: The 8th house is Sagittarius aspected by 7th lord eclipsed Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter, the 8th lord, is in a Kendra aspected by Moon and Saturn. Jupiter is in an asterism of Rahu who though in the 11th is aspected by 7th lord Mars.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies his inimical sign Leo with 3rd lord Moon and is aspected by 8th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 7th lord Saturn occupies the Moon-sign while the 8th house is occupied by exalted Vargottama but eclipsed Venus and aspected by an afflicted Mars. The 8th lord Jupiter is in a Kendra in the 12th from the 7th house.

Conclusion: Both from Lagna and the Moon, the 8th lords are well placed. But Lagna lord Venus though exalted is afflicted by Rahu and Mars in the constellation of Mercury, the 2nd lord, a Maraka, placed in the 12th house. This would make the 8th lord stronger than Lagna lord causing Alpayu. The native died in Venus Bhukti of Moon Dasha. Venus occupies Pisces with Rahu aspected by Mars and is in the asterism of 2nd lord Mercury. The Moon occupies the 4th with Karaka

Saturn (the 7th lord from Moon) and is aspected by 8th lord Jupiter proving Maraka there by.

Chart No. 46.—Born 29-1-1955 at 10 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 9 N 58, 76 E 17.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 3 years, 5 months and 9 days.

The Eighth House: It is aspected by an exalted ayush- Karaka Saturn who is in the asterism of the 7th lord.

The Eighth Lord: In Chart No. 46 Mars is in the 7th house (in the 12th from the 8th) with 11th lord Moon aspected by 7th lord exalted Jupiter.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is exalted in the 2nd and is aspected adversely by 8th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The eighth house is occupied by exalted Saturn and aspected by 2nd lord Mars. The 8th lord is in the 10th eclipsed and aspected by Saturn.

Conclusion: The 8th lord is in a Kendra while Lagna lord is weakly placed in the 6th house subject to a *papakartari* caused by Sun and Mars. Further he occupies the constellation of the 8th lord.

Venus Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti killed the native. Venus is the 2nd lord from Lagna, the 2nd and 7th lord from Navamsha Lagna and in the 2nd from the Moon in Navamsha. Jupiter as 7th lord from Lagna becomes a powerful Maraka, more so being aspected by 2nd occupant Saturn.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 47 Taurus is aspected by 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Venus is debilitated in the 12th house with 12th lord Mercury.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies his moolatrikona sign Aquarius but in a nodal constellation.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is adversely aspected by an afflicted Mars and Moon-sign lord Jupiter. Jupiter is in parivartana with 12th lord Mars and is aspected by 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn. The 8th lord is the Moon himself afflicted by Mars and Rahu.

Chart No. 47.—Born 2-11-1935 at 5-40 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N 28', 77 E 32.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 24 days.

Conclusion: The Lagna and 8th lord Venus is debilitated in the 12th house. The Lagna is occupied by a malefic, debilitated Sun. The Moon is also severely afflicted by malefics. The chart therefore comes within Alpaya.

Death took place in Venus Bhukti of Mars Dasa. Venus is with Mercury who is the 7th lord from the Moon. He is in the 2nd from Navamsha Lagna with 2nd lord Saturn. He is also the afflicted 8th lord. Mars, the Dasa lord, is the 2nd and 7th lord from Lagna and from the Moon in Navamsha. He is debilitated in Navamsha and aspected by 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn which renders him a first-rate Maraka.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 48 Scorpio is the 8th house aspected by an exalted 4th lord Moon.

The Eighth Lord. Mars is in the 12th in exact conjunction with 2nd and 7th lord Venus and is also combust. He is with 3rd and 6th lord Mercury.

Chart No. 48. -Born 3-4-1949 at 8a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13°N, 77 E35.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 9 years, 6 months and 23 days.

AyushKarakas: Saturn is in the 5th in an inimical sign in the constellation of Ketu who occupies Marakathana, the 7th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house has no aspects and is not occupied by any planet either. The eighth lord Jupiter is in the 9th debilitated.

Conclusion: Lagna is occupied by Rahu and Lagna lord is in the 12th in exact conjunction with a Maraka Venus in a constellation ruled by Mercury who is the 3rd and 6th lord and placed in the 12th. Further both Lagna and 8th lords are in combustion. The Moon is exalted but is aspected by malefic Saturn and debilitated Jupiter indicating a short life.

The native died in Venus Bhukti, Rahu Dasha. Rahu is in Lagna in a martian sign. Mars is in the 7th, from the Moon. Rahu should give results similar to Saturn who is the natural significator

of death in an asterism ruled by Ketu, a Maraka. Rahu occupies the second from Navamsha Moon, Venus, the Bhukti lord, is a Maraka from Lagna, from Navamsha Lagna and also from the Moon in Navamsha, being lord of the 2nd and 7th from all these points.

Chart No. 49.—Born 24-8-1944 at 5-15 a.m. (W.T.) at 41 N28.81 W 40.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 13 years, 7 months and 27 days.

The Eighth House: Capricorn is the 8th house aspected by 2nd lord Sun, 6th and 9th lord Jupiter and 4th and 10th lord Venus.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn is the 8th lord placed in the 12th house.

AyushKarak: Saturn is the 7th and 8th lord as well placed in a duSthana, the 12th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Taurus and receives no aspects while the 8th lord Venus is in the 11th house hemmed between Mars and Rahu.

The Lagna is occupied by a node and Lagna lord is in a Kendra. But Lagna lord is the Moon himself placed in a nodal constellation. There are no other planets in Kendras. The 3rd lord Mercury is also afflicted being in a cusp and with malefic Mars. The lord of longevity, Saturn, is in the house of loss, the 12th house. The chart therefore cannot give much longevity.

Death took place in Saturn Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Saturn is a first-rate Maraka being the 7th and 8th lord. He is also the 2nd lord from both Navamsha Lagna and the Moon in Navamsha and occupies a Marakathana in Navamsha.

Madhyayu

Chart No. 50.—Born 25-12-1917 at 11-55 p.m. (G M.T) at 0 W 05, 51 N 31.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 7 years, 7 months and 6 days.

The Eighth House: The 8th house is Aries aspected adversely by the 8th lord Mars and Saturn, the 5th and 6th lord in Chart No. 50.

The Eighth Lord: Mars the 8th lord is placed in Lagna Kendra and aspected by 7th lord Jupiter and Saturn.

AyushKarak: Saturn is placed in the 11th house aspected by 2nd and 9th lord Venus.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Sagittarius occupied by 2nd and 5th lord Mercury, 4th lord Sun and Rahu and aspected by 7th lord Mars. The 8th lord Jupiter is in the Moon-sign itself, a quadrant.

Conclusion: Lagna lord is in a Kendra afflicted and eclipsed. The 8th lord too is in a Kendra aspected by 7th lord Jupiter. But Jupiter occupies the asterism of a benefice Moon. So also Saturn occupies the constellation of Lagna lord. Here both malefic and benefices occupy trines and quadrants indicating medium life. Also, there is a yoga 'if the 8th lord is in a Kendra and the 8th house is not occupied by any planet, the native lives for 40 years'.

Death took place in Mercury Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha. Jupiter is the 7th lord from Lagna and hence a killer. Mercury though Lagna lord is heavily afflicted and becomes a Maraka.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 51 Aries is aspected by 6th lord Saturn and 7th lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Mars is afflicted by Rahu and Saturn.

AyushKarak: Saturn occupies his moolatrikona sign but is subject to affliction by Rahu and Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by malefic. Mars, Saturn and Rahu while the 8th lord being Saturn is also heavily afflicted.

Conclusion: If Lagna lord is weak, malefic occupy the 6th, 8th or 12th houses, Jupiter occupies a trine or quadrant and malefic occupies Lagna, Madhyayu is caused according to *Jataka Parijatha*. Here Lagna lord is in a quadrant in own

Chart No. 51.—Born 12-7-1877 at 10 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 46 N 13. 6 E 07.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 12 years, 5 months and 28 days.

sign while being with 12th lord Sun and aspected by 7th lord Jupiter weakens him. Malefic Mars, Rahu and Saturn are in the 6th and Ketu is in the 12th. Jupiter occupies the 4th house, a quadrant and malefic Mars aspects Lagna adversely. The yoga is literally fulfilled except for occupation of Lagna by a malefic. Instead, there is malefic aspect on Lagna from Mars, Otherwise too, Lagna lord in a quadrant and 8th lord is afflicted and weak so that medium life can be expected.

Death occurred in Venus Bhukti, Sun Dasha. The Sun is the 12th lord aspected by 7th lord Jupiter. He is also the 2nd lord from the Moon in the 12th from him with 3rd and 12th lord Mercury. In Navamsha, he is the 8th lord both from Lagna and Moon and is with the 2nd lord Saturn. Venus is not only an apparent Maraka but being in the constellation of Mercury who, in turn, is influenced by two Maraka Sun and Jupiter gets Maraka power.

Chart No. 52.- Born 17-10-1867 at 2-30 p.m. (LM.T.) at 46 N 13, 6 E 07.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years and 7 months.

The Eighth House: Rahu occupies the 8th house and is aspected by 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter and Lagna lord Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: The Sun is in a Kendra and with 4th and 11th lord. Mars, 6th and 9th lord Mercury and 5th and 10th lord Venus.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies an Upachaya, the 11th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Sagittarius whose lord Jupiter is in the 10th with Ketu.

Conclusion: Both Lagna and 8th lords are fairly strong but the 8th lord Sun is stronger than Lagna lord both by placement and association. The 8th house is afflicted by Rahu but also aspected by Lagna lord Saturn. Both benefices and malefic occupy trines and quadrants indicating Madhyayu.

The native died in Rahu Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. Dasha lord Saturn is a powerful killer being the 2nd lord from Lagna, 7th occupant from the Moon and 7th lord from both Lagna and Moon

in Navamsha. Rahu in a sign ruled by 8th lord Sun should additionally give saturnine results and becomes a strong Maraka.

Chart No. 53.-Born 29-5-1917 at 3-00 p.m. (E.S.T.) at 718 W, 42N05.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 1 year, 0 months and 0 days.

The Eighth House: The eighth house is occupied by own lord Mars and Lagna lord Mercury. It is aspected by 5th and 6th lord Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: Mars is the 8th lord and occupies his moolatrikona sign Aries with Lagna lord Mercury and is aspected by Saturn.

AyushKarak: Saturn is in the 11th house in his own asterism aspected by 8th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Pisces free of any afflictions by aspect or occupation. The 8th lord Jupiter occupies the 10th house with Moon-sign lord Sun and 10th lord Venus. He is subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Mars and Ketu.

Conclusion: The Lagna and 8th lord are together and afflicted by Saturn. The Moon is also in the 12th house but two benefices Jupiter and Venus occupy a trine. Jupiter aspects Lagna. These planetary positions indicate Madhyayu.

The native died in Saturn Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha. The Lagna being Virgo, Jupiter becomes a powerful Maraka. Saturn is the 7th lord both from the Moon in Rashi and from Navamsha Lagna and therefore empowered to kill in his period.

Chart No. 54 — Born 12-1-1863 at 6-33 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 22 N 40. 88 E 30.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 3 years, 3 months and 27 days.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 54 Cancer is aspected by 9th lord Sun, 6th and 11th lord Venus and 7th and 10th lord Mercury.

The Eighth Lord: The Moon is 8th lord in the 10th with 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn-

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 10th with 8th lord Moon. He has exchanged signs with 7th and 10th lord Mercury.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by 8th lord Mars and aspected by 7th lord Jupiter. The 8th lord being Mars himself is in his own sign in the 8th house.

Conclusion: The Lagna lord Jupiter is powerful in the 11th house but subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Rahu and Saturn, while the 8th lord Moon occupies a Kendra. The Lagna lord and all the benefices are in Panaparas (2, 5, 8, 11) or succedent houses indicating Madhyayu.

Death came about in Sun Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha. Jupiter is a strong Maraka because he owns the 7th from the Moon, occupies the 2nd from the Moon and is subject to a *papakartari yoga*. In Navamsha, he owns the 7th from the Moon. The Sun, Bhukti lord, occupies the 2nd house with 7th lord Mercury. In Navamsha also, he is in the 2nd house.

Chart No. 55.—Born 24-3-1883 at 6 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13° N. 77 E 35.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 6 years.

The Eighth House: It is occupied by Rahu and aspected by Lagna and 10th lord Jupiter (see Chart No. 55).

The Eighth Lord: Venus is well placed as 8th lord in the 11th house.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is in the 3rd house aspected by 2nd and 9th lord Mars and has exchanged signs with 3rd lord Venus. *Considered from the Moon:* The 8th house is occupied by Ketu and subject to *papakartari yoga* caused by the Sun and Saturn. The Moon-sign lord Mercury and 8th lord Mars conjoin in the 6th house aspected by 7th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The Lagna lord Jupiter is strong in a Kendra, the 8th lord Venus is also favourably disposed in the 11th and AyushKaraka Saturn is beneficially situated in the 3rd house, which factors favour long span of life. But Lagna is hemmed between malefic Mars and Ketu. So also is the 8th house

Chart No. 56.—Born 9-3-1894 at 3-00 a.m. (C.E.T.) at 13E 42. 51 N.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 1 year, 9 months and 19 days.

from the Moon while the Sun, a malefic, occupies Lagna indicating medium span of life.

Death took place in Saturn Dasha, Mars Bhukti. Saturn occupies the 3rd house aspected by 2nd lord Mars. Bhukti lord Mars is a malefic being the 2nd lord and having joined 7th lord Mercury. Mars is therefore a Maraka.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 56 Cancer is the 8th aspected adversely by 5th and 12th lord Mars. It is powerfully aspected by 2nd and 3rd lord and Karaka exalted, Vargottama Saturn. Venus, the 6th and 11th lord, also aspects the 8th house.

The Eighth Lord: The Moon occupies a quadrant with 7th lord Mercury and Rahu. He is aspected by Mars.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is very powerfully placed in the 11th house in Vargottama exaltation.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house Libra is occupied by a powerful Karaka. The 8th lord Venus is in the 11th house in exchange of signs with Saturn. He is aspected by Moon-sign lord Jupiter from the 3rd house.

Conclusion: The Ascendant, the 8th lord, and the Moon are severely afflicted by malefic. The Lagna lord occupies a malefic house, the 6th house. The 8th house from the Moon is slightly better. This should have caused even Balarishta or Alpayu but the strength of Karaka Saturn pushes longevity into the Madhyayu group.

Death took place in Venus Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. Venus occupies the 2nd house and has exchanged signs with 2nd lord Saturn. Ketu is in a mercurial sign. Mercury is a powerful Maraka both from Lagna and the Moon as the 7th lord and passes on his killing powers to Ketu. Ketu becomes fatal in Bhukti.

Purnayu

Chart No. 57. -Born 12-2-1880 at 0-40 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 41 N 2, 93 W 25.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 9 years, 10 months and 17 days.

The Eighth House: Taurus is aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn and occupied by 2nd and 7th lord Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Venus is also the Lagna lord and occupies the 3rd house with Rahu. He is aspected by the 4th and 5th lord Saturn and adversely by 7th lord Mars.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is in the 6th house but has exchanged signs with 6th lord Jupiter gaining strength thereby. Also he occupies his own sign in Navamsha.

Considered from the Moon: The eighth house is aspected by Moon-sign lord Saturn while the 8th lord is in the Moon-sign with 2nd lord Jupiter, 7th lord Sun and the 6th lord Moon.

Conclusion: Venus, the Lagna and 8th lord, would seem afflicted by Rahu but both planets occupy a Venusian constellation which is ruled by Lagna lord. As such the disposition of Lagna and 8th lords in own constellation aspected by an equally beneficeially disposed ayushKaraka Saturn has conferred the full span of life.

The native died in June 1969 in Rahu Bhukti, Mars Dasha in his ninetieth year. Generally the 8th lord in own sign or Saturn in the 8th, free of afflictions, give Purnayu. Mars the Dasha lord, is a Maraka being the 2nd and 7th lord and placed in the 8th house. He is the 3rd lord from the Moon in Rashi and the 7th lord in Navamsha and a first-rate killer. Rahu is with Venus in the 3rd house aspected by Saturn and Mars. Rahu gives the results of Venus (the planet with whom he associates), Jupiter (his sign- dispositor) and Saturn (*Sanivad Rahu*). Venus is the 8th lord in the 7th from the Moon in Navamsha, Jupiter is the 3rd lord from Lagna, 2nd lord from the Moon in Rashi, the 7th lord from Navamsha Lagna and in the 2nd from Navamsha Moon, while Saturn is the natural death-dealer. Therefore, Rahu becomes Maraka.

Chart No. 58.-Born 24-5-1819 at 4-04 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 51 N 30, 0 W 5.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 7 years and 3 months.

The Eighth House: Sagittarius rises in the 8th house aspected by 9th and 10th lord Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter is in the 9th debilitated but has exchanged signs with 9th lord Saturn.

AyushKarak: Saturn is in the 11th in mutual exchange of signs with 11th lord Jupiter in his own constellation gaining strength thereby. He is with 7th lord Mars and Rahu, both Vargottama.

Considered from the Moon: The Moon being in Lagna, we find the same planetary situations recur.

Conclusion: Lagna lord Venus is in the 12th in an asterism ruled by 5th occupant Ketu who is Vargottama and who, in turn, is in a constellation ruled by 4th lord Sun. The Sun occupies a Kendra and is exalted in Navamsha which indirectly strengthens Lagna lord Venus. The Lagna itself is very powerfully situated occupied by the Sun and exalted Vargottama Moon, all in a lunar constellation. (This constellation is particularly strong since its lord, the Moon, is very strongly disposed.) The Lagna is aspected by 8th and 11th lord Jupiter who primarily gives the results of a strong Saturn. Saturn also aspects Lagna and he is strong for two reasons: (1) occupation of own constellation and (2) exchange of signs with 11th lord Jupiter. This extraordinary strength of the Lagna places the chart in the Purnayu group.

The native died in 1903 in Mercury Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Mercury is the 2nd lord placed in the 12th. He is the 3rd lord from Navamsha Lagna and the 2nd lord from Navamsha Moon. His Dasha becomes fatal. The Bhukti lord Saturn is with Maraka Mars in Rashi and aspected by the same Maraka in Navamsha becoming a Maraka himself.

Chart No. 59.- Born 7-5-1861 at 2-51 a m. (L.M-T.) at 88 E 30.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 10 years, 2 months and 20 days.

The Eighth House: Libra is the eighth house aspected by 8th lord Venus, 6th lord Sun and 7th lord Mercury. Saturn also aspects it.

The Eighth Lord: The eighth lord Venus occupies the 2nd house with 6th lord Sun and 7th lord Mercury.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is in the 6th house in an inimical sign.

Considered from the Moon: The same situation obtains, the Moon being in Lagna.

Conclusion: Superficially, the chart does not, by the disposition of 8th lord, 8th house and Saturn indicate Purnayu. But a closer look will reveal 8th lord Venus occupies his own constellation, so does the 6th lord with whom he associates closely. The Lagna is occupied by 5th lord Moon and Lagna lord aspects both Lagna and the Moon in exaltation. According to a classical dictum, 'if the 10th lord is exalted and the 8th house has malefic planets, the native will be long-lived'. Here the Lagna and 10th lord Jupiter is exalted and the 8th house, through vacant, is aspected by malefic Sun and Saturn. According to another dictum 'if Jupiter is exalted, benefices occupy their moola trikona signs and the Lagna lord is powerful, the person concerned lives for 80 years'. Jupiter is exalted. The natural benefice Venus occupies own constellation. Functional benefice 2nd and 9th lord Mars also occupies his own asterism while the 5th lord Moon is very beneficially disposed aspected by exalted Jupiter from the former's moola trikona sign. The conditions of the yoga are fulfilled for all practical purposes.

The native died in Jupiter Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti. Jupiter as Lagna lord would not have ordinarily conferred Maraka results but here he occupies the constellation of Mercury, a

Chart No. 60.— Bom 26-7-1856 at about midnight at 53 N2, 6 W 16.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 6 years, 6 months and 18 days.

powerful Maraka, both by ownership and occupation. Hence, Jupiter gets the power to kill.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 60 Sagittarius is the eighth house aspected by 2nd lord Vargottama (occupies the same sign in Navamsha) Mercury and Saturn, the 9th and 10th lord.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter is in the 11th house in his own sign with Vargottama Rahu aspected by Saturn.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 2nd house with Mercury but in the constellation of Rahu. Rahu, in turn, is well placed in the 11th house in Vargottama with 8th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The same planetary positions obtain since the Moon occupies Lagna.

Conclusion: Lagna is Vargottama and occupied by exalted and Vargottama 3rd lord Moon. The Moon, moreover, has exchanged signs with Lagna lord thereby strengthening both Lagna and the 3rd house. The 8th house is aspected by a strong well-placed Karaka who also aspects the 8th lord

Jupiter. Jupiter is powerful having gained his moolatrikona Navamsha and being with Rahu in Rashi. Rahu is Vargottama in the 11th. All these dispositions favour Purnayu.

The death of the native took place in Venus Dasha, Venus Bhukti. Venus is in the 3rd in a constellation of Mercury and is aspected by 8th lord Jupiter. In Navamsha, Venus is in the 7th house with the 7th lord both from Lagna and the Moon.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 61 Sagittarius is the 8th house occupied by Lagna lord Venus and aspected by 9th and 10th lord Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter, the 8th lord, is in a quadrant in the 10th house with 2nd and 5th lord Mercury and 4th lord Sun.

Chart No. 61.—Born 12-2-1856 at 12-21 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 18 N, 84 E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 12 years, 3 months and 9 days.

AyushKarakas: Saturn is in the 2nd house aspected by Lagna lord and 8th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The eighth house is Scorpio and is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet. The eighth lord Mars is with a malefic Ketu in the 7th which is the 12th from the 8th house aspected by 9th and 12th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The Lagna lord Venus in a duSthana, in the 8th house, the 8th lord Jupiter in a quadrant, the 8th lord from the Moon afflicted and weak in the 12th from the 7th house should have given Alpayu but actually the chart is of a Purnayu native. Venus, the Lagna lord, though in a duSthana occupies his own constellation in Rashi and his moolatrikona sign in Navamsha. The 8th lord Jupiter also occupies his own constellation in the 10th house. Mars is also in his own constellation and Vargottama aspecting the Moon as Moon-sign lord. Ayush-Karaka Saturn is in the 2nd but in a strong martian constellation and aspected by a favourably disposed 8th lord. All these factors promote longevity.

The death of the native occurred in Moon Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. Saturn is a Maraka in his Dasha as he occupies the 2nd house from Lagna and the 3rd house from the Moon. Saturn is in the 7th house from Navamsha Lagna. The Moon is the 3rd lord placed in the 12th house and, therefore, capable of killing in his Bhukti.

Chart No. 62.—Born 15-8-1872 at 5-17 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 22 N 30, 88 E 30.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 3 years, 2 months and 22 days.

The Eighth House: Aquarius is the 8th house aspected by 2nd lord Sun, 4th and 11th lord Venus and 3rd and 12th lord Mercury. It is also aspected by debilitated Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn, the eighth lord, is in the 6th house with the Lagna lord Moon.

AyushKarak: Saturn is also the Karaka besides being the 8th lord and occupies the 6th house with Lagna lord Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by exalted Jupiter and debilitated Mars. The eighth lord is the Moon himself being placed with 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn.

Conclusion: The disposition of the 8th house from Lagna does not seem to indicate Purnayu but the association of Lagna and 8th lords. Moon and Saturn, is welcome. Their sign-dispositor Jupiter is exalted indirectly strengthening them. Jupiter is exalted in Lagna giving it strength. Mars is debilitated in Lagna but this is offset by his occupation of the asterism of the 8th lord. The presence of exalted Jupiter in Lagna and the strength gained by Lagna and 8th lords indirectly puts the chart in the Purnayu span of life.

Death took place in Jupiter Dasha, Rahu Bhukti. Jupiter, the Dasha lord, is in the constellation of Mercury who is in the 2nd house with the 2nd lord Sun. Mercury is also the 7th lord from the Moon. Rahu is in Taurus ruled by Venus who also is in the 2nd house with 2nd lord Sun. Rahu should also give the results of Saturn who, in turn, is also the 7th lord from Lagna and the 2nd and 3rd lord from the Moon. Rahu, therefore, gets the power to kill in his sub-period.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 63 Taurus is the 8th house aspected by Lagna and 8th lord Venus and 11th lord Sun. It is also aspected by a debilitated Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Venus occupies the 2nd house aspected by the 2nd lord Mars.

AyushKarak: Saturn occupies the 4th house, a quadrant, his own sign Capricorn in Vargottama. He is with debilitated 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

Chart No. 63.- Born 23-11-1902 at 5-16a.m. (L.M.T.) at 23 N 6.72 E 40.

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 11 months and 12 days.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th lord Jupiter is in the 6th house with a powerful AyushKaraka. Mars, the 4th and 9th lord and AyushKaraka Saturn aspect the 8th house.

Conclusion: The Lagna is occupied by 9th and 12th lord Mercury and Vargottama Rahu. AyushKaraka Saturn, who is strongly placed, aspects Lagna. Lagna lord Venus is in a saturnine asterism and aspected by his sign-lord. The strength of the 8th house from both Lagna and the Moon, of AyushKaraka and the Lagna indicate Purnayu. The native died in Mercury Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. Saturn is a powerful Maraka from the Moon. From the Lagna, he is with the 3rd lord Jupiter and becomes a killer. The Bhukti lord Mercury is the 12th lord and is placed in the 2nd house from Lagna. Mercury is also the 2nd lord from the Moon.

Unnatural Death

Rules handed down to us from the ancient writers are not unworkable. Many of them are applicable with suitable modifications. Unnatural deaths are those which occur due to external agents. They may be sudden and unexpected as in the case of accidents by fire, drowning, traffic accidents or even murder. They may also be pre-meditated as in the case of suicide. Nevertheless they are not caused by disease or old age although it is quite possible a sick man may be run over by a car or an old woman commits suicide by jumping down from a height. The cause of death is what differentiates whether the death is unnatural. In most cases unnatural deaths are invariably violent.

It will be seen that in the majority of cases, apart from the influence of the 8th house, 22nd drekkana, etc., Mars,

Chart No. 64. -Born 4-4-1948 at 6 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 73 E 04. 26 N 18.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 2 years, 11 months and 7 days.

Rahu and Saturn have a sinister role to play. The constellations also play an important role in judging both span of life and nature of death.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 64 Libra, the 8th house, is occupied by Ketu and aspected by 2nd and 9th lord neecha- bhanga Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Venus is in his own sign in Rashi in the 3rd house and exalted in the Navamsha.

AyushKarak: Saturn is placed in a trine but with Mars aspected by 5th lord Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is aspected by 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter while the 8th lord Sun is in the 3rd house.

Conclusion: The lord of Lagna is in the 10th house but in the asterism of Ketu who is in the 8th house. The 8th lord Venus is well placed apparently but occupies the asterism of the 6th lord Sun. The Moon is afflicted by two malefic, Saturn and Mars, both being very closely placed without any beneficeial aspects. The native died on 5-10-1964 in Rahu Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Rahu occupies the 2nd house and is in a martian sign. Mars is a Maraka as 2nd lord from Lagna and the 7th occupant from the Moon with Saturn, the 2nd lord therefrom. Further Rahu is aspected by afflicted Saturn. Rahu occupies Bharani, ruled by 8th lord. Saturn is in a constellation ruled by 7th lord Mercury and is a Maraka being conjoined with 2nd lord Mars, as 2nd lord from the Moon in the 7th therefrom. In Navamsha also, both Rahu and Saturn possess strong Maraka powers by occupation and rulership.

The girl died in a bus accident. The 8th house is aspected by Mars and occupied by Ketu. The major lord is in Aries (second house indicates face) in a Venusian constellation indicating vehicles. The face was crushed and death was instantaneous.

Chart No. 65.— Born 15-7-1942 at 2-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 77 E 29, 8 N 11.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 2 years, 2 months and 0 days.

The Eighth House: Sagittarius, a fiery sign, is the 8th house and is aspected by 8th lord Jupiter and 2nd and 5th lord Mercury.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter occupies the 2nd house with 2nd lord Mercury.

AyushKarak: Saturn is in Lagna Kendra with Lagna lord Venus aspected by no other planet.

Considered from the Moon. The 8th house Aquarius is occupied by Ketu and aspected by neechabhanga 5th and 10th lord Mars and 6th and 9th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: All the angles (Kendras) are afflicted by malefic. Saturn afflicts Lagna, Rahu, the 4th house. Mars, Saturn and Ketu the 10th house and Saturn, the 7th house. Though Lagna lord occupies the Ascendant, in Navamsha, he is debilitated. He occupies an asterism ruled by Mars in Rashi. The 8th house falls in Ayudha Drekkana.

The native's clothes caught fire on 16-12-1964 and death occurred on 19-12-1964. This was in Rahu Bhukti of Ketu Dasha. Rahu occupies a Maraka place from the Moon and a constellation of Venus who as Lagna lord is in the 2nd Bhava. The Dasha lord Ketu is in the 8th from the Moon aspected by Mars and Saturn. Ketu according to the dictum *Kujavad Ketu* is like Mars and hence, death by burns.

Chart No. 66.—Born 3-4-1949 at 8 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 77 E 35, 13° N.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 9 years, 6 months and 23 days.

The Eighth House: Scorpio is aspected by 4th lord Moon.

The Eighth Lord: Mars as 8th lord is in the 12th house combust in the Sun with 2nd and 7th lord Venus and 3rd and 6th lord Mercury.

AyushKarak: Saturn is in an inimical sign in the 5th house aspecting the Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th lord Jupiter is in the 9th with neechabhanga while the 8th house does not receive any aspects.

Conclusion: The Lagna and 8th lord being in the 12th house, weak by combustion and association with Maraka does not indicate good longevity. The Moon though exalted is aspected very closely by malefic Saturn. Jupiter is also aspecting the Moon. The 8th house falls in the 2nd Drekkana of Scorpio which goes by the name of Nigada (fetters) Drekkana.

The native died on 2-12-1977 after a month as a result of serious injuries in a motor bike accident. This was in Rahu Dasha, Venus Bhukti. Rahu is in Aries ruled by Mars who is in the 12th with Maraka Venus and Mercury. Mars is a Maraka from the Moon. Venus, the Bhukti lord, is a first-rate Maraka being the 2nd and 7th lord from Lagna. The 7th house is afflicted by the 8th house aspect of Mars and occupation by Ketu. Ketu gives results similar to Mars and Mars is the 8th lord in the 12th in exact degree association with VahanaKarak Venus. The sign being a common sign, the accident occurred on a road.

Chart No. 67.—Born 26-11-1959 at 4-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 79 E 33, 29 N 23.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 4 years, 5 months and 7 days.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 67 Sagittarius is occupied by 9th and 10th lord Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter is in the 7th house in the 12th from the 8th house with 7th lord Mars, 4th lord Sun and 2nd and 5th lord Mercury all afflicted.

AyushKarak: Saturn is in the 8th house whose lord Jupiter is in the 12th therefrom.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Aries free of aspects but the 8th lord is in the 3rd in own sign with 12th lord Sun, 4th and 7th lord Jupiter and Moon-sign lord Mercury.

Conclusion: The Lagna is aspected by malefic. Jupiter is a benefice but his presence as 8th lord in the 7th weakens him. Lagna lord Venus is weakened by Rahu and Saturn's aspect. The Moon is also eclipsed and afflicted by Saturn's aspect.

The girl was crushed to death under a speeding truck on 19- 12-1978, in Saturn Bhukti, Rahu Dasha. The 8th house is occupied by a malefic while the 8th lord is with malefic Mars and Sun in a Nigada (fetters) Drekkana. Lagna lord Venus is with Rahu aspected by Saturn indicating a violent end.

Dasha lord Rahu is in the 5th in a mercurial sign. Mercury whose results, he reflects, is the 2nd lord in the 7th house with 7th lord Mars. Rahu becomes a powerful killer. Saturn, the Bhukti lord, is in the 8th and the natural significator of death. Dasha lord Rahu occupies a common sign with Venus, ruler of vehicles. Saturn too is in a dual sign indicating death while commuting. Going a little further, Rahu is with the Moon indicating public transport being involved in the death.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 68 Taurus is occupied by 2nd and 7th lord Mars, 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter, 11th lord Sun and 10th lord Moon.

Chart No. 68.—Born 24-5-1906 at 4p.m. at 0 W 05, 51 N 30.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years, 7 months and 3 days.

The Eighth Lord: Venus is in the 9th house hemmed between Mars and Rahu.

AyushKarak: Saturn occupies his own sign Aquarius in the 5th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is aspected adversely by Mars and Moon-sign lord Venus while the 8th lord Jupiter is in the 1st with Mars and Sun, both malefic.

Conclusion: The 8th house is occupied by the New Moon, 6th lord Jupiter and malefic Sun and Mars. The 8th lord is subject to a *papakartari yoga*. There are no benefices save afflicted Mercury in the quadrants.

The native died by drowning in a boat accident in May 1926 in Venus Bhukti of Rahu Dasha. Rahu is in the 10th in Cancer whose lord Moon is a Maraka being placed with 2nd and 7th lord Mars. Rahu is in the 3rd from the Moon. Bhukti lord is subject to a heavy hemming in by malefic and occupies the 2nd house from the Moon in Rashi and from Lagna in Navamsha. The New Moon, Mars and Sun in the 8th house cause death through water or other natural elements. Here Dasha lord is in a watery sign and Bhukti lord Venus is between afflicted watery Moon on one side and Rahu in a watery sign on the other side indicating a watery grave.

Chart No. 69.—Born 10-11-1897 at 1-15 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 45 N, 93 W.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 1 year. 3 months and 17 days.

The Eighth House: The Lagna being Leo, the 8th house is Pisces aspected by own lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter is in the 2nd house with no aspects or associations,

AyushKarak: Saturn occupies a martian watery sign with Mars in the 7th from the Moon. In Navamsha, though exalted and aspected by Jupiter, he is aspected by an afflicted debilitated Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Rahu on one side and Mars and Saturn on the other side. The 8th lord is again Jupiter not afflicted by aspect or association in Rashi but aspected by Saturn in Navamsha.

Conclusion: The 7th house from the Moon is afflicted by malefic Mars and Saturn while the 8th house from the Moon is hemmed between malefic, one set of them being in a watery sign and the other being Rahu who should give Saturn's results being placed in Capricorn. Saturn, in turn, is in Scorpio. Waning Moon associated with Mars, Saturn or Rahu causes death by possession, drowning or fire. Here Mars and Saturn afflict the Moon from a watery sign. The native, a sailor, died on 25-9-1925 in the ramming of his ship.

Mercury Bhukti of Rahu Dasha was on during this period. Mercury is the 2nd lord placed in the 3rd house in the constellation of the 8th lord. From the Moon, he is the 2nd lord in Rashi and the 7th lord in Navamsha- The Dasha lord is Rahu. He should give the results of Saturn the ruler of the sign he occupies and also because of the dictum 'Sanivad Rahu'. Saturn is the 7th lord from Lagna and in the 7th from the Moon with Mars, the 7th lord from Chandra Lagna. The end was violent. The 22nd

Drekkana is the 3rd decanate of Pisces and is a Sarpa (serpent) Drekkana.

The Eighth House: in Chart No. 70 Aquarius is the 8th house occupied by 6th and 9th lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn is the 8th lord in the 3rd house with 5th and 10th lord Mars and 3rd and 12th lord Mercury. He is aspected by Lagna lord Moon.

AyushKarak: Saturn occupies the 3rd house from Lagna and the 7th house from the Moon in association with Mars and Mercury. In Navamsha, he occupies his own sign with Mars.

Chart No. 70.—Born 15-10-1891 at 10-30 p.m. (G.M.T.) at 53 N 12, 0 W 30.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 12 years, 2 months and 16 days.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by 6th lord debilitated Sun and Venus. It is hemmed between malefic, Ketu on one side and Mars, Saturn and Mercury on the other side. Jupiter aspects the 8th house from the 12th house from the Moon.

Conclusion: The 7th house from the Moon is afflicted by Mars and Saturn while the 8th house is occupied by fiery Sun who also afflicts the 8th lord Venus. 'If the Sun is in the 8th house. Moon is in the 10th house and Saturn is in the 8th house, the native may be hit accidentally by a log of wood and die.' In this case, the Sun is in the 4th, the Moon though in the 9th is aspected by 10th lord fiery Mars and Saturn is the 8th lord so that the conditions are fulfilled

indirectly. The native was accidentally shot and died on 2-1-1930. The preponderance of martian influences and the *papakartari* to the 8th house from

Moon by Ketu (*Kujavad Ketu*) and Mars and Saturn caused death by a fire-arm. Saturn alone could have caused death through a blunt object such as a log of wood as indicated in the particular yoga. Death occurred in Sun Bhukti of Mercury Dasha. The Sun is the 2nd lord from Lagna in the 8th from the Moon. He associates with the 8th lord Venus and occupies a martian constellation. Mars, in turn, is in the 7th from the Moon, The Dasha lord Mercury is in the 3rd and 12th lord conjoining 7th lord Saturn in the 7th from the Moon.

Chart No. 71.—Born 25-10-1904 at 8-57p.m. (G.M.T.) at 15 N 30, 0 W 05.

Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 5years, 10 months and 3 days.

The Eighth House: Capricorn is occupied by its own lord Saturn. It is not influenced by any other planet.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn occupies his own sign.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 8th house in his own sign.

Considered from the Moon: Scorpio is occupied by 2nd and 7th lord Venus and aspected by Mars from a fiery sign. Mars is with Rahu and his aspect is therefore highly maleficent.

Conclusion: There are no heavy afflictions to the 8th house from the Lagna or the Moon-sign. But the 5th house from the Moon is afflicted by Mars and Rahu. Saturn, a malefic occupies the 8th house while the 8th house from the Moon has Venus afflicted by Mars. The 7th house from Navamsha Lagna is also afflicted by Mars and Rahu. Death occurred in a motor accident and the native died on 29-6-1927 in Moon Bhukti of Mars Dasha.

The Moon is the 2nd lord, in Rashi, the 3rd lord in Navamsha and placed in the 8th from Navamsha Lagna. Mars occupies the 3rd from Lagna and is with Rahu. Rahu gives results similar to the Sun, his sign-dispositor, and Saturn. The Sun is the 3rd lord in the 7th from the Moon and Saturn is the 8th lord from Lagna and 2nd lord from the Moon in Navamsha.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 72, the 8th is occupied by 8th lord Saturn and aspected adversely by Mars, the 6th and 11th lord, and an afflicted 7th lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn, the 8th lord, occupies his own sign and is aspected by Mars and Jupiter.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is also the Karaka and is aspected by 7th lord, afflicted Jupiter, and 6th and 11th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Taurus aspected by 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter. The 8th lord is in the Moon- sign with debilitated Sun and aspected by Saturn from Capricorn.

Conclusion: Death takes place in captivity when the 22nd Drekkana happens to be either Nigala, Sarpa or Pasa. In this case the 22nd Drekkana is the first of Capricorn and hence a

Concerning the Eighth House 165

Chart No. 72.—*Born 2-11-1755 at about 8 p.m. at 46 N30. 30 E.*

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 2 years, 5 months and 9 days.

Nigala one. Death occurred in captivity as the heroine of the French revolution of 1791, was guillotined. Mars aspects the 8th house and Saturn as AyushKarak is also in a Nigala Drekkana. 'When the 5th or the 9th sign from the Moon is aspected or occupied by a malefic planet and when a Sarpa, Nigala or Pasa Drekkana rises in the 8th Bhava, death is brought about by hanging' is literally fulfilled in this case. Mars is in the 9th from the Moon and 8th house rises in a Nigala Drekkana.

Death occurred in Saturn Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Saturn is the 8th lord from Lagna in the 8th and in Navamsha, powerfully aspects the 7th house in association with Rahu.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 73 Virgo rises in the 8th Bhava aspected by Jupiter and exalted Venus.

Chart No. 73.—*Born 12-2-1809 at 7-32 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 35 N, 89 E.*

--	--	--	--	--	--	--	--

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 2 years, 1 month and 6 days.

The Eighth Lord: Mercury is well placed in the Ascendant with the 7th lord Sun.

AyushKarakas: Saturn occupies Scorpio in the 10th house aspected by Jupiter in own sign.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is aspected by Saturn while the 8th lord Sun occupies the 2nd house with Mercury.

Conclusion: The 22nd Drekkana is an Ayudha Drekkana, being the 2nd of Virgo. The 8th lord Mercury, is in a constellation of Rahu who, in turn, is in association with the planet of violence, Mars.

The native was assassinated on 14-4-1865. A combination in *Goutama Samhita* says that if the lord of the 8th is in the Ascendant and the waning Moon is aspected by Mars, death will be due to a weapon. The 8th lord Mercury is in the Ascendant and the waning Moon in the 12th house is aspected by Mars.

According to *Jataka Tatwa* and other classical works when Saturn, Sun and Mars are in the 10th, 7th and 4th respectively death is by assassination. Here we find Saturn is in the 10th, Mars aspects the 4th and the Sun aspects the 7th.

The native was shot to death in Saturn Dasha, Mercury Bhukti. The Dasha lord Saturn as an occupant of the 10th house causes Mrityu Yoga and becomes a Maraka. Also he is the 2nd lord from the Moon and is aspected by 2nd lord Jupiter. Mercury, the Bhukti lord, is in the 2nd from the Moon in Rashi, and is the 8th lord from both Rashi and Navamsha Lagna.

Chart No. 74.- Born 2-10-1869 at 7-45 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 21 N 37, 69 E 49.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 6 years 10 months and 28 days.

The Eighth House: It is occupied by 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter and aspected by Saturn and Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Venus, the 8th lord, occupies his own sign but is with Mars and hemmed between malefic, Saturn and Sun.

AyushKarakas: Saturn is in Scorpio aspected by 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The eighth house is aspected by the Sun and the 8th lord Jupiter, by Mars and Saturn.

Conclusion: Jupiter though in the 8th house is in Kritika ruled by the Sun. He is aspected by Mars and Saturn. According to a classical yoga found in *Gautama Samhita*, Mars in the Lagna unasspected by benefices and the waning Moon in the 11th cause the native to die by being wounded above the naval region by a weapon. The native, an apostle of non-violence, was assassinated by a fanatic communalist.

The assassination occurred in Sun Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha. Jupiter is in the 8th aspected powerfully by Mars, the 2nd and 7th lord. The Sun is in the 2nd from the Moon and in the 12th from Lagna.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 75 A fiery sign Aries rises on the 8th Bhava and is occupied by Lagna and 10th lord Mercury and 3rd and 8th lord Mars and aspected by Saturn, the 5th and 6th Lord.

The Eighth Lord: Mars occupies his own sign in the 8th house with Mercury and is aspected by Saturn.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 11th house and is aspected by 8th lord Mars from the 8th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Pisces free of aspects or associations but the 8th lord Jupiter is with Venus and the Sun and subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Mars and Ketu.

Conclusion: The native was a President of the United States of America and was shot dead on 22-11 -1963. The 8th house, 8th lords both from Lagna and Moon are considerably afflicted by malefic. Mars in the 8th house causes sudden

Chart No. 75.—Born 29-5-1917 at 3-00 p.m. (E.S.T.) at 71 W 8,42 N 05.

Balance of Venus Dasa at birth: 1 year.

death. He died in Saturn Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha. Jupiter is the 7th lord while Saturn is the 7th lord both from Moon and Navamsha Lagna.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 76 Aries is the 8th house here also aspected by the 8th lord Mars, exalted Saturn and 7th lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: Mars is with exalted Saturn in the 2nd house aspecting his own sign.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 2nd house in exaltation with 3rd and 8th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is aspected by Saturn and occupied by Rahu. The 8th lord, the Moon himself, is well placed in Vargottama with Vargottama Moon-sign lord Jupiter and 6th and 11th lord Venus. He is aspected by Saturn afflicted by Mars. The Moon is subject to a *papakartari* caused by the Sun and Ketu.

Chart No. 76.—Born 20-11-1925 at 1-00 p.m. (E.S.T.) at 71 W 8.42 N 05.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 4 years, 9 months and 7 days.

Conclusion: The native was also shot to death on 4-6-1968 for political reasons. The 8th house and 8th lord from Lagna and Moon are heavily afflicted by malefic. Death occurred in Saturn Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha both being first rate Maraka. Jupiter is the 7th lord and Saturn occupies the 2nd house with 3rd and 8th lord Mars.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 77 Jupiter, the 2nd and 5th lord, occupies the 8th house.

The Eighth Lord: Mercury is in the 9th house with 7th lord Venus and 10th lord Sun and aspected by malefic Mars.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 7th house with Mars and exalted Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house Sagittarius is aspected by own lord Jupiter and 7th and 12th lord Mars.

Conclusion: The native suffered a violent end in Saturn Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti- Two malefic in the 7th from Lagna and

Chart No. 77.—Born 29-7-1883 at 2 P.m. (L.M.T.) at 41 N, 16 E.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 3 years, 8 months and 26 days.

the 8th house from the Moon aspected by Jupiter resulted in a tragic death. Saturn rules the 3rd house from Lagna and is in the 7th from it, a Maraka house. In Navamsha, he is the 7th lord from Navamsha Lagna and joins the 2nd lord Moon. The sub-lord Jupiter owns the 2nd from Lagna and occupies the 8th house. In Navamsha, he is with a Maraka Saturn and is the 7th lord from the Moon.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 78 Taurus is the 8th house subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Rahu and Mars.

The Eighth Lord: Venus is in a fiery sign Aries with Mars, Sun and Mercury aspected by Saturn.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is in the 10th aspected by a powerful Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by Saturn and aspected by Mars. The 8th lord Moon, though with Jupiter, is with Ketu also.

Chart No. 78.—Born 20-4-1889 at 6-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 48°N, 13° E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 16 years, 4 months and 6 days.

Conclusion: The 8th houses and 8th lords both from Lagna and the Moon are heavily afflicted by Saturn-Mars influences. It is believed the native committed suicide which is borne out by the afflictions to the 8th house and the Moon's affliction by Ketu. Death occurred in Rahu Dasha, Moon Bhukti. Rahu is in the 7th from the Moon in a mercurial sign and in the 7th from Navamsha Lagna. His sign dispositor Mercury whose results he must reflect is in the 7th from Lagna and is the 7th lord from the Moon. The Moon, the Bhukti lord, occupies the 3rd from Lagna and is in the 7th from the major lord.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 79 Cancer is occupied by Ketu, Venus and Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: The Moon is in the 9th house hemmed between Saturn and Sun.

Chart No. 79.—Born 25-9-1916 at 1-58 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 27° N 28, 77° E 41.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 17 years, 3 months and 27 days.

AyushKarak: Saturn is in the 8th house afflicted by Ketu and associating with Venus.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house Pisces is aspected by Sun and Mercury while the 8th lord Jupiter is in a fiery sign aspected by malefic Mars and an afflicted Saturn.

Conclusion: The native, the leader of a national political party, was killed and the body thrown on the rails, according to reports Mars, Saturn and Ketu influences on the 8th house and 8th lord indicate a violent end.

The death occurred on 10/11-2-1968 in Rahu Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. Both are Maraka by virtue of the houses they occupy. Rahu is aspected by Mars and Ketu is with Saturn. In Navamsha also, they occupy Maraka houses.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 80 Cancer rising gives Aquarius as the 8th house. It is aspected by debilitated Mars.

Chart No. 80.—Born 6-10-1885 at 1-36 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 20° N 30, 72° E 58.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 9 years, 9 months and 9 days.

The Eighth Lord: Saturn is the 8th lord and occupies the 12th house.

AyushKarakas: Saturn occupies a friendly sign in the 12th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by Ketu and aspected by as many as 5 planets—Sun, Rahu, Jupiter, Mercury and Saturn. The 8th lord Jupiter is in the 2nd with Rahu, Mercury and Sun. The closeness of the 8th lord Jupiter to Rahu is to be especially noted.

Conclusion: This is also a case of unnatural death but different from the previous ones in that it is one of self-infliction. The native threw himself before a running train and ended his life.

The nature of death is signified by Lagna lord Moon occupying an Ayudha Drekkana, Ketu being in a Sarpa Drekkana and

the 7th and 8th lord Saturn also being in an Ayudha Drekkana. Suicide is always preceded by frustration and disappointment in life which means the Karakas for the mind, body and soul (Moon and Sun) must be afflicted. Here the Moon occupies a malefic Drekkana and is aspected by 8th lord Saturn. The Sun is eclipsed.

The death occurred in Jupiter Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. The major lord Jupiter is in the 3rd with a Maraka planet, namely, the 2nd lord Sun, Rahu and 3rd lord Mercury. He is in the 2nd from the Moon. The sub-lord Ketu is in the 8th from the Moon in the constellation of a powerful Maraka Saturn.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 81 Pisces is occupied by the Moon and aspected by Mars and Venus.

Chart No. 81.—Born 21-10-1953 at 2 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 18 N31, 73 E 55.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 1 year, 2 months and 16 days.

The Eighth Lord: Jupiter is in the 11th house free of any afflictions.

AyushKarakas: Saturn is exalted in the 3rd house but is combust and with 2nd lord Mercury. He is aspected by 8th lord Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by malefic, Sun and Saturn, but aspected by Moon-sign lord Jupiter. The 8th lord Venus is with Mars.

Conclusion: The native died on 4-4-1972 after consuming poison. The 8th house is aspected by Mars who is also in the 7th from the Moon. Malefic are present in the 8th from the Moon as well.

The Moon, ruler of the mind, is in a *duSthana* aspected by malefic Mars and debilitated Venus. The Sun is not only debilitated and associating with his bitter enemy Saturn but also in a nodal constellation.

The native died in Ketu Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. Ketu occupies the 12th house. He should give the results of the lord of the sign he is in and also of Mars (*KujavadKetu*). The Moon, his sign-dispositor, is in the 8th house both in Rashi and Navamsha. Mars is in the 2nd house from Lagna, and in the 7th from the Moon as 2nd lord thereby becoming a powerful Maraka.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 82 it is not occupied by any planet but is aspected by an afflicted 6th lord Saturn and 7th lord Jupiter.

The Eighth Lord: The 8th lord Mars is in the 6th with 6th lord Saturn and Rahu.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is afflicted by Rahu and Mars in the 6th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is occupied by a heavily afflicted 7th and 8th lord Saturn, Mars and Rahu. The 8th lord is also Saturn and is with malefic Mars and Rahu.

Conclusion: The presence of malefic in the 8th from the Moon and the afflictions to the 8th lords both from Lagna and

Chart Wo. 82.—Born 12-7-1877 at 10 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 46 N 13,6 E 07.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 12 years, 5 months and 28 days.

Moon resulted in the native consuming poison and killing himself. The Moon is subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by the Sun and Ketu. Death occurred on 30-6-1922 in Venus Bhukti of Sun Dasha. The Sun is the 12th lord from Lagna. He is the 2nd lord from the Moon and the 8th lord from Navamsha Lagna.

Bhukti lord Venus is the 2nd lord from Lagna and in the 12th from the Navamsha Lagna.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 83 Leo is the 8th house occupied by Rahu and aspected by an afflicted 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter and Lagna and 2nd lord Saturn.

The Eighth Lord: The Sun, ruler of the eighth house, is in the 10th in debility with Mars, Mercury and Venus. He is aspected by an eclipsed Jupiter.

AyushKaraka: Saturn occupies the 11th house aspected by 7th lord Moon.

Chart No. 83.— Born 17-10-1867 at 2-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 46 N 13. 6 E 07.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years and 7 months.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Sagittarius free of aspect or association but the 8th lord Jupiter is in the 10th with Ketu.

Conclusion: Saturn occupies the 7th from the Moon, the Moon is afflicted by malefic Saturn and Mars, the 8th house is occupied by Rahu while the 5th lord from the Moon is eclipsed by Ketu. The native committed suicide on 7-7-1922 by consuming poison. This was in Rahu Bhukti, Saturn Dasha. Rahu is in the 8th from the Lagna and gives results similar to Saturn (*Sanivad Rahu*). Saturn is a first rate Maraka. He is the 2nd lord from Lagna, occupies the 7th house from the Moon, and owns the 7th houses both from Navamsha Lagna and Navamsha Moon.

The Eighth House: In Chart No. 84 Aries, a malefic sign, rises on the 8th Bhava. It is aspected adversely by Mars and malefic Saturn.

Chart No. 84.—Bom 25-12-1917 at 11-55 p.m. (G.M.T.) at 0 W 05, 51 N 31.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 7 years, 7 months and 6 days.

The Eighth Lord: Mars, the 8th lord, is in the Ascendant aspected by malefic Saturn.

AyushKaraka: Saturn is in the 11th house aspected by 2nd and 9th lord Venus.

Considered from the Moon: The 8th house is Sagittarius occupied by 2nd and 5th lord Mercury, 4th lord malefic Sun and Rahu and aspected by 7th and 12th lord malefic Mars. The 8th lord Jupiter is placed in the Moon-sign Taurus.

Conclusion: Malefic either aspect or occupy the 8th house from Lagna and the Moon. Rahu, in addition, eclipses the 8th house from the Moon. The native died from an overdose of sleeping pills on 20-1-1957 in Mercury Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha. Jupiter is the 7th lord from Lagna and the 8th lord from the Moon. Mercury is the 2nd lord from the Moon and is in the 8th therefrom becoming a Maraka.

XIII. Concerning the Ninth House

The ninth house signifies father, righteousness, preceptor, grand-children, intuition, religion, sympathy, fame, charities, leadership, long journeys and communication with spirits.

In judging the events ruled by the ninth house, the following factors must be taken into account, viz., (a) The House, (b) Its Lord, (c) Its Occupants and (d) The Karaka or signifier. The Sun is the Karaka for father. Yogas formed in the 9th house or involving the 9th lord produce their own results. These considerations must be judged from the Navamsha chart also. The ninth house, although it denotes several significations, is primarily concerned with father and long distance travel.

Results of the Lord of the Ninth House being situated in Different Houses

In the First House: When the ninth lord is placed in the first house, the native becomes a self-made man. He earns much money through his own efforts. If the 9th lord combines with the Lagna lord in the first house and associates with or is aspected by a benefice planet, the native is fortunate with riches and happiness.

In the Second House: When the ninth lord is placed in the 2nd house beneficeally, the native's father is a rich and influential man. The native acquires wealth from the father. Malefic influencing the ninth lord in the 2nd house ruin or destroy paternal property.

In the Third House: If the lord of the ninth is placed in the 3rd, the native makes his fortune through writing, speeches and oratorical abilities. The native's father will be a man of moderate means while the native advances his fortune through his co-borns. If malefic afflict the ninth lord in the 3rd house, the native may land in trouble through his writings which may be irrational and even obscene depending upon the nature of affliction. He may be forced to sell his paternal property because of troubles occurring through his writings.

In the Fourth House: The ninth lord in the 4th house gives vast landed properties and beautiful bungalows. Or the native may earn through estate and land dealings. His mother will be a rich and fortunate woman. He will inherit his father's immovable properties. If the ninth lord is afflicted in the 4th house, the native may not have any domestic unhappiness. His early life will be crossed by miseries due to a hard-hearted father or disharmony between parents. If Rahu afflicts, mother may be a divorcee or living separately from his father.

In the Fifth House: The ninth lord in the fifth house gives a prosperous and famous father. The native's sons may also be very fortunate in life and enjoy success and distinction.

In the Sixth House: The ninth lord in the sixth house gives a sickly father afflicted with chronic diseases. If benefices flank such a sixth house, the native may gain wealth through successful termination of father's legal problems, and by way of compensation, costs, etc. If malefic afflict the ninth lord in the sixth house, the native's attempts to make his fortune may be frustrated through litigation involving his father or debts contracted by him.

In the Seventh House: The native may go abroad and prosper there. His father may also prosper in foreign lands. He will get a noble and lucky wife. If ascetic yogas are present in the chart, the native may seek spiritual guidance and fulfilment abroad. If *asubhayogas* spoil the ninth lord, the father may meet with his death abroad.

In the Eighth House: The native may lose his father early in life. If malefic afflict the eighth house in such a case, he may suffer severe poverty and heavy responsibility due to father's death. If benefices influence the ninth lord, the native may inherit substantial paternal property. Afflictions may cause the native to abandon traditions or damage religious institutions and trusts set up by the family.

In the Ninth House: The ninth lord in the ninth house gives a long-lived and prosperous father. The native will be religiously inclined and be charitable. He will travel abroad and earn money and distinction thereby. If afflicted by malefic or if the 9th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the native's father will die early.

In the Tenth House: If the ninth lord is in the tenth house, the native will become very famous and powerful. He will be generous and occupy posts of authority. He will earn much wealth and acquire every kind of comfort and luxury. His means of livelihood will be righteous and he will be a law abiding citizen. *In the Eleventh House:* The native will be exceedingly rich.

He will have powerful and influential friends. His father will be a well-known and well-placed man- If afflicted, unfaithful friends will destroy the native's wealth through selfish scheming and fraud.

In the Twelfth House: The position of the lord of the ninth house in the twelfth house gives a poor background. The native will suffer much and will have to work very hard in life. Even then success may not come to him. He will be religious and noble but always in want. Father may die early leaving the native penniless.

These combinations are very general and cannot be applied without taking into account the concerned Karaka and the other planetary dispositions in the chart. If the ninth lord is very powerful, he becomes capable of conferring fortune even if placed in a malefic house. If the ninth lord is afflicted but the ninth house is beneficeially disposed, the intensity of the malefic results will be greatly reduced. Great skill is required in interpreting the *Bhava* and in no case is a literal application of the results mentioned above desirable.

Other Important Combinations

The following are some of the yogas culled from ancient sources:—

When the Sun occupies the 9th, 8th, 11th or 12th house which should be a fixed sign and the Lagna is not aspected by the Moon, the father will not be present at the time of the birth of the child. He may be in his own town. When the Sun in such a position occupies a movable sign, the father will be away in a foreign country at the birth of the child. If the Sun, Mars and Saturn combine in the 4th or the 10th house, the birth is of a posthumous child.

When the 5th or the 9th house from the Lagna be a malefic sign and is occupied by the Sun, the father of the child will die soon. The Sun and malefic in the 10th house from the Moon also indicate early death of father. If Saturn and Mars conjoin in Aries, Leo or Aquarius which should be the 5th, 7th or the 9th house from the Sun, the father of the child will be in some sort of captivity at the time of its birth. When the Sun is afflicted by conjunction with malefic, the child's father's life will be adversely influenced. If the Moon, Mars, Mercury and Saturn be together, the native will have two fathers and two mothers. That is, in other words, he may be taken in adoption. The Sun aspecting the Ascendant indicates the native may inherit wealth from his father. If the 9th house be a movable sign or the 9th lord be in a movable sign either in conjunction with or aspected by Saturn and the 12th lord is strong, the native will be adopted by another.

If the 4th lord conjoins the 9th lord in the 6th house, the native's father will be a profligate. When the 5th lord is a benefice and the Sun is also beneficeially disposed, the native will give happiness to the father. If the 5th lord or the Sun is afflicted by Saturn, Rahu or Mandi, the native will be a source of misery to the father. If the Ascendant of the native happens to be the same sign as that rising in the 10th house of the father, the native will be a dutiful son. If Jupiter in the 9th house occupies his own Navamsha, the native will be endowed with a high sense of filial duty. If the Ascendants of the native and his father are mutually in the 6th and 8th, the pair will always be at variance. If the Sun is in an inimical sign, the native will studiously cause pain to his father. If the Sun and Moon be in trine to Mars and Saturn, the child will be abandoned by both parents. Saturn, Mars and Rahu in the 11th or the 9th house from the Lagna cause father's death. If the Sun or the Moon occupy a Kendra in a movable sign, the native will not perform the last rites of the father.

If the 9th house is occupied by a benefice, the native is lucky. If the 9th lord is aspected by a malefic, inimical or debilitated planet and is in the 6th house, the person suffers in every respect. If the 9th lord be in a malefic *shashtyamsa* or occupy a debilitated sign or Navamsha or be weak or if malefic occupy the 9th house, the native is unfortunate in life.

If a malefic, eclipsed or debilitated planet occupy the 9th house, the native will be luckless, poor or unprincipled. But if the malefic in the 9th be exalted, in own or a friendly sign, the opposite results are produced.

If the 11th lord is in the 9th influenced by the 10th lord, the native is lucky wherever he may go. The same result is indicated if the 9th lord is in the 2nd aspected by the 10th lord. If the 2nd lord is in the 11th, the 11th lord is in the 9th and the 9th lord is in the 2nd, one becomes extremely fortunate and earns well. If the 3rd and 9th lords join together or be aspected by benefices or are placed in benefice signs or Navamsha, the native's fortune is advanced through a brother. If the 5th and 9th lords combine or are beneficeially disposed by aspect or association, the native's children bring him prosperity. Venus or Jupiter in the 9th or aspecting the 9th lord indicate a fortunate life. Mutual exchange of houses between the Lagna lord and the 9th lord gives every kind of fortune.

If the 9th lord is aspected by a benefice and is in a watery sign in a quadrant, the native goes on a pilgrimage and has dips in a sacred river. Jupiter aspecting the 9th house or the combination of the 9th and 10th lords gives travels to many holy spots and religious centres. If the 9th house from the Moon be beneficeially aspected and occupied by a benefice also, the native will go on a long pilgrimage. If Jupiter is in the

9th and the Moon, Jupiter and Ascendant are aspected by Saturn, the person becomes the founder of a system of philosophical thought. If Jupiter, the Sun and Mercury occupy the 9th, one will be highly learned and wealthy.

If the Lagna lord is in the 12th and the Moon and Mars conjoin in the 10th which should be a malefic sign, the person will go abroad but good fortune will evade him. If the Sun, the Moon and Saturn are in the same sign, the person will be wicked and deceitful and try to travel abroad. If the lord of the 12th from the sign occupied by the Lagna lord is a watery sign, the native becomes prosperous in foreign lands. Planets in the 9th if not associated with Mercury and Jupiter make one diseased, forlorn and face captivity and misery.

Planets in the Ninth House

The Sun: The native may change his faith if the Sun is afflicted. He displays hostile feelings towards his father, lacking respect for elders and spiritual preceptors. But if the Sun is not afflicted, the person will be a dutiful son having regard for spiritual pursuits. The Moon combining with the Sun here causes eye troubles. Venus with the Sun gives sickness and ailments. The health will be ordinary and the native gets little patrimony. He will be ambitious and enterprising.

The Moon: The native will be fortunate and prosperous. He will have many sons, friends and kinsmen. He will be principled and generous-minded. If Saturn, Mars and Mercury aspect the Moon, the native will become a ruler. If the Moon combines with Mars, he may cause a fatal injury to his mother. If Venus conjoins the Moon in the 9th, the person may lead an immoral life. He will act in league with his step-mother. Saturn

here causes one to suffer much. The native may build charitable institutions. He will acquire good immovable property and also visit foreign countries.

Mars: The native will wield authority and be affluent. He will have children and be happy. He will not be a dutiful son but otherwise generous and famous for his good qualities, if either Jupiter or Mercury conjoin Mars, the native will be learned in religion and spiritual lore. Venus here gives two wives and foreign residence, it also gives the native proficiency in law. Saturn with

Mars in the 9th indicates addiction to other women and a wicked nature. He will be self-seeking, stubborn and impetuous.

Mercury: The native will acquire much education and wealth. He will be a great scholar. He will be interested in theosophy and metaphysics. He will have a scientific mind, and fond of music and pleasure if Venus joins Mercury. Jupiter with Mercury in the 9th confers wit and wisdom. He may travel abroad on invitations and be invited to lecture in educational institutions. Relations with father will be friendly and happy.

Jupiter: The native may become an exponent of law, philosophy, etc. if Jupiter is aspected by benefic planets he acquires much immovable property. He will be fond of his brothers, if the Moon and Mars influence Jupiter he will become a great military leader or commander, if the Sun and Venus join Jupiter, the native becomes characterless. Jupiter beneficially aspected by Saturn makes the native live a life of austerity and strive for divine communion. He may visit foreign lands as a lecturer, preacher, etc. He will be conservative and principled.

Venus: The native is born fortunate and endowed with fame, learning, children, wife and generally every kind of happiness. The Sun with Venus makes one suave and polished in speech but one may suffer from many physical complaints. Venus with Saturn makes the person a diplomat or otherwise engaged in similar work under a king or government. He will be well known for his balanced views on men and matters. Venus with the Sun and Moon may involve the person in quarrels with women resulting in loss of money. The Sun and Saturn with Venus give criminal tendencies, and other combinations warranting, the person may face conviction. He can also be notorious as a libertine.

Saturn: The native will lead a lonely life and may not marry. He will be well known for his valour on the battle field. The Sun with Saturn causes serious conflicts with the father and also with his own children. He may suffer from growths or lumps in the stomach. Mercury with Saturn makes the native untruthful and deceitful although he may be wealthy. Thrifty in domestic life, somewhat irreligious, he may become a founder of charitable institutions.

Rahu: The native will have a nagging and domineering wife. He will be impolite and miserly, suffering from emaciation and generally inclined to be of loose morals. He will hate his father and revile God and religion. But he may become famous and acquire much wealth.

Ketu: The native will be short-tempered and may get upset over trifles. He will be eloquent but employ this ability to scandalise others. Fond of pomp and show, haughty and arrogant, he will, however, be valorous. Often treating his parents badly and generally hostile towards them, he will be

short-sighted but save much money through frugal living. He will have a good wife and children.

Times of Fructification of the Results of the Ninth House

The following factors must be considered in timing events relating to the ninth house:—

(a) Lord of the 9th house, (b) Planet or planets aspecting the 9th house, (c) Planet or planets occupying the 9th house, (d) Planets aspecting the lord of the 9th house, (e) Planet or planets in association with the lord of the 9th house, (f) The 9th lord from the Moon, and (g) the Sun who is the Karaka for father.

These planets may influence the ninth house as either the lords of the main periods or as lords of the sub-periods. (1) The sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 9th house in the major periods of those who are also capable of influencing the 9th house produce results relating to the 9th house *par excellence*. (2) The sub-periods of planets associated with the 9th house in the major periods of planets who are not associated with the ninth house produce results pertaining to the ninth house only to a limited extent. (3) The sub-periods of planets not associated with the 9th house

in the main periods of planets who are associated with the 9th house produce results relating to the 9th house to a very small extent.

(a) Lord of the 9th house- Mars, (b) planets aspecting the 9th house—Saturn, (c) planets in the 9th house —none, (d) planets aspecting the 9th lord-Jupiter, (e) planets in association with 9th lord—Mercury, (f) lord of the 9th house from the Moon— Venus, and (g) the Sun.

Chart No. 85.- Born 24-3-1883 at 6 a.m. (L.M.T) at 13 N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 6 years.

Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury Venus and the Sun can influence the 9th house in their Dasha or Bhuktis, Saturn and Mars can, more than the other planets, influence 9th house results during either their Bhuktis or Dasha. Ketu being in a martian sign and also according to the dictum *Kujavad Ketu* can also influence the 9th house equally strongly in his sub-period or main period.

The sub-period of Ketu in the major period of Saturn was important in the native's life in relation to the 9th house significations. He lost his father, his guardian angel, during this period.

The 9th house has mainly to do with father, prosperity or fortune and long distance travel. The results relating to the 9th house may manifest during the Dasha of the lord of the 9th house. If this Dasha does not operate during the life-time of the native, planets influencing the 9th house by aspect, occupation or in association with the lord of the 9th house give rise to the 9th house significations.

Nature of Results

Subject to the general principles enumerated so far, the following results relating to the ninth house are likely during the Dasha and Bhuktis of the several planets:—

The Sun: Progress in religious education and spiritual pursuits. Happiness from sons and acquisition of property through self-exertion. Illness due to glandular irregularities, income through agriculture. *The Moon:* Access to reading and higher education. Participation in projects of humanitarian and social significance. Travels both within and outside the country of birth and residence. Fame and success. *Mars:* inclination to be harsh and rude. Father suffers sickness. Agricultural ventures foil but success comes in trade and business Life of despondency due to circumstances, ill-will with brothers and death of one of them *Mercury:* Gains knowledge in many subjects and succeeds in learning music Gets children. Interest in literature grows. Fame through scientific inventions and discoveries. Becomes popular. *Jupiter:* Takes interest in religious and similar institutions. Performs many ceremonies. Gives much happiness to father. Gives away much money in charity. *Venus:* Becomes selfish but religious and learns much under spiritual preceptors. Fame through poetry and arts. *Saturn:* Becomes a successful lawyer and founds charitable institutions. Builds up a big bank-account through miserly habits. Shows ungratefulness to parents

and becomes irreligious. *Rahu*: Domestic unhappiness. Indulges in adultery and other vices. Becomes stingy and rude. If *Rahu* is in dignity, the native makes fast progress in spiritual evolu-

tion. If badly placed, causes much suffering to parents. *Ketu* Suffers from eye trouble, gets many children and enjoys domestic harmony. But becomes untruthful and irreligious.

The following results are likely during the Dasha of the lord of the ninth house:—

If the lord of the ninth house occupies the Lagna in conjunction with the Lagna lord, the native acquires every kind of comfort. If benefices aspect the 9th lord, his Dasha brings in conveyances. The native gets a position of authority and power. He acquires wealth and riches and leads a happy life. He may work in the top levels of government service and occupy a post equivalent to a king or minister. He inherits paternal property and builds it up through his own efforts as well. Many relatives will depend upon his hospitality for their living and shelter. The native becomes famous both for his generous instincts and his achievements in career. If the 9th lord is weak, debilitated or eclipsed or in malefic Navamsha, that is, the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the results will be quite contrary. The native suffers penury and instead of maintaining others will be forced to seek food from others. If *Rahu* and the 9th lord combine in strength, the native may serve foreign powers. If it is Mars, he will hold top rank in the armed or police forces. If Saturn or Mercury be the 9th lords, the native may become a law-officer such as a judge or a banker respectively.

If the 9th lord occupies the 2nd house with the 2nd lord, his Dasha will bring in unlimited wealth through family business or property. He will eat very good food and enjoy a luxurious life. He will have many relatives who will hold him in regard and affection. His face gets a radiant hue and his speech becomes eloquent. If malefic combine with the 9th lord, the native's resources and inheritance dwindle on account of family squabbles and litigation. If the 9th lord combines with the 2nd lord and the 8th lord, the native suffers disgrace and humiliation. He may even be thrown to the streets and suffer unimaginable poverty. If the period is a Maraka one, the native may die through the sources indicated by the 9th lord. If the 9th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha, then also the degree of beneficeial results will be greatly modified.

If the 9th lord joins the lord of the 3rd in the third house, brothers will prosper. The native will show an inclination for writing on religion and spirituality. The native will earn through music and musical instruments. He will make many trips abroad as well as to holy spots and pilgrim-centres. If, however, the 9th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha, the native's fortune will be only mediocre. If the lord of the 9th house joins the 4th house with the 4th lord, the native becomes very happy and learned, if Venus and Jupiter also join, the native acquires many conveyances and lands. If the 9th lord is exalted in this position, the native may become a President or ruler of a country in the Dasha of the 9th lord. Saturn combining with the 9th lord in the 3rd house takes the native to foreign lands where he will serve the government or ruler. If fortified Mercury joins the 9th lord and the 4th lord in the 4th house, the native becomes the head of a center of learning or research. If the 9th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha from Lagna, the same results will be experienced on a lesser scale.

If the lord of the 9th house joins the 5th lord in the 5th house, the native experiences great clarity of thought and consequent tranquility. His father will help him with money and

in other ways also to advance his career and interests. His children will distinguish themselves in academics and bring much happiness to the native. A son may become very famous and earn governmental patronage, The native's son will also prosper very well and enjoy all kinds of luxuries.

if the 9th lord and the 6th lord occupy the 6th house, the Dasha will generally be good. If benefices aspect, the native will earn well and advance in his career. His father's health will improve during this period. If malefic aspect the 9th lord, the native's father will die during this

period. He may contract huge debts and be drawn into endless litigation, if well-placed by aspect the Dasha of the 9th lord will give the native the post of a judicial or similar officer. He will have many servants and men at his beck and call. If Mars be there, the native inherits landed property. If Mercury also influences the 9th lord, his Dasha will bring profits through royalty on books through legal bequests, if Jupiter be there, the native acquires immense wealth through his own learning.

If the lord of the ninth house occupy the 7th house with the 7th lord, the native will earn wealth in foreign lands. He will be sent abroad on diplomatic and similar assignments. His birth is in a prosperous family and he will enjoy all sorts of luxuries and comforts. Women will flock round him and he gets every kind of sensual enjoyment. Mars with the 9th lord gives the native landed property abroad while he will earn through women if Venus is involved. Fortune booms after marriage and the wife will be a noble and rich woman hailing from a respectable family, if the 9th lord be placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna, the results will be greatly modified. The wife will be sickly although gracious and gentle. The native, though earning well, may during the period of the 9th lord have to defray expenses on account of liabilities and litigation. If the lord of the ninth house occupy the eighth house with the eighth lord and is aspected by benefic planets, the native's father will die leaving the native a large inheritance. The native may also lose his married partner by death or divorce and obtain much money in the form of a bequest or alimony. If badly afflicted by malefic, the native will not only suffer bereavements but also lose his wealth and lands. He may wander aimlessly from place to place and suffer hunger and thirst. If the ninth lord is in the ninth house, the period proves very lucky to the native. He will marry a very eligible and good natured partner and travel abroad. He will invest wisely in father's business and expand it beyond expectations. He will earn great wealth. If the Sun combines with the 9th lord and is aspected by benefic planets, the native wins elections and becomes a great politician. He will be well known for his statesmanship and political acumen. If Rahu joins the 9th house the native's father becomes very famous in foreign lands. If malefic like Saturn and Mars afflict the ninth house and lord, the native becomes a lecher and indulges in vile acts. If only Saturn aspects the 9th house, the native, though prosperous, suffers stomach complaints. If the afflicting planets be the Sun, the Moon and Mars, the native loses both his parents and also a limb. If Jupiter aspects the ninth house, he becomes pious and dutiful towards his parents during the period of the ninth lord.

If the lord of the 9th house is in the 10th house with the 10th lord beneficcially disposed, the native becomes renowned for his learning. He gets settled in his career and leads a very successful life. He will have every kind of luxury and comfort at his command. He will do charitable deeds such as building

rest houses and hospitals. He will earn much wealth through service to the Government. He will be honoured many times. If the 9th lord is afflicted by malefic, the results will be quite contrary. The native will lose his job. If in a profession, he will earn the wrath of people and be forced to close down his practice. He will lead an unrighteous life and seek to earn through illegal and shady means. He will lose his property and may suffer punishment by the ruler. If the 9th lord in the 10th house is well placed but the 9th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha, results will be good but their degree will be only middling.

If the lord of the ninth house occupies the eleventh house with the eleventh lord, the native prospers in the family business. If the Moon is also there in a watery sign, the business relates to products of the sea such as fish, sharks, pearls and the like. If Jupiter or Mercury aspect the ninth lord in the eleventh house or if the eleventh lord be one of these planets gains will be through the newspaper, publication of books or educational institutions. If Venus be the planet, the native earns through hotels, cinema, restaurants but if Venus is afflicted by Rahu, Saturn, Mandi and Ketu, it will be through prostitution. If malefic afflict the 9th lord, the native's friends will turn against him and deprive him of all his wealth. He will be forced to beg for mere survival. If the 9th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th houses in Navamsha, the native earns moderate wealth and will be fairly well-off.

If the lord of the ninth house occupies the twelfth house with the twelfth lord, the native will be spiritually inclined and will spend all his wealth in charity. He will lead a pure and

honest life. He will lose his father during the Dasha of the 9th lord or may live far away from him. If the 9th lord in the twelfth house is afflicted, the native will lose money through foolishly investing it. He may be robbed of his valuables by thieves or in a dacoity if Mars adversely aspects or influences the ninth lord. If the 6th or 8th lord combines with the 9th lord in the 12th house, the native will lose his ancestral lands and money. If the 12th house is represented by a biped or quadruped sign and the 9th lord is afflicted by malefic and is himself debilitated or eclipsed, the native will lose his cattle, pets, horses and also his servants and workers in the Dasha of the ninth lord.

In predicting results, the strengths of the Karaka Sun, 9th lord and other planets influencing him by aspect and association, the running Dasha and Bhuktis must be judiciously assessed first. Conclusions must be drawn only after the entire chart is analysed. No planet, by itself, if afflicted or beneficeially disposed, can entirely influence the significance of the ninth Bhava without being itself affected by the other relevant factors.

Father

The longevity of father is judged of the strength of the 9th house and the position of the natural significator, the Sun. The 7th and 8th houses from the 9th house and other Maraka houses and planets from it help in estimating the span of life of the father. Sometimes Maraka planets with reference to the Karaka Sun can also be used to judge death of father. Afflictions to the Sun or his occupation of malefic houses results in early death of father. If the 9th lord is in a Kendra or the 11th house or aspects the 9th house or is otherwise fortified, the native's father lives long.

Chart No. 86.-Born 14-4-1857 at 1-45 p.m. (LM.T.) at 51 N 30, 0 W 05.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 6 years, 8 months and 7 days.

The Ninth House: Aries is the ninth house occupied by the exalted Lagna lord Sun, Vargottama 5th and 8th lord Jupiter and 2nd and 11th lord Mercury. It is between malefic Rahu and Mars.

The Ninth Lord: Mars is in the 10th house with 10th lord Venus.

PitruKaraka: The Sun is exalted in the 9th house with Jupiter and Mercury. He is hemmed in between malefic Rahu and Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The ninth house is Leo aspected by Moon-sign lord Jupiter, 2nd lord Saturn and 5th and 12th lord Mars. The ninth lord is the Sun who is exalted but between malefic Rahu and Mars. The ninth house and the ninth lord are considerably afflicted.

Conclusion: The ninth house and lord are both quite afflicted. The presence of Karaka Sun in the 9th house with 8th lord Jupiter is not conducive to longevity of father,

The following planets can give the results of the 9th house with reference to father.

1. Sun—as *pitruKaraka*
2. Jupiter—being in association with the Sun
3. Mercury-being in association with the Sun
4. Mars—being the 9th lord
5. Venus -being placed with 9th lord Mars.

The Sun in exaltation with Vargottama Jupiter in the 9th house and the 9th lord in a Kendra gave an exalted father— the native was born to royal parents. But the *papakartari* to the 9th house (from Rahu and Mars), the 9th lord (from Saturn and Sun) and the Karaka (from Rahu and Mars) together with the presence of the Karaka in the relevant house deprived the native of his father very early in life. Since the planets capable of influencing the 9th house are all well placed, the native's father could enjoy Raja-Yoga results but his longevity was curtailed. He died in February 1861 in Jupiter Bhukti, Ketu Dasha. The Bhukti lord, Jupiter, is the 12th lord from the 9th house. The Dasha lord Ketu is in a mercurial sign. Mercury is the 3rd lord from the 9th associating with the 12th lord Jupiter. Ketu should give results similar to Mars according to the dictum 'Kujavad Ketu'. Mars in the 2nd from the 9th house with the 2nd and 7th lord therefrom, namely, Venus and therefore, becomes a powerful Maraka.

A noteworthy feature of the chart is the Moon's occupation of the constellation Moola. This constellation occurring at the junction of Jyeshtha and Moola is called *gandantha* and is capable of causing the death of father.

Chart No. 87.- Born 23-4-1877 at 10-25 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 54 W 56, 1 W 25.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 3 years, 5 months and 12 days.

The Ninth House: Cancer is the ninth house aspected by exalted Lagna and 6th lord Mars.

The Ninth Lord: The Moon occupies the 10th house aspected by a malefic Saturn, Mars as Lagna and 6th lord and Jupiter as 2nd lord and is closely associated with Ketu. The 9th lord is heavily afflicted.

PitruKaraka: The Sun though exalted is in the 6th house, a *duSthana*, with 7th and 12th lord Venus and is aspected by exalted Mars and an afflicted Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: Karaka Sun occupies the 9th house in exaltation but he is aspected by Mars, Saturn and Jupiter.

Conclusion: The presence of Karaka Sun in a *duSthana* and his association with a Maraka planet Venus and the affliction to the 9th lord Moon, especially by the nodes, resulted in the early death of father in September 1877. This was in Mercury Bhukti, Venus Dasha. Mercury occupies the 2nd house from the Sun. The Dasha lord Venus is the 2nd and 7th lord from the PitruKaraka.

Chart No. 88. Born 6-10-1950 at 2-18 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 27° N 42, 75° E 33.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 3 years, 7 months and 27 days.

The Ninth House: The ninth house is occupied by as many as 5 planets. Lagna and Saturn, 9th lord Mercury, Ketu, 5th and 10th lord Venus and 8th lord Sun occupy it.

The Ninth Lord: Mercury is the 9th lord exalted in the 9th house in close association with Saturn and Ketu, Venus and the Sun.

PitruKaraka: The Sun occupies the 9th house with the 9th lord Mercury, Ketu, Venus and Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The ninth house has Rahu in it and is aspected by several planets—2nd lord Sun, 3rd and 12th lord (Mercury, 7th and 6th lord Saturn and 4th and

11th lord Venus. The 9th lord Jupiter is in the 12th from the 9th aspected by Mars.

Conclusion: The 9th lord Mercury is exalted but he is eclipsed. Further he occupies the constellation of the 8th lord. The presence of the Karaka Sun in the 9th is not at all desirable. The Rahu-Ketu axis is spread across the 9th house both from the Moon and the Ascendant. The native was in her second year when her father died in Saturn Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti. The Dasha lord Saturn is with the 2nd and 12th lords from the 9th house, Venus and the Sun respectively, in the 9th house. He is also in the 7th, from the 9th house from the Moon. The Bhukti lord Jupiter is a Maraka from the 9th house.

Chart No. 89. -Born 2-5-7947 at 7-20 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 23° N 21, 82

E 21.

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 3 years, 6 months and 23 days.

The Ninth House: Scorpio being the Ascendant, Cancer is the 9th house. It is occupied by 3rd and 4th lord, malefic Saturn and aspected by 2nd and 5th lord Jupiter.

The Ninth Lord: The Moon as 9th lord is in the 11th

house aspected by malefic Saturn, Lagna lord Mars and 7th and 12th lord Venus.

PitruKarak: The Sun is exalted but with the 8th and 11th lord Mercury in the 6th house, a *duSthana*. He is subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Mars on one side and Rahu on the other side. Further, he is aspected by malefic Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house is occupied by Rahu while the 9th lord Venus though exalted is in the 7th with 3rd and 8th lord Mars. Kataka Sun is in the 8th, a *duSthana*, from the Moon, as well.

Conclusion: Severe afflictions to the Sun deprive one of father early in life. The ninth house and the ninth lord as well as pitruKarak are quite heavily afflicted. The father died in Mercury Bhukti, Mars Dasha. Planets capable of influencing the 9th house are its lord Moon, its occupant Saturn, Mars and Venus as planets aspecting 9th lord Moon, the same lords from the Moon, Karaka Sun and Mercury who is with the Sun. The father died in Mars Dasha, Mercury Bhukti. Mars occupies the 12th house from Karaka Sun who is himself in a *duSthana*. From the Moon, Dasha lord Mars is a Maraka with reference to the 9th house Mercury, the Bhukti lord becomes the 2nd lord from the 9th house and is the 2nd lord and in the 12th house from the 9th lord causing death of father. In Navamsha also, the 9th lord Moon is in the 12th from powerfully by Lagna indicating early death of father.

The Ninth House: In chart No. 90 Virgo is occupied by the 7th lord Moon and Lagna lord Saturn. It is aspected powerfully by the 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter.

The Ninth Lord: Mercury is the 9th lord placed in the 10th house with the 8th lord, debilitated Sun. The Sun does not get cancellation of debility.

Chart No. 90.—Born 29-10-1951 at 12-48 noon (I.S.T.) at 23 N 23. 85 E 23.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years and 3 months.

PitruKaraka ; The Sun is in a quadrant but quite weak by debilitation In addition, he afflicts the 9th lord Mercury.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house is Taurus, neither occupied nor aspected by any planet. The 9th lord Venus occupies an inimical sign in the 12th house with Ketu and the 8th lord Mars.

Conclusion: Although the 9th house from Lagna is relatively free of affliction, the pitruKaraka is in debility in the constellation of Rahu. From the Moon, the 9th lord is heavily afflicted. The father of the native died in March 1962 In Saturn Bhukti of Rahu Dasha. The Bhukti lord Saturn occupies the 2nd house from Venus (the 9th lord from the Moon) and is also the 7th lord therefrom. Rahu who is the lord of the Dasha is in the 7th from Venus and in a saturnine constellation gaining thereby strong Maraka powers.

Chart No. 91.—Born 1-8-1949 at 12-42 noon (I.S.T.) at 22° N 18, 70° E 56.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 8 years, 3 months and 3 days.

The Ninth House: Mars, the 2nd and 7th lord, occupies the 9th house.

The Ninth Lord: The lord of the 9th house. Mercury, occupies the 10th house, a Kendra with pitruKaraka Sun. He is hemmed between malefic Mars and Saturn and aspected by 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter.

PitruKaraka: The Sun occupies the 10th house in Cancer with 9th lord Mercury, He is also subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by Mars on one side and Saturn on the other and aspected by Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The same picture obtains since the Moon occupies Lagna.

Conclusion: The 9th lord is in a Kendra, so also the Karaka Sun but both are quite afflicted. But 9th lord Mercury is strengthened by his occupation of his own constellation.

The native's father died in January 1973 in Jupiter Dasha, Rahu Bhukti. Since the 9th lord is afflicted together with the Sun, the father cannot live very long. But the position of the 9th lord in a Kendra in a beneficeial constellation cannot deprive the native of her father very early in life either. Saturn is one of the afflictors to the 9th lord as the constituent of the *papakartari yoga* which means his Dasha must take away the father, who died just before the commencement of the Dasha. Dasha lord Jupiter is a Maraka both by lordship and occupation from the 9th house and pitruKaraka and the 9th lord respectively. The Bhukti lord Rahu is in a jupiterian sign and thereby becomes a Maraka in his Bhukti.

Afflictions to the pitruKaraka by association, aspect, placement or otherwise are very important in depriving a native of his father. In Chart No. 86. the Karaka Sun though exalted is in the 9th afflicted by *papakartari yoga* and occupying a nodal constellation, killing the father, when the native was about 4,5 years old. In Chart No. 87, pitruKaraka is again exalted but in a *duSthana* from Lagna, in the 9th from the Moon, afflicted by malefic aspects and in a nodal constellation ruled by Ketu killing the father within 6 months after the native's birth. In Chart No. 88, the Sun (pitruKaraka) is afflicted and is in the 9th afflicted by the nodes. The father died in the 2nd year of the native. In Chart No. 89, the Sun is again exalted but in a *duSthana* both from Lagna and Chandra Lagna, subject to a *papakartari yoga* and afflicted by Saturn's malefic aspects with the result the father died when the native was about 7 years old. In Chart No. 90, the pitruKaraka is in a nodal constellation in debility without cancellation of debility, depriving the native of her father quite early in life. In Chart No. 91, the Karaka Sun is afflicted by *papakartari yoga* but is in a Kendra with the 9th lord. The native of Chart No 90 lost her father when about 11 years while the father of the native of Chart No. 91 lived until the native was 24 years. In both cases the Karaka Sun and 9th lord Mercury are in the 10th. In Chart No. 90, the Sun is debilitated with no relief and in a nodal constellation with the node Rahu being in a Maraka house with 9th lord Mercury who is in Visakha, ruled by the 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter. In Chart No. 91, the Sun is in a friendly sign in the constellation of the 9th lord Mercury who in his turn is in the 10th itself in his own constellation. In Chart No. 90, the Sun occupies the 2nd house from the Moon while in Chart No. 91, he occupies the 10th from the Moon as well. We see Karaka Sun, though afflicted by *papakartari yoga* in Chart No. 91, is comparatively much stronger than in Chart No. 90.

Chart No. 92. Born 31-1-1938 at 0-23 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 8N

Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 1 month and 44, 77 E 44.

The Ninth House: In Chart No. 92 the 9th house is aspected by own lord Mercury, and 2nd and 7th lord Mars.

The Ninth Lord: Mercury, the 9th lord, occupies the 3rd house and is aspected by 4th and 5th lord Saturn.

PitruKaraka: The Sun occupies the 4th house, a quadrant, with 10th lord Moon, Lagna lord Venus and 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter. He is not aspected by any planet.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house is aspected by two malefic, Mars and Saturn, as well as Jupiter (who gets cancellation of debility) and the 9th lord Mercury is in the 12th house, while the Karaka Sun is in a Kendra.

Conclusion: The 9th house from Lagna, the 9th lord Mercury and Karaka Sun are well placed with slight afflictions. The 9th lord occupying the constellation of the Lagna lord and aspecting the 9th house are important factors conducive to the long life of the father. The native's father died in the former's 41st year in Mercury Bhukti of Jupiter Dasha. Mercury occupies the 7th from the 9th and the 12th from the Sun. Jupiter, the Dasha lord, is the 7th lord from the 9th house and is in the 8th therefrom gaining Maraka strength.

The Ninth House: In chart No. 93 the lord of the 9th house Venus occupies the 7th house with 3rd and 10th lord Mars and 5th and 8th lord Mercury.

The Ninth Lord: Venus as the lord of the 9th house is in an inimical sign Leo with Mars and Mercury and hemmed between malefic Sun and Ketu.

PitruKaraka: The Sun occupies a friendly sign in the 6th house aspected by 2nd and 11th lord Jupiter who is Vargot-tama (as he occupies Scorpio in Navamsha also) and Lagna lord Saturn.

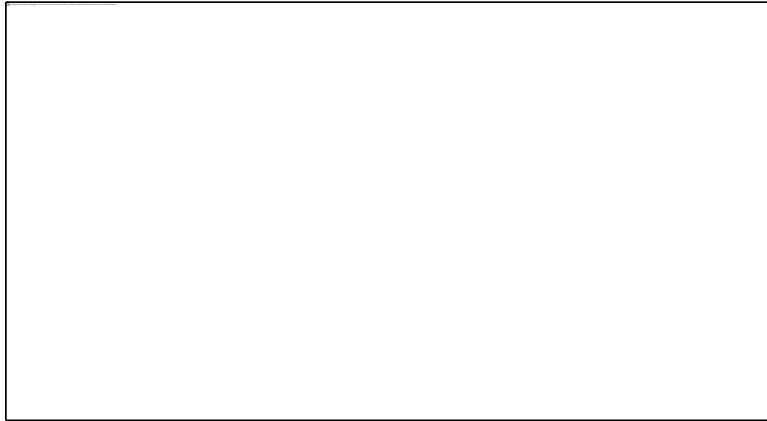
Chart No. 93.—Born 8-8-1912 at 7-35p.m. (I.S.T.) at 33°N, 77° 35'.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 6 days.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house is Capricorn aspected by Karaka Sun. The 9th lord Saturn is in Chandra- Kendra with the exalted 3rd lord Moon and is aspected by Vargottama 8th and 11th lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The 9th lord occupies a Kendra. The 9th house from the Moon is fortified while the 9th house from Lagna has no afflictions. Only the 9th lord is afflicted by Mars and the Karaka Sun occupies a *duSthana* afflicted by Saturn. But Saturn does not afflict in the strict sense of the term being the Lagna lord. The native's father died when the former was about 32 years in Jupiter Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. Jupiter, the Dasha lord, who is also the lord of the 3rd from 9th, is in the 2nd (a Marakathana) from the 9th. Ketu, the sub-lord, occupies the 12th house from the 9th and the 2nd house from the 9th lord Venus.

Chart No. 94. -Born 24-10-1949 at 3-33 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 35.



Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 3 years, 3 months and 18 days.

The Ninth House: In this case also, Libra is the ninth house and is occupied by debilitated pitruKaraka and 7th lord Sun. The Sun gets neechabhanga (cancellation of debility due to his sign-depositor Venus being in a quadrant from Lagna). The 9th house is hemmed between benefices Moon and Venus on one side and Mercury on the other side. It is also aspected by Lagna lord Saturn.

The Ninth Lord: Venus as the 9th lord occupies a powerful Kendra, the 10th house, in the company of debilitated Moon (who also gets cancellation of debility due to his sign-dispositor Mars being in a quadrant from Lagna). He is aspected by the sign-lord Mars.

PitruKaraka: The Sun is in the 9th house itself with cancellation of debility. He is aspected by Lagna lord Saturn and is subject to a *subhakartari yoga* caused by Mercury and Moon- Venus.

Considered from the Moon ; The 9th house is Cancer and is aspected by Jupiter. It is not occupied by any planet. The 9th lord Moon is in the 1st house with his debility cancelled aspected by sign lord Mars.

Conclusion: The 9th lord is strongly fortified. The aspect of Mars, even if malefic, is not really so harmful as being the lord of the sign occupied by 9th lord it only strengthens the 9th lord. The presence of Karaka Sun in the 9th is not very welcome but there is the protecting *subhakartari yoga*. The 9th house is quite strong save the Sun's presence there.

The native's father must therefore live fairly long.

Compare this chart with Chart No. 93. The father of the native of Chart No. 93 had no career as such nor any earnings. He was dependent on his father (native's grandfather) until the latter's death after which he was taken care of with great love and affection by his son (native of Chart No. 93). In Chart No. 93, the 9th lord Venus occupies Makha whose lord Ketu is in the 8th house, the worst *duSthana*. Mercury ruler of the 8th is in the 12th therefrom. Venus is in Leo whose lord Sun is again in the 12th therefrom.

In Chart No. 94, the 9th lord Venus occupies Jyeshtha ruled by Mercury who is also in the 8th house but in exaltation in the 8th itself. Venus is in Scorpio whose lord Mars is not only in a Kendra but also aspects Venus powerfully. The father of Chart No. 94 is a man of international renown and the leading authority in his field well established in life. The asterism occupied by a planet is very important in judging

its significations. The native of Chart No. 93 is the father of the native of Chart No. 94.

Incidentally note the astrological hereditary factors in the two charts. Both have Aquarius ascending aspected by Saturn from a Kendra, Rahu in the 2nd, Mars in the 7th and Ketu in the 8th. One has pitruKaraka Sun in the 6th house, a *duSthana* and the other in the 9th house (the relevant Bhava). Both have a Vargottama planet in the 10th, Jupiter in Chart No. 93 and the Moon in Chart

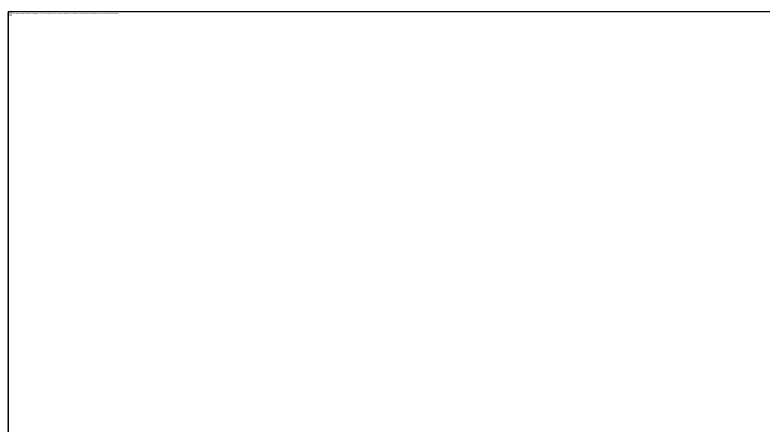
No. 94. Chart No. 94 has 6th lord Moon neechabhanga in the 10th house while Chart No. 93 has the 6th lord exalted and aspecting the 10th house. In both, the Lagna lord Saturn aspects the Sun. In Chart No. 94, 9th lord Venus is in the 10th, a Kendra aspected by 10th lord Mars from the 7th. In Chart No. 93, 9th lord Venus occupies the 7th, also a Kendra, in association with 10th lord Mars. In Chart No. 93, Mercury is powerful being Vargottama while in Chart No. 94, he is in his sign of exaltation. In Chart No. 93, 2nd and 11th lord Jupiter is Vargottama while in Chart No. 94, Jupiter who has the same lordship is also Vargottama but neecha with neechabhanga caused by his sign-dispositor Saturn occupying a quadrant from Lagna.

The Ninth House: In Chart No. 95 Capricorn is occupied by Jupiter, the 8th and 11th lord. He is debilitated but obtains cancellation of debility since Mars who gets exalted in Capricorn is in a quadrant from the Moon. Ketu is also in the 9th house and is aspected by 7th and 12th lord Mars.

The Ninth Lord: Saturn is in the 6th house but exalted and aspected by the Karaka exalted Sun and 2nd and 5th lord Mercury.

PitruKaraka ; The Sun is exalted but in the 12th house with 2nd and 5th lord Mercury. He is aspected by exalted 6th lord Saturn.

Chart No. 95.-Born 12-5-1925 at 7-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 04, 80 E17.



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 9 months and 9 days.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house is Leo. The 9th lord Sun who is also the PitruKaraka is exalted in the 5th house with 7th and 10th lord Mercury aspected by exalted 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn.

Conclusion: The ninth house is quite strong except for some affliction from Mars. The 9th lord is quite powerful being exalted and in a constellation ruled by Rahu, the nodal axis in turn being spread across the 3rd and 9th houses. Rahu is in turn aspected by exalted Saturn, the 9th lord. The Sun though in the 12th is fortified by his occupation of his own constellation. The native's father is a big business magnate and still actively alive at 75 years. The Karaka and the 9th lord, both in exaltation, are in favourable constellations. They mutually aspect each other gaining strength thereby. Rahu Dasha Saturn Bhukti could see the death of the native's father. Saturn is the 2nd lord from PitruSthana (9th) and is in the 7th from PitruKaraka. The Dasha lord Rahu is in the 7th from the 9th house. Rahu should give the results of Saturn as well who is a Maraka from the 9th.

The Ninth House: In Chart No. 96 the Lagna lord Moon occupies the 9th house and is not aspected by any planet.

The Ninth Lord: Jupiter is the 9th lord and occupies the 4th house in Vargottama with Rahu. He is aspected by 5th and 10th lord Mars.

PitruKaraka: The Sun occupies Lagna and is aspected by 10th lord Mars.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house Scorpio is occupied by 11th and 12th lord Saturn and aspected by 2nd and 9th lord Mars but by his 8th house aspect.

Chart No. 96. Born 4-8-1958 at 6-40 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 9 N 55,
78 E 7.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 10 years, 7 months and 25 days.

Conclusion: The 9th house and the Karaka are free of afflictions but the 9th lord is blemished by association with Rahu and the aspect of Mars. Jupiter is no doubt Vargottama but occupies a martian constellation. Mars is a powerful Maraka from the 9th house both by ownership and occupation. He is afflicted by Ketu as well. Jupiter associates with Rahu but Rahu is also in Chitta. The native's father died in April 1979 in Rahu Bhukti of Mercury Dasha. Dasha lord Mercury is the 7th lord from the 9th house and occupies the 2nd from PitruKaraka. Rahu who rules the Bhukti is in the 8th from the 9th house.

The Ninth-House: In Chart No. 97 Leo is aspected by 5th and 12th lord Mars.

The Ninth Lord: The Sun is the 9th lord as well as PitruKaraka and occupies the 12th house with 7th and 10th lord Mercury. He is aspected by Lagna lord exalted Jupiter. He is afflicted by the *papakartari yoga* caused by Rahu and Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The 9th house Aquarius is occupied by 6th and 11th lord Mars while the 9th lord is exalted in the 5th with the 5th lord.

Conclusion: The Karaka and 9th lord Sun are in a *duSthana* while the 9th house is aspected by Mars. The 9th lord Sun occupies the constellation of Mercury who as the 2nd lord is a Maraka from the 9th house. Saturn, the 9th lord from the Moon, is also in a constellation ruled by Jupiter, 2nd lord from the 9th from the Moon. These weaken the 9th house to some extent. The father of the native died in Rahu Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. Saturn is the 7th lord from the 9th house and in the 12th from the Sun. Rahu, the Bhukti lord, is in the 2nd from the Sun. The Dasha and Bhukti lords are the constituents of the *papakartari yoga* afflicting the 9th lord.

Chart No. 97.—Born 12-12-1954 at 7-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 04, 80 E 17.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 8 years, 5 months and 23 days.

In Charts No. 96 and 97, the 9th houses do not seem to be strongly afflicted. In Chart No. 96, the Lagna lord occupies the 9th house and the 9th lord is Vargottama. In Chart No. 97, the 9th lord is aspected by exalted Lagna lord Jupiter. Nevertheless, in both charts the 9th lords occupy constellations of Maraka planets from the 9th house which diminishes the vitality of the 9th Bhava. If in Chart No. 96, Jupiter had occupied Visakha, the father would have lived longer. In Chart No. 97 also, the Sun in Visakha (whose lord Jupiter would be exalted in the 8th) or Anuradha (whose lord Saturn would be exalted in the 11th with the 11th lord) would have prevented the father from dying in Saturn Dasha.

Fortune and Long-Distance Travel

Long-distance travel in modern times can be interpreted as travel abroad. The ninth house and its lord are important in finding out if a chart holds prospects for such travel. Common and movable signs are more capable of giving foreign journeys than fixed signs. Watery signs are also to be taken into account since in ancient times going abroad invariably meant crossing the seas and travel by ship. The Lagna lord and its position must also be considered since foreign travel may be just a journey and back to one's homeland or it could also end in settling there for good. Alternately residence may be extended for many years before returning to the homeland.

Ancient texts have not mentioned any planet as Karaka or natural significator of travel. Sahams employed in *Varsha-phal charts can be tried but how far they can be effectively made use of can be determined by an earnest student only after he has studied a number of charts.

There are two *sahams* mentioned namely, *paradesa* (foreign country) saham and *jalapathana* (voyage) saham, which could be considered for predicting foreign travel.

If the Ascendant does not lie between the two values (*a* and *b*), 30° must be added to the value obtained above in order to get the required Saham.

If the Saham or its lord is not related to the Ascendant or the 9th house or otherwise well placed, then the event of the Saham may not materialise fully. The Saham aspected by the 7th, 9th or 12th lord who in turn is related to any of

* For calculation and interpretation of Sahams, read *Varshaphal* or *The Hindu Progressed Horoscope* by Dr. B. V. Raman.

these houses indicates foreign travel in the periods of appropriate planets.

When the planet occupying the 12th house from that of the lord of the Lagna is well placed in an exalted or friendly house or is aspected by a friendly or exalted planet, the native will prosper in his homeland. If there is no planet in the 12th house, the lord of the house can be considered instead.

If the 12th lord from the sign occupied by the Lagna lord is in an inimical or debilitated state or is otherwise weak, the native goes abroad. If the 12th lord from the sign occupied by the lord of Lagna is in a quadrant or trine or in the Ascendant and in a friendly, own or exaltation sign and is well placed, the native goes abroad to countries that are prosperous. If the Lagna lord is in a movable sign aspected by planets in movable signs, then also there will be foreign travel and the native prospers abroad. The Dasha of planets in the 9th house or aspecting the 9th house, the 9th lord and 12th house are very important in predicting foreign travel or residence.

Besides the all-important 9th house ruling long journeys, the 3rd house governs short journeys, the 7th house rules foreign travel and the 12th house, long journeys and residence in distant lands.

We have found in our experience the Karakatwa or lordship or Bhava occupation of planets that indicate foreign travel gives a clue to the reasons for travel abroad. For instance, if the 4th and 9th lords are related, one may go abroad for higher studies or on a teaching mission. If the 9th and 10th lords are related it may be for reasons of career and professional advancement. If the 6th lord is also involved, the native may visit a foreign country on an official assignment sponsored by his employer. If Mercury is the planet, education, research, learning, writing or similar reasons may take one abroad. If it is Jupiter, then the native may travel in foreign lands either as a visiting professor, for lecturing on some subjects, or on religious, spiritual or cultural missions. If the 11th lord is involved, travel abroad will be mostly connected with gains; if on a political mission, to secure loans and financial and other assistance; if on business, to expand or market products and so on. If the 7th lord and/or the Sun is thrown in with planets causing foreign travel, a native may go abroad as a diplomat or delegate. If Venus and the 7th lord are associated with long-distance yoga causing planets, the native may go abroad following marriage. If Venus and Saturn, the 11th and 10th lords are related art-shows or some talent in fine arts may take the native abroad. If these planets are powerfully placed, film-shooting and similar assignments could take the native abroad.

If Lagna lord is weak and the 6th house or lord is involved travel abroad may take place for medical reasons, viz., treatment or surgery. If the 9th and 12th lords are afflicted by malefic, the native may go abroad in connection with nefarious activity such as smuggling, trading in flesh, espionage and so on. If the 6th or 8th lords and houses are related to planets causing

foreign travel, the native may flee abroad for political or criminal reasons.

If Saturn, Jupiter and the 12th lords are favourably disposed the native may go abroad to set up an ashram or on a religious or spiritual mission.

In Chart No. 98 the Lagna lord occupies the 6th house in exaltation. There being no planets in the 12th, its lord is Saturn and he is placed in his own sign. The native, owner of a national daily and many other businesses, has made his fortune in the country of his birth.

Chart No. 98.-Born 18-4-1904 at 5-57p.m. (L.M.T.) at 25 N 18, 3 E 0.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 1 year, 0 month and 13 days.

Chart No. 99.—*Born 12-5-1925 at 7-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N 04, 80 E 17.*

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 9 months and 9 days.

In Chart No. 99 the Lagna lord occupies Lagna itself. The Sun and Mercury occupy the 12th house from Venus. The Sun is exalted. The native, an heir to a large estate, being the son of a newspaper-magnate, and himself involved in it, his fortune too bloomed in the country of his birth.

Note in both charts the Dasha of planets in the 8th house or of the 8th lord have not operated so far. In Chart No. 98, the native was born in the Sun's Dasha followed so far by the Moon, Mars, Rahu, Jupiter and Saturn Dasha. Although there has been foreign travel in relevant Bhuktis, the Dasha lords not having a direct bearing on the 9th house, have not given residence abroad so far. In Chart No 99, the native was born in the Dasha of Venus. He has so far gone through the Dasha of the Sun, the Moon, Mars and Rahu. Here also the Dasha lords are not directly involved with the 8th house and have only given foreign journeys. Foreign residence is unlikely since Lagna lord occupies Lagna in a fixed sign. Unless the placement of the Ascendant and other planets warrants residence abroad, the Dasha by themselves cannot give these results.

The native of Chart No. 100 sailed for England in 1905 in Rahu Bhukti, Ketu Dasha. The Dasha lord Ketu is with the 9th lord Jupiter aspected by Yoga Karaka Mars. The Bhukti lord Rahu is in the 12th house in a mercurial sign which also rules foreign journeys. The 9th house is Pisces a watery sign and the 9th lord occupies a common sign. During Rahu Dasha also, the native went abroad several times representing his country. Rahu is in the 12th house and aspected by a powerful 9th lord Jupiter. Jupiter is in a constellation ruled by Venus, the 4th lord, and is aspected by 5th and 10th lord Mars. This Jupiter influences Ketu and Rahu, the lords of the Dasha which gave him much foreign travel. Jupiter's occupation of the constellation

Chart No. 100.—*Born 14-11-1889 at 11-03 p.m. (L.M- T.) at 25 N 25, 82 E.*

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 13 years, 7 months and 6 days.

Chart No. 101.— *Born 22/23-11-1902 at 5-16 a.m. (L.M.T) at 23 N 6, 72 E 40.*

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 11 months and 12 days.

of 4th lord took the native abroad in Ketu Dasha for reasons of education. In Rahu Dasha, the influence of Mars as 10th lord on the 9th lord made itself felt and travel abroad was mainly because of the native's political career.

We see the 12th lord Mercury occupies Libra associating with Venus in his moolatrikona sign. The native was a very popular political figure in the country of his birth.

The first and most important happening in the life of the native of Chart No. 101 was his trip to England for education. This was in the Sun's Dasha, Jupiter's Bhukti. The Sun is in a watery sign in Scorpio aspected by the 7th lord Mars. From the Moon the Sun occupies the 4th house governing education. Lagna lord Venus is in Scorpio, and the 9th and 12th lord Mercury occupies Lagna with Rahu who is Vargottama. The personality of the native must therefore necessarily be influenced by a foreign background and this was possible because his education was abroad. Jupiter, the Bhukti lord, is in the 3rd and occupies a movable sign. In the Moon Dasha he came back to his own country where he distinguished himself in scientific circles. The 12th lord Mercury is in Lagna aspected by Saturn from his own sign indicating prosperity and success in the country of his birth. Rahu Dasha conferred on the native great name and fame as a scientist of international reputation and gave wide travelling all over the world. Rahu is in Lagna in a movable sign with Mercury.

Mercury is the 9th and 12th lord and Venus the sign- dispositor of Rahu is in Scorpio allowing extensive travel. Rahu is with Mercury, the Karaka for intellectual learning and it was because of his scientific knowledge and eminence that he went abroad.

The native of Chart No. 102 went abroad twice, both times on a spiritual mission. This was in Jupiter Dasha and

Chart No. 102. *Born 12-1-1863 at 6-33p.m. (L.M.T.) at 22° N 40, 88° E 30.*

Balance of Moon Dasha at birth: 3 years, 3 months and 27 days.

Chart No. 103.— *Born 16-10-1918 at 2 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 13° N, 77° E 35.*

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 11 years, 8 months and 20 days.

Jupiter Bhukti when he was invited to address the Parliament of Religions in Chicago. Jupiter the Dasha lord is in the 11th house in a movable sign aspected by the 12th lord Mars. Jupiter is also in a martian constellation. The influence of Dasha lord Jupiter gave a spiritual colouring to the native's journey abroad. It was to fulfil a spiritual mission started by his mentor. The second time, the native went abroad was in Venus Bhukti. Venus is a movable sign with the 9th lord Sun and 10th lord Mercury.

The Ascendant lord Saturn occupies the 8th house. The 9th lord Mercury occupies the 10th house in a movable sign and the 9th house has Venus, the 10th lord in it. Since the Lagna lord

occupies a *duSthana* in a fixed sign, subject to appropriate Dasha and Bhuktis the native may go abroad. In

Chart No. 104.-BORN 8-8-1912 at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 30.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 6 days.

Mercury Dasha, Venus Bhukti, she went on a world tour. Both Bhukti and Dasha lords are directly related to the 9th house, one as occupant and the other as its lord.

The native of chart No. 104 first went abroad in Venus Bhukti, Saturn Dasha. Saturn, although the Lagna lord, is also the 12th lord. Venus, the Bhukti lord, is the 9th lord placed in the 7th house with the 3rd lord Mars. He went abroad a second and third time in the same Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti. Jupiter occupies a watery sign Scorpio and is aspected by the 12th lord Saturn. Mercury Dasha, Mercury Bhukti also took him abroad. Mercury though the 5th and 8th lord is in the 7th house with the 9th lord Venus. Because of the powerful disposition of Lagna lord Saturn in the 4th house in a fixed sign, relevant Dasha and Bhuktis during his lifetime can only give foreign travel but not residence.

Chart No. 105.-Born 3-8-1942 at 7-23 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 2 years and 7 months.

The native of Chart No. 105 first went abroad in the Sun's Dasha, Jupiter's Bhukti. The Sun is the Lagna lord and is placed in the 12th house in Cancer in a watery sign aspected by 7th lord Saturn. The next Dasha was of the Moon, the 12th lord placed in the 9th house and foreign residence continues. The Lagna is occupied by 9th lord Mars with Vargottama Rahu. The Lagna lord

occupies the 12th house in a watery, movable sign indicating residence abroad in the appropriate Dasha

Chart No. 106. *Born 17-9-1941 at 10 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 22 N 34, 88 E 24.*

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 3 years, 0 month and 27 days.

In spite of every effort to come back to India, the native has been forced to stay back in a foreign country. The native went abroad in Mercury Dasha. Mercury is the 9th and 12th lord exalted in the 12th house and aspected by the 3rd lord Jupiter. The Lagna is a movable sign occupied by its own lord and aspected by a powerful 7th lord Mars. From the Moon also. Mercury as 3rd and 12th lord is in the 3rd aspected by the 9th lord Jupiter. Ketu Dasha was also lived abroad. Ketu is in Pisces, a watery sign aspected by 9th and 12th lord Mercury. From the Moon, Ketu is in the 9th house. Venus Dasha now running has given no possibilities of his return home. Venus occupies Libra aspected by the 7th lord Mars.

In Chart No. 107 the Lagna lord Venus occupies Aquarius but in the 9th Bhava. He is with the 3rd lord Moon. The 9th lord Saturn is well placed in his own sign in a movable sign with exalted 7th and 12th lord Mars. He is aspected by exalted 8th and 11th lord Jupiter from the 3rd house. The native went abroad in Saturn Dasha. His efforts at coming back have been in vain and he has been forced to reside there.

Chart No. 107. *Born 12-1-1932 at 2-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 32 N 10, 74 E 14.*

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 10 years, 5 months and 23 days.

The native of Chart No. 108 went abroad in the beginning of the Sun's Dasha to start a new life there. The Sun, though the 4th lord, is with the 3rd lord Moon and in a watery sign Pisces. The Lagna lord Venus is in the 12th aspected by 9th lord Saturn from a watery sign Cancer in the 3rd house. This is a case of residence abroad.

Let us apply the test of Sahams defined earlier.

Adding 30° because Lagna is not between the 9th house and 9th lord.

Paradesha Saham - 207° 55' or Libra 27° 5'.

Chart No. 108. - Born 13-3-1948 at 10-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 11 N 06, 79 E 42.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 3 years, 9 months and 27 days.

The Saham is aspected by its lord Venus who is in the 12th house. Venus as the Saham lord is also aspected by the 9th lord Saturn.

Adding 30° because Lagna is not between Cancer 15° and Saturn, we get Jalapathana Saham = 58° 59' or Taurus 28° 59'. In this case also, the Saham lord is Venus aspected by 9th lord Saturn and in the 12th house.

In Chart No. 109, the Lagna lord is in the 9th house and the 9th **lord** is exalted in the 5th house in a movable sign.

Chart No. 109. - Born 28-4-1945 at 11-39 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 11 N 15. 75 E 49.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 17 years, 6 months and 10 days.

The native went abroad in Mercury Dasha. Mercury is the 7th lord placed in a watery sign with 12th lord Mars and aspected by 3rd lord Saturn. The Lagna itself is aspected by Jupiter from the 9th house and the 3rd lord Saturn from the 7th house-Saturn in turn is aspected by 12th lord Mars justifying the native's status as an immigrant-resident abroad.

Adding 30° because the Ascendant is not between the 9th house and the 9th lord, Paradesha Saham 305° 43' or Aquarius 5° 43' ruled by Saturn. Saturn is in the 7th house from Lagna in a common sign aspected by 12th lord Mars and in 3/11 position from 9th lord Sun.

Adding 30° because Lagna is not between Cancer and Saturn, Jalapathana Saham = 326° 18' or Aquarius 26° 18' ruled by Saturn. Saturn as already seen, is so placed as to indicate foreign travel.

Chart No. 110.—Born 31-8-1944 at 4-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 10 N 50, 78 E 42

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 2 years, 2 months and 16 days.

In Chart No. 110 the Lagna lord Moon occupies the 7th house, a movable sign. The 7th lord Saturn occupies the 12th a common sign aspecting the 9th lord Jupiter and the 3rd and 12th lord Mercury placed in the 2nd house. These factors indicate residence abroad. The native left India in Rahu Dasha. Rahu is in Lagna but in a watery sign Cancer. Its lord Moon, whose results he should give, is in the 7th house. Rahu must give the results of Saturn according to the dictum 'Sanivad Rahu' and Saturn is not only the 7th lord but also in the 12th house. The next Dasha is of Jupiter, the 9th lord, and after that of Saturn, the 7th lord indicating continuance of residence abroad. Applying the Saham test:



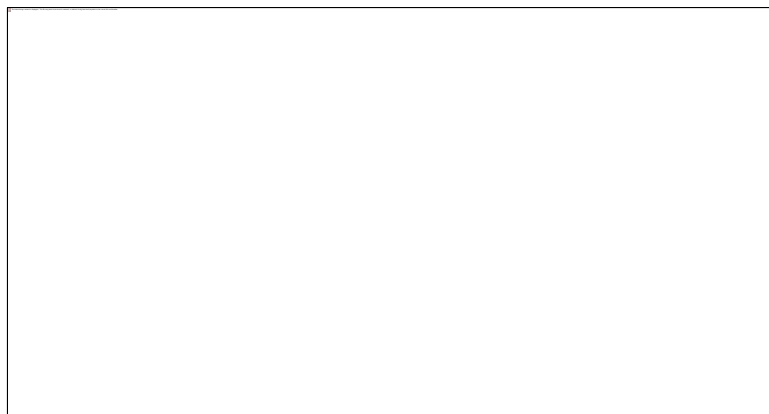
There is no need to add 30° because Lagna is between the 9th house and 9th lord, Paradesha Saham - 132° 3' or Leo 12° 3' ruled by the Sun. The Sun is in the 2nd house but in close conjunction with 9th lord Jupiter and 3rd and 12th lord Mercury, and aspected by the 7th lord Saturn from the 12th house.



The Lagna is not between Cancer 15° and Saturn. Adding, therefore, 30°, Jalapathana Saham 171° 19' or Virgo 21° 19' ruled by Mercury. Mercury is not only the 3rd and 12th lord but is with 9th lord Jupiter aspected by the 7th lord Saturn from the 12th house, indicative of foreign journey.

In Chart No. 111, the 9th lord Mercury occupies a movable watery sign Cancer in the 7th house. The Lagna lord Saturn powerful and exalted in Libra (movable sign) in the 10th house aspected by 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter from a common sign. Saturn in turn aspects the 9th lord Mercury. The native left India in Mercury Bhukti of Jupiter Dasha. The Bhukti lord Mercury is the 9th lord and Jupiter is the 12th lord both indicating foreign travel. Mercury's position in the 7th in his constellation and conjoining Yoga Karaka. Venus and 4th and 11th lord Mars is a powerful combination for success and prosperity abroad.

Chart No. 111.-Born 24-8-1953 at 4-10 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 13, 79 E 08.

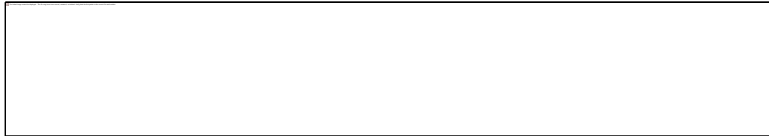


Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 1 year, 8 months and 11 days



since Lagna is not between the 9th house and the 9th lord.

∴ Paradesha Saham = $248^{\circ} 41'$ or Sagittarius $8^{\circ} 4'$ ruled by Jupiter who is the 12th lord and aspects the 12th house and exalted Lagna lord Saturn in the 10th house.



since Lagna does not lie between Cancer 15 and Saturn ruled by Mars who occupies the 7th house, a watery sign, with 9th lord Mercury and is in mutual aspect with Lagna lord Saturn.

Chart No. 112.—Born 29-9-1946 at 11-58 a.m. (l. S.T.) $13^{\circ} N$, $77^{\circ} E$ 35.

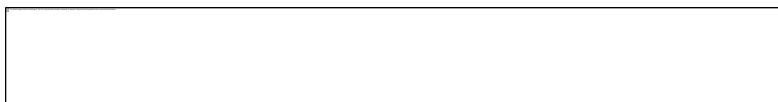


Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 5 years, 5 months and 1 day

The 9th lord Sun joins the exalted 7th lord Mercury in Virgo in a common sign aspected by 3rd lord Saturn. The Lagna lord occupies a movable sign in the 11th house with 12th lord Mars. As soon as Mercury Dasha began, the native went abroad for study and later continued his stay there for his career. Mercury, the Dasha lord, is also the 9th lord from the Moon placed in the 12th house indicating that the Dasha will be spent abroad.



because the Lagna is not between the 9th house and 9th lord. ∴ Paradesha Saham = $180^{\circ} 18'$ or Libra $0^{\circ} 18'$ occupied by Lagna lord Jupiter, Saham lord Venus, 8th lord Moon and the 12th lord Mars.



since Lagna is not between Cancer 15° and Saturn.

∴ Jalapathana Saham--275° 13' or Capricorn 5° 13' ruled by Saturn who is in a movable sign as the 3rd lord in Cancer a watery sign.

Pilgrimages

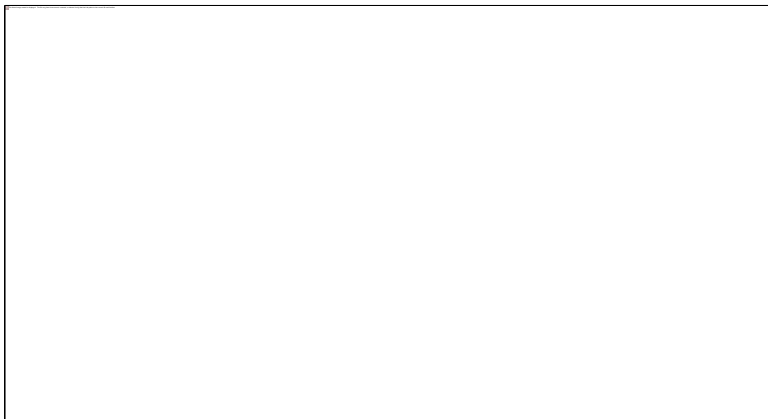
From times immemorial the Hindus have attached great importance to bathing in sacred rivers and pilgrimages. This is shown by separate chapters and yogas being devoted to the question of *yatra* and *gangasnana*. A careful study reveals that pilgrimages to which religious touch was given were undertaken as part of education. Pilgrimages form the final phase of education and have their own moral, intellectual and social values. The waters of the Ganga and several other sacred rivers are full of medicinal virtue and a dip in these rivers is held so sacred that it washes away not only the physical dirt but the mental impurities as well. Even now the majority of the Hindus or for that matter people of all faiths yearn to undertake pilgrimages so that their existence on the earth may find fulfilment.

Some relevant combinations culled from ancient works are given below.

Jupiter, if combined with or aspected by the 10th lord, leads one to acts of piety. If the 7th, 5th, 9th, 10th lords and Jupiter combine in a watery sign, the native has dips in the rivers as sacred as the Ganges in Jupiter Dasha.

The Dasha of lords of the 5th and 7th houses do not give pilgrimages but prompt the native to devote his time to study of sacred lore, particularly the stories of Maha Vishnu. The Dasha of the 4th lord gives pilgrimages to many holy spots. If malefic occupy the 10th and 4th houses from Lagna, the native dies during his pilgrimage to a sacred shrine. If the lords of the 9th and 10th houses combine, the native goes on a long pilgrimage. Jupiter's aspect on the 9th house gives the native the good fortune of bathing in the Ganges. If benefices

Chart No. 113.— Born 8-8-1912 at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 73° N, 77 E 35.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 6 days.

aspect the 9th house and 9th lord occupies a trine or quadrant or the 11th house the native goes on a big pilgrimage. If the 9th lord from the Moon is in a Kendra, then also the native goes to many holy spots.

In Chart No. 113 Jupiter is in the 10th aspected by the 10th lord Mars. In Jupiter Dasha, Jupiter Bhukti, the native not only had dips in the Ganges but also in many other sacred rivers and visited a number of holy places.

XIV. Concerning the Tenth House

The most difficult and at the same time the most important part in the analysis of a horoscope is the determination of occupation or profession. In fact, the number of avocations today is so vast and varied that it is nearly impossible to ascertain with any degree of accuracy the exact nature of profession. There are several difficulties that present themselves before an astrologer in his task of adapting ancient astrological principles to suit current professions. In former times occupations were few and the differentiation between one occupation and another was clearly marked. But proper and judicious investigation into all the relevant factors will reveal which vocation and the degree of success one may achieve in it.

The tenth house refers to occupation, profession, temporal honours, foreign travels, self-respect, knowledge and dignity and means of livelihood.

Primary Considerations

Before analysing the tenth Bhava, one must study the general strength of the (a) the house, (b) its lord, (c) its occupants and (d) the Karaka or indicator or natural significator of the 10th house. Different yogas in the horoscope bearing on the 10th house, its lord and Karaka also influence the 10th house. The Navamsha chart must also be taken into account.

Results of the Lord of the Tenth House being situated in Different Houses

In the First House: When the lord of the tenth house occupies the Ascendant, the native rises in life by sheer dint of perseverance. He will be self-employed or pursue a profession of independence. When the Lagna and 10th lord combine in the first house the native becomes very famous and a pioneer in his field of work. He founds a public institution and engages himself in social projects.

In the Second House: The 10th lord in the second house makes the native fortunate. He rises well in life and makes a lot of money. He may engage himself in the family trade and develop it. If malefic afflict the 10th house he will suffer losses and be responsible for winding up the family business. He will prosper in catering and restaurant businesses.

In the Third House: The native may have to travel constantly on short-journeys. He will be a speaker or writer of celebrity if the 10th lord is well-placed. His brothers may be instrumental to some extent in advancing his career. If 10th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna or in an unfriendly constellation in the 3rd house, the native's rise in life is slow and beset with obstacles. If the 3rd lord is also afflicted, rivalry between brothers may lead to reversals, obstacles, etc, in the native's career.

In the Fourth House: The native will be a lucky man and highly learned in various subjects. He will be famous both for his learning and generosity. If the 10th lord is strong, the native is respected wherever he goes and he receives royal favour. He may engage in agricultural pursuits or in dealings with immovable properties- If the 4th lord, the 9th lord and the 10th are beneficently disposed and related to one another,

the native wields great political authority as a president or head of a government. If the 10th lord is depressed, eclipsed, in an inimical sign or afflicted by malefic planets, the native will lose his lands and be forced to take to a life of servitude. The same result obtains if the 10th lord conjoins the 8th lord in the 4th house in a malefic shashtyamsa.

In the Fifth House: The native shines well as a broker and engages in speculation and similar business. If benefices join the lord of the 10th in the 5th house, the native leads a simple

and pious life engaging himself in prayers and pious activities. He may become the head of an orphanage or remand home if the 10th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha.

In the Sixth House: The person will have an occupation bearing on judiciary, prisons or hospitals. If Saturn aspects the 10th lord, he may have to work all his life in a low-paying job with not much prospects. If benefices aspect the 10th lord, he holds a post of authority and will be held in high esteem for his character. If Rahu or afflicted malefic are with the 10th lord, he may suffer disgrace in his career. He may be exposed to criminal action and face imprisonment.

In the Seventh House: The 10th lord placed in the 7th house gives a mature wife who will assist the native in his work. He will travel abroad on diplomatic missions. He will be well known for his skill in talking and achieving objectives. He will make profits through partnerships and co-operative ventures. If malefic afflict the 10th lord, the native will be debased in his sexual habits and indulge in every kind of vice.

In the Eighth House: The native has many breaks in career. If the 10th lord is fortified, he will occupy a high office in his field but only for a short time. If a malefic planet afflicts the 10th lord the person has criminal propensities and commits offences. If Jupiter influences the 10th lord by aspect or association in the 8th house, he will become a mystic or spiritual teacher. Saturn here makes the person an undertaker or otherwise employed in burning ghats, graveyards, etc.

In the Ninth House: The 10th lord in the 9th house makes the native a spiritual stalwart. He will be a beacon light to spiritual seekers if Jupiter aspects the 10th lord. If both benefices and malefics aspect the 10th lord, the native is generally fortunate and well-to-do. He follows a hereditary profession or that of a preacher, teacher or healer. The father of the native has a great influence on him. He will be a dutiful son and do many charitable deeds.

In the Tenth House: If the 10th lord is strongly disposed in the 10th, the native can be highly successful in his profession and command respect and honour. If the lord is weak and afflicted, he will have no self-respect, cringing for favours. He will also be a dependent all his life. He will be fickle-minded. If the 10th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th houses from Navamsha, the native's career will be routine and ordinary. If three other planets conjoin the 10th lord in the 10th house, the native becomes an ascetic.

In the Eleventh House: The person earns immense riches. Fortunate in every respect he will engage himself in meritorious deeds. He will give employment to hundreds of persons and will be endowed with a high sense of honour. He will have many friends. If the eleventh house comes under affliction, "his friends will turn enemies and cause him every sort of hardship and worry.

In the Twelfth House: If the 10th lord occupies the twelfth house, the native will have to work in a far-off place.

He will lack comforts and face many difficulties in life. If beneficently disposed, the native becomes a spiritual seeker. He will be separated from his family and wander about without success if malefic afflict the 10th lord. He will indulge in smuggling and other nefarious activities, Rahu afflicting the 10th lord makes the native a cheat and a criminal. He causes sorrow to his family and relatives.

Other Important Considerations

Astrology is a science of tendencies and predictions do not imply fatalism or absolute predetermination. Consequently, it is only one's natural aptitudes or leanings for specific occupations that can be known from the horoscope. Therefore, no definite astrological factors can be fixed for each vocation.

Before judging the profession it is necessary to ascertain the mental, intellectual and physical abilities of the native by a careful examination of the strength or weakness of the Sun, the Moon and the Lagna respectively. The position of Mercury is equally important. For, though classical astrology has assigned the mental outlook of a person to the position of the Moon, yet our

observations go to show that as the planet Mercury rules *buddhi* or intelligence, his auspicious disposition is equally important in order to measure one's mental make-up. When either the Moon or Mercury receives a series of evil aspects particularly those of Rahu and Saturn, one lacks the strength of mind needed to face critical situations and would be unfit for professions involving responsibility and the ability to meet critical situations.

It would, in our experience, be reasonable to expect a planet in the tenth or ruling the 10th house to have more influence over the vocation than a planet of general prominence in

any other part of the chart. This however is different from implying that the ruler of the 10th or a planet in the 10th house can be considered a fixed factor for any of the professions. A statistical study of over 50 charts has revealed that it is only in 15 charts that the 10th lord and the 10th Bhava were definite factors in determining the native's profession. But the most powerful planet in the chart will also have a bearing on profession.

Going back to the ability to meet situations, a planet in the 10th house receiving a powerful aspect from a benefice denotes that the individual is not lacking in the ability of the nature of the aspecting planet that he could make a success of it. If the Sun and Rahu are in the 10th house aspected by Jupiter, the native may preside over political meetings and take interest in political activities ; but politics will not be the native's profession. If the Sun and Mars are in the 10th house with Mars fortified and in dignity, the native may be a medical man but would be interested in politics and even involved in it.

For purposes of study, we may classify the various occupations into six broad groups or categories, viz., (1) Intellectual avocations, (2) economic avocations, (3) aesthetic activities, (4) routine works, (5) mechanical professions and (6) trades.

This classification is too general because it is impossible to draw a line of distinction between the different categories. An author, whose main work is intellectual, may spend a part of his time in composing and printing or insurance business. In his occupation, therefore, both the intellectual and economic aspects come in. There are instances when people suddenly change their careers from teaching to business. This is explained by the fact that there is a special stimulus to certain

qualities at certain ages, probably depending upon the nature of the directional influences (Dasha and Bhuktis) operating then.

Taking the first group—Intellectual avocations—historians, mathematicians, scientists, philosophers, doctors, astronomers, astrologers, psychologists, psycho-analysts, judges, lawyers, etc., come under this group. To the economic group maybe assigned politicians, bank workers, insurance workers, actuaries, industrialists, mill-owners and manufacturers. Musicians, actors, singers, dancers, dramatists, cinema stars, artistes belong to the Aesthetic group. Routine workers include the large number of clerks, shop assistants, waitors and the general staff in offices, government and business organisations. Labourers, agriculturists, carpenters, artisans, mechanics, compositors, mill-workers, etc., belong to the fifth group. The sixth, viz., traders include the rank and file of merchants, booksellers, publishers, stationers, grocers, printers, journalists, manufacturing representatives, etc.

Each one of these avocations can be divided into a number of divisions. For instance, an artist may be a sculptor, photographer or etcher ; a musician may be a violinist, vocalist, composer or flutist. An engineer may be an inventor, designer or a mechanic and so on. Hence it would be impossible to make an entire catalogue of professions and group them to suit astrological factors-

Generally speaking Jupiter and Mercury refer to intellectual avocations, Venus to aesthetic professions, the Sun, the Moon and Mars to economic occupations. Mercury to traders, Saturn to hard working jobs and Rahu and Ketu to routine workers.

In a chart there may be blends of different planetary influences. A philosopher and a scientist are both intellectual workers: but in the former case Jupiter will be prominent and in the latter, Mercury. If these influences are further affected by those of the Sun or Mars, then service under the State is indicated.

Mercury is a very important planet for creative or fictional writing. Jupiter and Venus influencing Mercury in the 10th house may give rise to a poet. Mercury and Jupiter may make one shine as an author or spiritual, literary and religious subjects. Mercury's situation in the 10th is the best gift for an author. In the absence of such a combination, Mercury should occupy a quadrant, preferably the 7th house.

Chart No. 114.- Born 14-11-1889 at 11-03 p.m.

(L.M.T.) at 25°N 82°E.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 13 years, 7 months and days.

Mercury is powerfully placed in the 4th house in Libra (Chart No. 114). Mercury combines with 4th lord Venus

Who is also the generator of Malavya Yoga. Mercury as the intellectual planet is between the Sun and Mars revealing the native's political doctrines. His intellectual output in prison was prodigious.

Three instances draw our attention in the matter of deciding profession. They are:—

- (1) When the 10th house is not occupied by any planet
- (2) When the 10th house is occupied by a planet
- (3) When the 10th house is occupied by more than one planet.

Taking the first: When there is no planet in the 10th house, take the 10th lord as primary determinant and the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 10th house as the secondary determinant. Between the two, the stronger planet generally indicates the nature of profession.

When the 10th house is occupied by a planet, then of the lord of the 10th house, its occupant and the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 10th lord, the strongest planet becomes the primary determinant.

When the 10th house is occupied by more than one planet, the most powerful planet becomes the prime determinant provided there is no conjunction. If there is a conjunction, the

stronger of the Navamsha lords of these two planets will give the clue. Or, when the different planets are more or less of equal strength, then there will be a blending of influences and more than one occupation may be indicated. These principles are very general and must be adapted suitably. The 10th house should be reckoned not only from Lagna but also from the Moon and the Sun. It is also common experience that the reckoning made from the strongest of these three centers gives good results in judging occupation.

Chart No. 115.—*Born 29-4-1901 at 10-10 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 35 N 40, 139 E 40.*

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 3 years, 9 months and 24 days.

The Lagna in Chart No. 115 is Sagittarius and is very powerful being occupied by own lord Jupiter. The 10th lord is Mercury and he occupies the Navamsha of Mars in great strength. He is Vargottama (occupies the same sign in Rashi and Navamsha). The chart belongs to a military emperor with aggressive tendencies. Mars as lord of the sign occupied by the 10th lord Mercury has given a militant profession.

From the Moon also, the 10th house is a sign ruled by Mercury who is in a martian Navamsha. From the Sun the 10th house being Capricorn its lord Saturn is in Scorpio Navamsha ruled by Mars again. Or consider the strongest of the Lagna, the Moon and the Sun. The Lagna is occupied by own lord Jupiter and 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn. The Sun sign is also strong, the Sun being exalted and with Mercury and Venus.

The Moon sign is Virgo aspected by Saturn. The Lagna would emerge the strongest of the three and the 10th lord from here indicates a military profession.

In deciding the vocational determinant, another important factor is also to be considered, viz., the planet whose shad-vargas predominate in regard to the 10th lord and the 10th house.

In Chart No. 115, the Ascendant (10 2 rupas) is more powerfully than the Moon (8.8 rupas). The 10th is occupied by the Moon. The 10th lord is Mercury and he is in the Navamsha of Mars. Mercury occupies six vargas of Mars while Mars has 3 vargas of the Sun. Though the Moon (occupant of the 10th house) is more important than Mercury (the ruler of the 10th house) yet as the Moon is in a *Bhava-sandhi* (junction point), he is rendered incapable of giving the results of the 10th house. Therefore Mercury and his shadvarga strength, viz., that of Mars, determine profession as being predominantly military.

Planets in the Tenth House

The Sun: The native is successful in all that he undertakes. He will be strong and happy. He will have sons, vehicles, fame, intelligence, money and power. He will be employed in government service. He will acquire ancestral wealth. He will be fond of music and have personal magnetism.

If Mars associates with the Sun, the native becomes addicted to vices like drinking, etc. If Mercury joins the Sun he acquires profound knowledge of the sciences. He will be fond of women and ornaments. If Venus joins the Sun in the 10th house, the native gets a rich wife. Saturn with the Sun generally causes sorrow and dejection.

The Moon: The native will be religious, wealthy, intelligent and bold. He will succeed in all his endeavours. He will

obtain corn, ornaments, women and will be skilled in the arts. He will be of a helpful nature and virtuous. Jupiter with the Moon makes the native learned in ancient subjects and skilled in astrology. If Saturn aspects the Moon, the native will be a dispassionate thinker but earning through printing and selling books. He will have many friends and lead a comfortable and long life. He will be the trustee of religious institutions.

Mars: Other combinations favouring the native may become a cruel ruler. He will be fond of praise and may take bold steps in governing. He will be rash. He will earn much money. If Mercury joins Mars, the person will be a skilled scientist or technician patronised by the rulers. If Jupiter is with Mars, the native becomes the head of low-class people. If with Venus, he becomes a trader in foreign lands. If Saturn and Mars combine in the 10th house, he will be daring but will have no progeny.

Mercury: He will be a happy and straightforward person. He will be a scholar in many subjects and engaged in acquiring more knowledge and fame. He will be successful in all his endeavours. He will have defective eyesight but profound knowledge in astronomy and mathematics. If Venus joins him, the native will have a charming wife and wealth. If Jupiter, he will be unhappy, and childless but move in prominent circles of the government. Saturn and Mercury make the native toil in jobs like that of a copyist or proofreader and suffer penury.

Jupiter: The native will be a high official in the government. Rich, virtuous, steadfast in his spiritual or religious life, wise and happy, he will be guided by high principles. If Jupiter and Venus combine in the 10th house, the person is held in esteem by the government and entrusted with the protection Of the Brahmins (learned people). If he is with Rahu, he

becomes a mischief-maker and will create trouble for others at every step. If Jupiter is aspected by Mars, the native heads research institutes, academics and educational institutions.

Venus: The native earns through houses and buildings. He will be highly influential and has many women working for him. He will be social, friendly and renowned. If Venus combines with Saturn, the native will profit from cosmetics and articles used by women. He will have healing powers and will be a skilled trader. His education will be disrupted. He will have respect for divine people.

Saturn: The native becomes a ruler or minister. He will be an agriculturist, brave, rich and famous. He will be dispassionate in nature and will work for the downtrodden masses. He will be judicious and work in the capacity of a judge. The native visits sacred rivers and shrines and in later life becomes an ascetic. His career will be marked by sudden elevations and depressions. If Saturn is associated with the 8th lord in a malefic Navamsha, the native suffers under a tyrannical superior officer. If the 10th lord joins Saturn together with the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 10th lord and is influenced by aspect or conjunction with the 6th lord, the native will have more than one wife.

Rahu: There is a tendency to lusts after widows. He will be a skilled artist with a flair for poetry and literature. He travels widely and is learned. He will be famous and will engage himself in business. He will have limited issues. Bold and somewhat adventurous he commits many sins.

Ketu: The native will be strong, bold and well-known. He will commit vile deeds and be impure in his resolves. He will face many obstacles in all his undertakings. He will be very clever. If beneficeially disposed, the native will be happy,

religious, well read in the scriptures and visit many pilgrim centers and sacred rivers.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Tenth House

The following factors are of significance in timing events connected with the tenth house:—

(a) Lord of the 10th house, (b) planet or planets aspecting the 10th house, (c) planet or planets posited in the 10th house,

(D) planets aspecting the lord of the 10th house, (e) planet or planets in association with lord of the 10th house, and (f) the 10th lord from the Moon.

These factors may influence the 10th house either as lords of the main periods or as lords of the sub-periods. (1) The sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 10th house in the major periods of planets which are also capable of influencing the 10th house produce results *par excellence* pertaining to the 10th house. (2) The sub-periods of planets associated with the 10th house in the major periods of planets which are not related to the 10th house produce results pertaining to the 10th house only to a limited extent. (3) Similarly the sub-periods of planets that are not related to the 10th house in the major periods of planets associated with the 10th house will produce effects pertaining to the 10th house only to a small extent.

In Chart No. 116, we note:—

(a) Lord of the 10th house—Mercury

(b) Planet aspecting the 10th house—Mars

(c) Planets posited in the 10th house—nil

(d) Planets aspecting the lord of the 10th house—nil

Chart No. 116.—BORN 26-2-1953 at 9-20 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N. 77 E 30.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 7 years, 10 months and 26 days.

(e) Planets in association with the 10th lord—Venus and Mars.

(f) The 10th lord from the Moon —Mars.

Therefore Mercury, Mars and Venus can produce results of the 10th house in their Dasha and Bhuktis. The native graduated in engineering during Mars Bhukti, Venus Dasha both connected with the 10th house. He secured a lucrative job in a big Government undertaking in the same Bhukti and Dasha.

Going back to Chart No. 114, the beginning of Venus Dasha (Venus aspects the 10th house) saw the native settle down to the practice of Law (Mercury, Sun, Venus and Mars aspecting the 10th is a formidable combination). Ketu Bhukti in Venus Dasha saw the native President of the Indian National Congress—a great honour and also a great responsibility. Ketu is in the 6th with 9th lord Jupiter who aspects the 10th house and becomes capable of bringing distinction and authority in the native's career. The major and sub-lords, Venus and Ketu, are disposed in the 3rd and 11th from each other—an ideal combination for elevation in career. With the commencement of the Sun's Dasha, the native's popularity began to wax further. The Sun is a political planet and aspects the 10th. The Sun's Dasha was not eventful but the Sun being in a Keeta Rashi, a series of detentions took place. As soon as Mars Dasha began, the native became Vice-President of the Indian Interim Government. Mars is a Yoga Karaka. Rahu Bhukti made the native the first Prime Minister of India. Rahu is in a mercurial sign and is aspected by 9th lord Jupiter who, in turn, aspects the 10th house trinally forming a Raja-Yoga. The Dasha and Bhukti lords, Mars and Rahu, are in mutual quadrants.

Nature of Results

The lordship, aspects, location and the general strength of a planet capable of influencing the 10th house determine the nature of results the planet produces in its Dasha. In general, the following results, relating to the 10th house, are likely in the Dasha and Bhuktis of different planets.

The Sun: Acquisition of wealth and learning. Health gains vitality. Founds institutions and gets a high position. Domestic happiness and prosperity of sons. Succeeds in military career and political ambitions. *The Moon:* Becomes passionate and adulterous, suffers mental unrest and a trustee of some religious or social institution. Gives away money in charity. Gets many friends. Acquires health, wealth and comforts. If in unfriendly sign, death or illness to mother and danger from swindlers. *Mars:* Acquires wealth and fame.

Prosperes in agriculture and gets good profits in business. Gets adoration of relations. Gains energy and clarity of thinking. If a Yoga Karaka, happiness and success during the entire period. Gains through fine arts and increased income from lands. *Mercury:* Gains academic distinction and recognition. Enjoys fortune of a high order. Eye-sight deteriorates. Indulges in charity and noble deeds. Succeeds in trade, religious activity and spiritual evolution. *Jupiter:* Becomes virtuous. Acquires wealth and conveyances. Birth of issues. Prospers in agriculture. *Venus:* Earns name, money and fame through law. Enjoys social life. Education suffers. Acts in accordance with scriptures doing his duty. *Saturn:* Goes on pilgrimages. Suffers from gastric complaints. Meets with success in a sensational way. Goes to foreign countries. If a malefic by lordship and occupation, a very bad period in life. *Rahu:* Involvement with undesirable women. Becomes a creative writer or artist. General prosperity. If Rahu is ill-disposed, mental derangement and affection. *Ketu:* Does highly intelligent work. Becomes spiritual and works for the poorer classes. Travels widely. Destruction of dear ones, properties and self-respect.

The following results can be generally expected to take place during the Dasha of the lord of the 10th house:—

Benefices with the 10th lord in the Ascendant with the Ascendant lord make the native renowned. He will occupy a top position in the Government and exercise much power and authority. He will be noble and engage himself in charitable deeds such as gifting away clothes, building hostels, orphanages, wells and hospitals. If the 10th lord is placed in the 6th, 8th or 12th in the

Navamsha, the native will be a just and peace-loving man. He will be of moderate means with neither fame nor power.

If the 10th lord combines with malefic in the Ascendant, his Dasha brings in disgrace and humiliation. The native may live on gifts obtained at death and similar inauspicious ceremonies.

If the lord of the 10th house is placed in the 2nd with the 2nd lord, the native earns riches in the Dasha of the 10th lord. His fame for his riches spreads widely. His family will look to him for everything and will hold his opinions in high esteem. He will work for the government in an influential job with many servants at his beck and call. He will have many dependents. He will feed innumerable people. He will be magnanimous and always help others. If Raja-Yogas obtain in the chart, the native's power and authority will have no limit. If malefic combine in the 2nd house, the native suffers from eye-troubles and family misunderstandings. He will be beset with various kinds of troubles and lose his money. Poverty will stare him in the face. He will not get food and his speech assumes viciousness. He suffers ill-fame.

If the lord of the 10th house occupies the 3rd house with the 3rd lord, the native's prosperity booms in the Dasha of the 10th lord. He becomes famous as a bold writer during this period. He rises swiftly in his career with frequent promotions. His brothers will prosper well. He acquires musical talent and becomes famous in this field. If the 10th lord in the 3rd is in the 6th, 8th or 12th Navamsha, the native has a mediocre period. He may work for newspapers or publishing houses. If the 3rd lord and Karaka are afflicted, then misunderstandings will arise between brothers, and the native may suffer mental aberration. He will wander aimlessly during the 10th lord's Dasha.

If the lord of the 10th house occupies the 4th house with the 4th lord, the native enjoys mental happiness and gains fame through his immovable properties. His income will be

through lands and buildings if the 4th lord is Mars or Mars associates with the 10th lord. He will also undertake agricultural pursuits. If Mercury or Jupiter is with the 10th lord, the native heads an educational or research organisation. His family will come to be known for its respectability. If malefics afflict the 10th lord, the native suffers mental vacillation

and takes wrong decisions which affect his reputation adversely.

If the 10th lord joins the 5th lord in the 5th house and benefices also aspect the combination, the native rises to the rank of a minister during this period. If powerful Raja-Yogas are present, the native may even become the ruler of a country. If a beneficeially disposed 8th lord joins the combination, the native may become a ruler or prime-minister following the death of his predecessor. If Rahu or Saturn in strength is involved in the combination, the native is elected to office. His fame will spread widely and he will innovate many reforms helpful to society. If the 10th lord is in inimical signs or in the 6th, 8th or 12th from the Navamsha Lagna, the results will be greatly reduced and the native may be a mere member of the Assembly.

When the lord of the 10th house occupies the 6th house, the former's Dasha will make the native a court official. If powerful planets are involved, he becomes a High Court or Supreme Court Judge. If the 10th lord is of feeble strength, the native may work as a summons-bearer or bench-clerk or attendant in the courts. The native's maternal uncle will be an influential and prosperous man. If Mars, the Sun, Leo, Scorpio, Aries are the planets and signs involved, the native becomes a skilled surgeon or physician. If malefic afflict the 10th lord, the Dasha makes the native work for others at death and similar inauspicious ceremonies.

If the lord of the 10th house occupies the 7th with the 7th lord, the native works abroad where he gets distinction and recognition. He marries a wife from a good family. She will also work or otherwise boost his earnings by helping him in his work. He goes to many shrines, holy places and sacred rivers. If the Moon joins the 7th lord, his work will be connected with conveyances. If the

combination takes place in an airy sign he may work as a pilot, in a fiery sign he may work for the railways and in earthy signs, he may work in automobile companies. If malefic afflict the 10th lord, he will follow a profession that may not fetch much money and as a consequence suffer penury. His wife will be a quarrelsome woman coming from a low and uncultured family. If Mars afflicts the 7th house, she will leave him in the Dasha of the 10th lord.

If the lord of the 10th house is in the 8th with the 8th lord, the native may lose his job in humiliating circumstances in the Dasha of the 10th lord. If the 10th lord is fortified he will be only suspended and then reinstated. The native will hold low jobs or take to a career of crime if Rahu afflicts the Moon and the 10th lord. He will lose lands, and pests and other troubles will spoil his agricultural income. He will suffer breaks in education which may not be completed. He suffers losses through his vehicles and in every other manner.

If the lord of the 10th house is in the 9th with the 9th lord subject to beneficeial aspects, the native leads a life of righteousness. He will earn through fair means and become well known for his sense of fairplay and justice. If Ketu joins the 10th lord, the person embarks on a life of spiritual sadhana. If the Sun influences powerfully the 10th lord, the native

works for the Government or take up the medical profession. If the Moon be strong, he will work as an auditor or banker in the Government or in some big undertaking. If Mars aspects the 10th lord or associates with him, he will acquire immovable property from his father. If Mercury is powerfully disposed, he goes abroad for education and research in the Dasha of the 10th lord. The native will prosper along with his father if Jupiter associates with the 10th lord. Venus in the same position will confer on the native gold, precious stones, conveyances and all kinds of comforts in the 10th lord's Dasha. If Saturn is the influencing planet, the native will head an industrial or other concern employing labour. If Saturn and the 10th lord are both weakly disposed or if the 10th lord is in an inimical sign, eclipsed or debilitated or in the 6th, 8th or 12th in Navamsha, the native himself will be forced to work as a servant.

If the lord of the 10th house is placed in the 10th house with benefices, the native will become wealthy and fortunate. He achieves distinction in his profession but after a hard struggle. If Raja-Yogas are present, the native acquires power, status and eminence in the Dasha of the 10th lord. There will be many people working under him who will respect his word as law. The native enjoys good health and does many charitable deeds. He founds institutions relating to his field of activity. If afflicted by malefic, the native suffers poverty. He will have a step-mother who will ill-treat him and cause him hardships during the 10th lord's Dasha. He will lose his job and drift about in misery.

If the lord of the 10th house occupies the 11th house with the 11th lord, the native will become a rich and prosperous man. He will have many businesses and all his ventures will turn out successful. He will have powerful friends in the government and upper classes. His personality will acquire charm and he will be a popular figure in social circles. He will have many men at his command and get possession of many mansions. If the Moon is with the 10th lord, he earns through vehicles, trade in sea-products, milk, restaurants. If the Sun is with the 10th lord, his income comes from woollen-factories, match-industries, gold market and chemicals. If Mercury is with the 11th lord he earns distinction as a great intellectual and thinker and gets some fabulous cash award. If Jupiter, he will head many institutions of learning as a chairman or trustee. Or he may be a newspaper magnate or prosperous publisher. If the 10th lord is in a malefic Navamsha and the 11th house is also afflicted, these same sources will give the native losses. Or if the 10th lord is feeble in strength but not afflicted, his Dasha fetches the native moderate success and wealth.

If the ruler of the 10th house is placed in the 12th house with the 12th lord with benefices, the native may head a medical institution or a prison or a remand home in the 10th lord's Dasha. If the 10th lord is fortified, the native pursues his spiritual inclinations with zeal. If malefic afflict, the native suffers humiliation. He will lose his job and if in business, losses will accrue to him. He will

have unconventional professions and people will revile at him. He wanders aimlessly with no domestic peace.

An examination of professional prospects would include the study of the 2nd house also as the source of income which must necessarily be through one's occupation. The ninth house is also of relevance since it rules luck or fortune and indirectly all distinction, fame, success and sudden gains as attributed to Bhagya. The 11th house rules gains and espe-

cially in professions that are in the nature of trade gives a clue to the calling in which the native would prosper.

The presence of powerful Raja-Yogas, Dhanayogas and Mahapurusha Yogas is of importance in assessing the general strength of the horoscope and the heights to which the native may rise.

If the 10th house is vacant, then the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 10th lord gives a clue to the nature of the profession the native may follow. In this case also, the reckoning is to be made from the Lagna, the Moon or the Sun depending on whichever of the three is most powerful.

If the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 10th lord is the Sun, the native earns through work connected with medicine, wool, grass, grain, gold, diplomacy and mediation and arbitration. If this planet be the Moon, the native will deal in ships, pearls, sea-products, agriculture, horticulture, humour (cartoonist), women and clothes. If Mars be the ruler of the Navamsha occupied by the 10th lord, the native makes his living through metals, minerals, buildings, occupations involving fire, thieving, feats of valour, military occupations, butchering, driving, chemist-shops and doctoring. If Mercury be the ruler, the native earns as a mathematician, poet, artist, sculptor, writer, journalist, astrologer, priest whose services can be engaged and similar callings. Jupiter gives the occupation of a judge, teacher, counsellor, lawyer, bankers, ministers, preachers, and similar callings. If Venus is the lord, the native earns as a dealer in gold, precious stones, cattle, apparel and textiles, beautician, perfumes, elephants, horses, cars and other conveyances, hoteliering, and through the show-business such as cinema, dancing, dramas and the like. Saturn makes one engage in humble professions such as craft, tilling,

factory and mill-workers, labour of every kind, jailors, wardens, shoe-maker, miner, practitioner of witchcraft, and similar occupations.

The native of Chart No. 117 is a teacher in a college. The Moon lord of the 10th house is in the 10th aspected by Mars from a jupiterian sign and by exalted Saturn 4th and 5th lord. The Moon indicates callings that relate to people. The 10th lord occupies a jupiterian constellation as well which should give a teaching job.

The nature of the sign in which the 10th house falls is also of significance. Fiery signs on the 10th house indicate engineering, steel and iron industries, combustion engines, locomotives as describing the general nature of profession. Mars in the 10th in Aries aspected by the Moon may give a

Chart No. 117.-Born 10-4-1954 at 7-20 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 12N18, 76 E 42.

Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 0 year, 4 months and 15 days.

job relating to automobiles. Mars and Mercury may make one a mechanical engineer. Airy signs denote intellectual professions philosophers, writers, thinkers, scientists and researchers. Libra on the 10th Bhava with Mercury and Rahu can make the native a scientist with an engineering background. Jupiter or Saturn could indicate legal profession while the Moon also there with Mercury may point to a writer on religion or fiction. Earthy signs rule professions that require practicality such as administration, economics and occupations such as construction of buildings, mining, agriculture, estate agencies and the like. Watery signs give professions which are connected with liquids—chemistry, biology, dairy-farming, breweries, bottled drinks, laundries, shipping and water technology.

Movable signs endow the native with push, energy and enterprise so that such natives are best fitted for jobs requiring these qualities—salesmen, pioneering work, market executives, medical representatives, etc. Fixed signs give one the capacity to persevere against odds and a fixity of purpose. People with such signs on the 10th house will succeed as research workers. Common signs being mutable, if strong, give the capacity both for go-ahead jobs and those that require steady work depending upon the planets and signs involved.

Besides the 10th lord and house, the sign occupied by the 10th lord, other planets and sign or signs predominant in the chart as well as a fortified Lagna are some more factors that go to colour the occupation or vocation of the native. We give below some general guidelines on the nature of career the different signs and planets broadly indicate.

Aries: Natives born with Aries strong, fare well in careers that require enterprise, dynamism and energy. They are suited

for jobs requiring exploration and courage and do well as soldiers, policemen, army workers, scientists, engineers,

dentists, surgeons, mechanics and metal and mineral technologists. Since Aries rules the head, as surgeons they exhibit skill in brain surgery. Aries is the natural fighter. If Mercury and Jupiter be strongly disposed, the native emerges as a powerful writer, journalist or lawyer—fighting for a cause. Venus strong makes Aries-natives dashing executives or salesmen. Mars strong gives industrial workers, hunters, explorers and officers of law. If the Sun be strong, the native would be an industrialist, politician or owner of a timber-yard or lumber-yard. Saturn and Aries strong would give trade-unionists.

Chart No. 118.—Born 18-4-1904 at 5-57 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 25

N 18, 83 E 00.

Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 0 month and 13 days.

In Chart No. 118, Lagna is Vargottama, Lagna lord Venus is exalted in the 6th house with 6th lord Jupiter, Mars is in the 7th in his moolatrikona sign. Saturn, the Yoga Karaka, occupies another Kendra and both luminaries are exalted, lifting the chart well above average. The 10th lord Moon occupies Pisces Navamsha ruled by Jupiter. The 10th lord from the Moon, namely, Saturn occupies a Navamsha ruled by Mercury. The Karaka Sun also occupies a Navamsha of Mercury. Mercury and Jupiter being dominant, the native's career is linked with communication (Mercury) and publishing (Jupiter). The native is a newspaper magnate. Aries is the most powerful sign in the chart because, being a quadranit is occupied by exalted Sun, 9th lord Mercury and sign lord Mars. The native proved to be an independent and intrepid newspaperman even during the Indira Emergency when he was harrassed and bullied by the caucus in every conceivable manner.

Taurus: Natives with this sign strong are practical people with dogged determination and perseverance. Since it is the second sign of the zodiac, bankers, cashiers, capitalists, financiers and money-lenders are indicated. Cosmetics, jewellery, articles of fashion come under this sign. Taurus strong natives make good advertising and publicity agents. They can be good throat specialists and singers. Venus strong would make skilled instrumentalists and the Moon would give singers. Mercury-Moon-Venus would give composers, acousticians and audition experts. Mars and the Moon refer to agriculturists.

The native of Chart No. 119 is an accounts officer in a firm. The 10th house is aspected by the Moon and Jupiter. The 10th lord occupies a Navamsha of Mercury, the planet related to account-keeping, auditing, book-keeping and similar vocations. The Ascendant is Taurus, the second sign of the zodiac ruling finance and is occupied by the 10th lord Saturn.

Chart No. 119.— *Born 13-1-1944 at 1-49 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 22N*

35, 88 E 23.

Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth . 5 years, 11 months.

It is aspected by sign lord Venus and is powerful indicating a job connected with finances.

Gemini: Natives of Gemini make good workers in all areas of communication. They fare well as language experts, interpreters, sales agents, translators, reporters, writers and researchers. If the Sun be strong, they gain excellence in engineering branches and in analytical studies of law and education. Since Mercury is the planet of trade also, they do well as auditors, accountants and similar jobs. It also gives mathematicians and writers. If Mercury is predominant, fiction-writers and Jupiter strong would give drama-writers. Venus and Gemini would give poetic abilities. If Mercury and Jupiter are involved, there would be serious writing—history, biographies, essays ; Mercury, Mars and Jupiter with Gemini give proficiency in feature-writing, news-reporting and editing.

Chart No. 120.—Born 29-6-1864 at about 3-55a.m. (LM.T.) at 22 N 35, 88 E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 15 years, 6 months and 9 days.

Chart No. 120 is of a great educationist, mathematician and jurist. The native had outstanding mental capacities with a distinct bent for mathematics. The Lagna is occupied by Mercury, the planet of intelligence. He is in *parivartana* with Venus in Gemini. Gemini is occupied by Lagna and 4th lords, Venus and Sun respectively, and aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn and Jupiter. Gemini is the most powerful sign in the chart endowing the native with wide learning.

Cancer: Cancer strong in a chart indicates biology, botany, zoology, marine life, zoo-keeping, dairy-farming, bee-keeping and trade in honey, fish, etc. Such natives make good house-keepers and can therefore work as matrons, housewives, hotel-superintendents and similar jobs. They also make kind nurses and gentle doctors. Since Cancer is a domestic sign, if the Moon, Venus and Mars are involved,

success is likely in hotel-running, snack-bars, bakery and confectionery business, ice-cream parlours, etc. If Cancer is afflicted, then the native's vocation will be connected with wines and breweries. They make good laundrymen and sailors since Cancer is a watery sign. If Saturn, Mercury or Jupiter is involved, the native tends to be good at archaeology, history, museum-work, teaching. The Moon and Jupiter would give teachers, social workers and institutional workers. The Sun and Cancer with Moon and Jupiter give philanthropists.

In Chart No. 121 Cancer, Ascendant, is occupied by its own lord the Moon, 10th lord Mars, 9th lord exalted Jupiter and Rahu. This is by far the most predominant Rashi in the chart. Mars as

the 10th lord has given a technological background to the native but his expertise is in alcohol technology.

Chart No. 121.—Born 28-5-1944 at 9-50 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 28 days.

N, 77 E35.

Cancer rules wines and breweries and Rahu afflicting the sign and planets in it has given the native the job of an alcohol technologist.

Leo: Leo being an utopian royal sign, Leo-strong natives fare well in jobs of authority and power. They make good executives, administrators and generally do well as the boss. They are fitted for jobs in administrative cadres and work well in the stock-exchange, investment business, jewellery and gold, circus-training, as forest officers, film and drama directors, foremen. Leo has a special propensity for the doctoring line, drugs and chemicals. The Sun and Mars predominant give political leaders and workers while the Sun and Venus give ambassadors, diplomats and foreign service jobs requiring polish and sophistication.

Chart No. 122.- Born 12-5-1897 at 10-19 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 9

N 51, 78 E 37.

Balance of Sun Dasha at birth: 4 years, 6 months and 27 days.

The Karaka for mind, Moon, in Leo in association with Jupiter, lord of the 9th and aspected by Saturn, lord of the 7th is the most important combination in Chart No. 122 around which the entire life of the native revolved. Besides causing Gajakesari Yoga, this combination gave the native a certain sensitiveness (lunar trait) that found expression in subliminal ways. Venus, the planet of poetry,

who happens to be the lord of the 4th house is in the 10th in the house of practical Mars and aspected by *gnanaKaraka* Jupiter from Chandra Lagna. This confers poetical talents of an extraordinary nature. The native was a great Tamil poet with skill in English and French versification also. The sign Leo in strength made the native essentially an ardent and a fiery nationalist.

Virgo: Virgo natives have an eye for detail. They make good teachers, manicurists, retail shop-keepers, clerks, receptionists, secretaries, postal employees, bus drivers and conductors, book-binders, stenographers, interpreters, translators, librarians, radio and television announcers, paper-dealers, handwriting and fingerprint experts, notaries public, computer operators, writers, editors, reporters, psychologists and psychiatrists, healers, doctors, explorers, detectives. They do well in jobs requiring intelligence and efficiency. Mercury and Virgo give book-keepers, statisticians, cashiers, bank-clerks. Saturn related to Virgo indicates typists, museum-curators and book-keepers while the Sun has to do with auditors, tax-officers and chartered accountants. Venus governs filing-clerks, sales girls or salesmen and librarians.

In Chart No. 123 the 10th house is Cancer occupied by the Moon indicating the job relates to the public. Mars and Jupiter aspect the 10th house and 10th lord indicating a post of authority. Chart No. 123 is of an income-tax official. The

Chart No. 123.—Born 2-10-1926 at 8-5 a.m. (I.ST) at 16N 13. 80 E 36.

Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 7 years, 4 months and 22 days.

Chart No. 124.—Born 9-5-1922 at 9-32 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 18 N 7, 83 E 27.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 0 year, 6 months and 6 days.

sign Virgo is strong, though in the 12th house, being occupied by exalted sign-lord Mercury, Venus and Sun and being aspected by Jupiter.

In Chart No. 124, the 10th house is Virgo which is also the most predominant sign in the chart. Saturn there indicates a job as a stenographer. Rahu in the 10th afflicts Virgo coming in the way of advancement.

Libra: Libra being the sign of the balance, natives with this sign strong make good management consultants, lawyers, judges, solicitors, logicians and officers of the law, diplomats and public relations officers. Since it is ruled by Venus, it gives singers, actors, beauticians, haberdashers, fashion-models, interior decorators and furniture-makers, perfume-manufacturers, social workers, photographers, tea-shop and coffee-bar owners, snack and restaurant keepers and all similar trades. Venus powerful with Rahu and the Moon would give artists, sculptors, cinema artistes and models. If Libra and Saturn and Venus figure in strength cartoonists, cameramen, tailors, dress-designers and make-up assistants would be the result. Mars, Rahu, Venus make the native work in cabaret shows, gambling casinos and similar haunts of sin and pleasure.

Note how Libra dominates in Chart No. 125. It is occupied by Lagna lord Venus, 9th and 12th lord Mercury and 11th lord the Sun *neechabhanga*. The native is a top executive in a management firm and a nutritional consultant.

Scorpio: Being a mystic sign, Scorpio produces mystics, philosophers, astrologers and occultists. Being secretive, detectives and clever criminals also come under this sign. Nurses, chemists, doctors, explorers, geographers, barbers, dentists, mechanics, men of the armed and police-forces, navigators, coffin-makers, undertakers, life-insurance agents

272 How to Judge a Horoscope

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 10 months and

Chart No. 125.-Born 20-10-1931 at 7-20a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 20, 74 E 45.

3 days.

and business and embalmers come under this sign. If Mars is strong, then railway and tram workers, police and army personnel, home guards, telephone operators and telegraphists are indicated. The Moon and Scorpio would give pearl-divers, dealers in sea-foods, corals, poisons, drugs and chemicals. The Sun strong would indicate an executive job in these callings.

Chart No. 126 is of an international figure in astrology whose predictions have been fulfilled to a remarkable degree. The mystic sign Scorpio is powerfully placed in the 10th house. It is aspected by exalted Moon and Lagna lord Saturn. It is occupied by Vargottama Jupiter and aspected by the 10th lord Mars. Four planets influence Scorpio in great strength.

Sagittarius: Sagittarius natives are bold and practical. They do well in sports, horse-training, as jockeys, stewards, preachers, freedom fighters, advocates for any cause, organisers, financiers, gamblers, leather-dealers and experts, shoe

Chart No. 126.-Born 8-8-1912 at 7-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 30.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 6 days.

and footwear makers or dealers. Jupiter and Mercury strong would give rise to teachers, religious reformers, theologians. Saturn, Mercury and Jupiter would indicate lawyers, judges, magistrates and philosophers.

Chart No. 127 is that of a highly successful lawyer who later took part in the freedom movement and was the first President of the Indian Republic. The crux of the horoscope revolves round Sagittarius which is not only the Lagna but also the pivot of a powerful Raja-Yoga involving 5th lord Mars, Lagna lord Jupiter, 10th lord Mercury and Saturn. Mercury, Saturn and Jupiter (Vargottama) influence Sagittarius powerfully indicating the native's legal career.

Capricorn: This sign makes the native hard-working and able. Agriculture, mining, forest products, farming, horti-

Chart No. 127.-Born 3-12-1884 at 8-45 am. (L.M T.) at 25 N 36, 95 E 10.

Balance of Mars Oasa at birth: 5 years, 10 months and 17 days.

Chart No. 128.—Born 19-12-1952 at 11-16 p m. (I.ST.) at 11 N05, 77 E 20.

Balance of the Moon Dasha at birth: 9 years, 2 months and 3 days.

culture, mineralogy and geology, suit such natives well. They have great organising capacities and make good conveners and secretaries. Executive and political posts requiring patience and plodding come under Capricorn. Saturn strong makes for bankers, merchants and agriculturists. Mars makes mineralogists, geologists and forest officers.

Chart No. 128 is that of a businessman dealing in timber in the forests of South India. Capricorn is the 6th house and is occupied by the 10th lord Venus, exalted Yoga Karaka Mars, Moon and Rahu shifting emphasis to callings coming under this sign.

Aquarius: Natives with Aquarius strong in the chart are usually advisers of some sort technical, legal, social or just friendly. All innovative and unusual callings come under this sign. Workers in electricity, atomic power, computer technology, automobile and aeroplane mechanics and television technology come under Aquarius. Such natives are ingenious and become inventors if Mercury is strong. They make good astrologers, telepathists and hypnotists. Neurologists, X-ray workers and dealers in medical appliance come under this sign. They can also succeed in nature-cure therapy. Saturn strong makes engineers and scientists. Aquarius strong produces great philosophers also.

Mark the concentration of 3 planets—the Sun, Mercury and Jupiter in Aquarius—a philosophical sign all in the 10th or KarmaSthana from Lagna in Chart No. 129. The native was a real philosopher and Karmayogi. This combination of planets also made the native an authority not only on astrology but also in Indian sciences and history as well.

Pisces: Doctors, surgeons, nurses, monks, jailors and prison-workers, sanatorium workers, convent-runners come under this sign. Work requiring imagination suits such natives. Film-making, script-writing, composing, choreography, social work, work in orphanages, museum, library, club and similar bodies and group activity comes easily to natives with strong Pisces. They make good musicians, inspired poets and occult writers, travel agents, petrol and oil-dealers, sea-produce dealers, owners of amusement centres, anaesthetists, coast guards, private investigators and spirit mediums. Venus strong produces painters and actors.

Chart No. 129. Born 12-2-1856 at about 2-21 p.m (L.M.T) at 18° N, 84 E.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 12 years, 3 months and 9 days.

The Lagna lord Moon in Chart No. 130 is in the 9th in Pisces in exact conjunction with Jupiter. Rahu (Vargottama) is also in Pisces aspected by Saturn. Pisces becomes the focal point of powerful planetary influences. The native was a man of various gifts - a great Sanskrit scholar, a powerful writer and poet and a suong, subtle lucid thinker.

Chart No. 130.—Born 23-7-1856 at 6-24 a m. (LM.T.) at 18 N 32, 73 E 53.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at biith: 13 years, 8 months and 14 days.

In addition the planets also signify a variety of professions, The Sun indicates those in authority, rulers, dignitaries, government, goldsmiths, jewellers, financiers, occupations involving children, circus-trainers, theatre-owners and managers. The Moon governs travelling and all travelling requisites, sailors, nurses, liquor dealers, laundry-owners, gardeners, confectioners and bakers, house-keepers, dairy- owners, obstetricians, healing, plastics, catering, eating places and waiters. Mars signifies firemen, metallurgists, armament- factories, machine tools, soldiers, police, surgeons, dentists, barbers, cooks, hardware goods, locksmiths, boxers, butchers, chemists and druggists. Mercury rules documentation and recording and all jobs connected with such work, teaching, writing, clerks, accountants, book-keepers, postal men, bus drivers and train employees, architects, correspondents, stenographers, interpre-

ters, messengers, reporters, radio and other communication media, stationeries, printing and telephone operators. Jupiter rules counsellors, lawyers, lecturers, publishers, writers, astrologers, travel-agents, priests and temple trustees and officials, cashiers, philosophers, literateurs, grocers and tobacconists. Venus refers to poets, artists, cinema artistes, dancers, singers, musicians, instrumentalists, hat and dress dealers and makers, silks and expensive textiles, perfumeries, cosmeticians, beauticians, enterlainers of all kinds, dealers in furnishings, furniture-makers, coffee

planters, tea estate owners, fancy articles, ladies' articles, objects of art and fashion, social secretaries, photography, engravers, cartoonists, flower sellers and embroiderers. Saturn indicates miners, coal and fuel of every kind, petrol, real estate business, craftsmen, plumbers, architects, cemetery, excavators, building contractors and masons, leather goods, hides, ice- making, time-pieces, coffin and tomb makers, farm and factory labour, watchmen, undertakers, priests, monks, nuns, renunciates and philosophers.

According to Jaimini, the planet that gets the largest number of degrees in a sign as his longitude becomes the AtmaKaraka. The sign in which the AtmaKaraka is situated in the Navamsha becomes what is called Karakamsa, a very important point in the horoscope. If the Sun is associated with AtmaKaraka either in the Rashi or in the Navamsha, the native becomes a statesman or diplomat.

If the Sun as AtmaKaraka is aspected by Jupiter, the native will be employed in a temple. If by Saturn, he will engage himself in vile occupation. If the Sun is aspected by Rahu, he will work for foreign concerns or foreign rulers. If with Venus, he will be engaged to serve outstanding women as companion, secretary or attendant. If the Sun is associated

with Mars, he will head the local or district body. If with Mercury, he will be employed in the judiciary.

The Full Moon or Venus with AtmaKaraka in Rashi or Navamsha makes one a journalist, writer, poet or a dramatist. If the Sun and Rahu join Karakamsa aspected by benefices, the native deals in 'poisonous medicines' implying a chemist, druggist, anaesthetist, etc. Electric, mechanical and allied jobs would come under Mars being in Karakamsa. Jupiter here would indicate avocations related to religious learning, priesthood, spirituality, etc.

Other Important Combinations

The 10th house rules Karma. It is not possible to find an English equivalent for this term but broadly interpreted Karma means what the native does in his life. The most important aspect of a person's existence is his activities and whether mundane or spiritual come under a study of the 10th house. Sanyasa Yogas are also significant for in this case the native occupies himself or makes it his life's goal to seek the Divinity in and around him.

Below we give some combinations that comprehend the significations of the 10th house.

Jupiter, Mercury, the Sun and Saturn afflicted in the 10th house prompt a person to indulge in vice. The afflicted Moon here makes the native a gambler and violent in disposition. If the 10th lord exalted but occupying the 6th, 8th or 12th house will never let the native finish any good work he undertakes. If the 9th or 10th houses are occupied by benefice planets and their lords and Jupiter are well-placed, the native will be a noble man of excellent deeds in conformity with customs and morality. If the planets in the 5th and the 10th houses and the lords of the Lagna, the 9th and 10th houses

are strong in *shadbala*, the native will be very learned in the scriptures and Vedas. He will have intuitive knowledge as a result of initiation.

Three strong planets in the 10th house in own sign, exaltation or benefice vargas and the 10th lord also fortified make the native an ascetic. But if the 10th lord be weak and in the 7th house, the native will be of evil conduct. If the 2nd and 7th lords be two of the planets in the 10th house, the native will be lustful. Five planets including the 10th lord in a quadrant or trine give birth to a saint of great spirituality who will be a *jeevanmukta*. Four planets in the 10th house make one a renunciate. If the Sun be one of the planets in these two cases and causes combustion, the native though pious and spiritually inclined will not renounce the world.

If the Moon occupies a decanate of Saturn and is also aspected by Saturn or if the Moon is in the Navamsha of Saturn or Mars aspected by Saturn, the native leads a life of dispassion and renounces the world. If the Lagna lord is weak and free of planetary aspects but himself aspects Saturn, or if Saturn aspects the weak Lagna lord, then also the native will be a Sanyasi. If Saturn or the Lagna lord aspect the lord of the sign

occupied by the Moon, the native becomes a member of a religious order. If the Moon is in a sign of Mars aspected by Saturn and in a decanate of Saturn, the yoga leads to asceticism.

If the Moon is in the 9th house free of aspects, the native becomes an ascetic. The presence of Raja-Yogas in the chart will not hinder the yoga for asceticism. If Aries, Scorpio, Aquarius, Capricorn, Pisces or Sagittarius be the Ascendant and Jupiter occupies the 9th house, the native becomes a holy man.

When all the four quadrants are occupied by benefices, the native is endowed with a very powerful intellect. He will possess many qualities of head and heart and earn outstanding fame, immense wealth and earn recognition. If the Kendras are all occupied by malefic, the result is notoriety. Such natives resort to crime and hypocrisy, suffer poverty, possess women belonging to others, indulge in harmful occult rites and become dangerous to society. Benefices in the 10th from the Ascendant or the Moon make the native noble-minded while malefic make him addicted to evil deeds.

Then, there are special yogas. They do not indicate the nature of career a native is likely to take up but their presence enhances the degree of success in profession. More yogas in

one chart indicate outstanding success, fame and distinction in life.

Chart No. 131.—*Born 11-12-1922 at 3-46 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 34 N 1, 71 E 34.*

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 3 years, 7 months and 6 days.

For details about such yogas and their interpretation, reference may be made to our book *Three Hundred Important Combinations*.

Actor: Chart No. 131 is of an actor who has been acclaimed as unparalleled in tragic roles. Lagna being Taurus, a Venusian sign, and the combination of versatile Mercury, talented Venus and the royal Sun aspecting Lagna have given the native acting histrionics. The aspect of Saturn on Venus is also responsible for his success as a cinema star. Lagna lord Venus aspecting the Lagna, Yoga Karaka Saturn Vargottama in the 5th, the Sasi- Mangala Yoga in the 10th house, the Sankha Yoga caused by 5th lord Mercury, and 6th lord Venus in a Kendra and the combination of the Sun and Mercury (Kendra and kona lords) in a powerful Kendra have resulted in an excellent Raja Yoga for fame, money and success. Mercury is

Chart No. 132.-Born 12-3-1946 at 7-30 a.m. at 34 N 03,
118 W 17.

Balance of Jupiter's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 8 months and 5 days.

the AtmaKarka and has given great skill in dramatics and voice modulation. His occupation of Pisces, an emotional sign, has given a flair for expressive acting.

Actress: The sign Pisces in Chart No. 132 is powerfully placed. Lagna is Vargottama with exalted Venus and *neecha-bhanga* Mercury and is aspected by Saturn. The powerful position of Venus has given success in Hollywood as a popular actress. The influence of Saturn gives a considerable fan-following. The 10th lord Jupiter is in Libra, a venusian sign indicative of a career in the show-world.

Chart No. 133. Born 11-1-1894 at 4-55 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 13
N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 1 year, 7 months and 21 days.

Archak (Temple Priest): The 10th house is Pisces, a spiritual sign, occupied by Rahu in Chart No. 133. The 10th lord Jupiter is in Taurus aspected by Mars. In Navamsha, the 10th lord Jupiter occupies Capricorn with the Sun and Venus aspected by Saturn. The 10th lord in the 12th signifies a vocation connected with religion and rituals. The native is a priest in a temple. Aquarius is the strongest sign being occupied by the Moon and Venus and aspected by Mars. Aquarius is a philosophical sign which trait is brought out by its occupation of the 5th lord. Mars, the planet of action, aspects it which means, philosophy in ritual would be the native's calling.

Chart No. 134.-Born 8-2-1857 at 8-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 42 N 39, 71 W 8.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 3 months and 20 days.

Astrologer: The 10th house in Chart No. 134 is aspected by Saturn. The 10th lord Jupiter occupies his own sign Pisces with exalted Venus and Rahu. The Moon is in Cancer, in the 5th house, a spiritual and inspirational sign. The native of Chart No.

134 was a noted astrologer. Pisces, the sign of intuition, is powerfully placed and houses the 10th lord and Ascendant signifying the astrological potential of the native. The 2nd lord Mars is in the 12th house which is not very good.

Concerning the Tenth House 285

for predictions but Jupiter's occupation of his own Navamsha with Rahu enabled the native to produce many valuable books on the subject. Further Jupiter and Venus form 2 of the Pancha-Mahapurusha Yogas—Hamsa and Malavya.

Chart No. 135.—Born 31-1-1887 at 11-1 p.m. (G.M.T.) at 50°N 43, 2°W 25.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 15 years, 0 month and 27 days.

Astrologer: Chart No. 135 also belongs to an astrologer who wrote many books on Western astrology. The 10th and 5th lords, Mercury and Saturn respectively, are in *parivartana*. The 10th house is aspected by Jupiter from the 2nd house. The 5th lord in the 10th gives intuitive and psychic abilities while Jupiter's presence in the 2nd house is important for giving correct predictions. Jupiter's aspect on the 10th house and the 10th lord Mercury in his own Navamsha made him a prolific writer in his subject.

Banker: In Chart No. 136, the 10th house is Aries with no planets in it. The 10th lord Mars aspects the 10th from a mercurial sign and is with exalted Mercury. The 10th house is also aspected by Jupiter, the 5th lord and DhanaKarak, who associates very closely with the 2nd lord Sun. The native is a rich and prosperous banker consistent with the influences of Mercury (money transactions) and Jupiter (from the 2nd house) on the 10th house.

Chart No. 136.- *Born 12/13-9-1897 at 2-51 a.m.*

(L.M.T.) at 26 N 17, 72 E 58.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 11 years and 9 months.

Body-Builder: Chart No. 137 is that of a body-builder of international renown. Note the predominant influence of Mars both on Lagna and Lagna lord. Saturn, the Lagna lord, occupies a martian sign Scorpio with Venus which gives unusual interest in one's physique and its development. Mars, the Karaka for all physical fitness, aspects the Lagna. He is debilitated but gets *neechabhang*. Jupiter in the 10th made the native an acknowledged authority on physical fitness and bodybuilding techniques. He has his own gymnasium in which he

Chart No. 137.—*Born 11-1-1899 at 8 a.m. (Madras Time) at 13 N 09, 78 E 11.*

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 3 months and 0 days.

Chart No. 138.—*Born 8-7-1929 at 6-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 11 N 31, 79 E 52.*



Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 8 years, 6 months and 1 day.

trains students. Jupiter in the 10th in Libra, therefore, made him a teacher as well as coach (adviser) to many.

Chemicals: The native of Chart No. 138 is an employee in a firm of chemicals. Cancer, the Ascendant, is occupied by the Moon. Rahu ruling potions, poisons and chemicals is in the 10th. This further indicated by 10th lord Mars in Leo which sign also refers to callings connected with chemicals. Rahu is also the AtmaKaraka and signifies work related to chemicals and drugs.

Chart No. 139.- Born 30-12-1907 at 9-55 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N 45, 76 E 30.



Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 0 year, 3 months and 7 days.

Chief Justice: Chart No. 139 is that of a very brilliant jurist who began his career as a lawyer, and came to occupy the highest judicial office in the State. The 10th house is Taurus aspected by Saturn. The 10th lord Venus is in the 6th house ruling the judiciary aspected by exalted Jupiter. The 10th house from the Moon is aspected by Moon-sign lord

Venus and occupied by exalted Jupiter. The chart gains strength from the Lagna which is Vargottama. The Vipareeta Raja-Yoga in both Rashi and Navamsha adds further vitality. In Rashi, the 6th lord Saturn is in the 8th house, the 8th lord Jupiter is in the 12th house and the 12th lord the Moon is in the 3rd house. In Navamsha, the 6th lord Saturn is in the 12th house, the 12th lord Moon is in the 8th house and the 8th lord Jupiter is in the 6th house.

Chart No. 140.— Born 24-2-1911 at 7-44 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 20 N 28. 85 E 54.



3aiance of Venus Dasha at birth: 17 years, 4 months and 16 days.

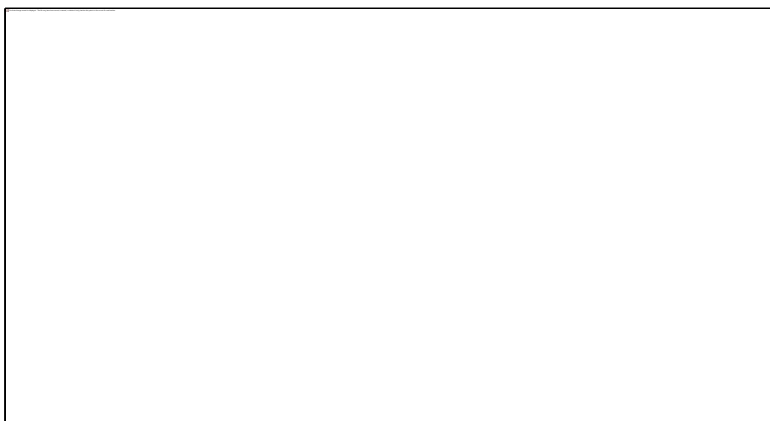
Craft and Woodworks' Dealer: In Chart No. 140 the Lagna is occupied by exalted Venus which gives skill in fine arts. The 10th house is occupied by the Moon and Mars who as 5th, 2nd and 9th lord give financial success. The 10th lord Jupiter is in Libra (ruled by Venus) aspected by Saturn indicating a business in craft. Mars in the 10th indicates woodwork. The native of Chart No. 140 is a dealer in woodwork craft.

Chart No. 141.—*Born 4-8-1911 at 4-19 p.m. (L . M . T) at 13 N, 77 E*



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 16 years, 7 months and 5 days.

Chart No. 142.—*Born 31-5-1918 at 12-22 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N, 77 E 35.*



Balance of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 1 month and 28 days.

Coffee Merchant: In Chart No. 141 the 10th house Virgo is occupied by the 6th and 11th lord Venus. The 10th lord Mercury is in the 9th house in a constellation ruled by Venus. Venus governs all stimulants and occupies Virgo, an earthy sign. The native is a coffee merchant.

Captain (Army): Chart No. 142 has a powerfully placed Aries being occupied by Mercury and Venus and aspected by Saturn. The Lagna is a fiery and royal sign Leo with Mars in it. Mars is the planet of war and the Lagna lord Sun who rules authority and power is in the 10th house. The native is a Captain in the Army.

Chart No. 143.-Born 18-9-1940 at 7-23p.m. (I.S.T.) at 8 N 48, 78 E 11.

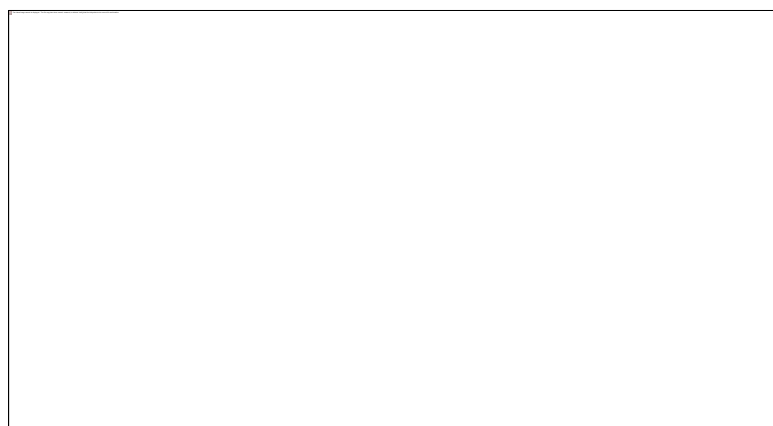


Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 0 month and 28 days.

Cardiologist: In Chart No. 143 Pisces, being the Ascendant, gives a natural skill in healing and nursing. The Moon, 5th lord, is in Lagna. The 10th house is aspected by the 10th lord Jupiter who occupies Scorpio Navamsha ruled by Mars.

Mars refers to doctors, healers, surgeons, chemists and druggists. The combination of the Sun and Rahu is especially indicative of a medical career. The native is a cardiologist, cardiology being ruled by the Sun. The Sun placed strongly with an exalted Mercury gives an intelligent and research-oriented approach to his work in heart-surgery.

Chart No. 144.-Born 16-3-1882 at 9-30 pm. (L.M.T.) at 32 N 19, 72 E 30.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years, 10 months and 26 days.

Chief Medical Officer: In Chart No. 144 the 10th house Cancer is aspected by its lord the Moon. The 10th lord Moon is in Capricorn aspected by Mars and Saturn. The native retired as the State Inspector-General of Civil Hospitals. The relationship between the 10th house, Cancer, the Moon and Mars explains the native's medical profession. The 10th lord Moon in a Kendra influenced by 3 planets gave him a post of authority.

Chart No. 145. - Born 8-5-1907 at 10-17 p. m. (L.M.T.) at 10
N 40, 76 E 30.

Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 0 month and 13 days.

Cloth Merchant: In Chart No. 145 the 10th house is aspected by exalted Venus, the Moon and Saturn. Consistent with the aspect of a powerful 11th lord Venus, the native is a prosperous businessman in textiles and garments. The association of the Moon, Venus and Saturn gives skill in dying, textiles and allied trades.

Dancer: In Chart No. 146 the Lagna is Gemini aspected by the Sun, Mars and Jupiter, the 10th house is occupied by Rahu and aspected by the Moon and Mars. Saturn and Venus are in *parivartana*. The native is a dancer. This is indicated by the Saturn-Venus relationship. Rahu in the 10th does not give a conventional calling. Pisces dominant rules the feet and Sagittarius occupied by 10th lord rules the legs referring to a career closely related to footwork such as dancing.

Chart No. 146.- Born 31-12-1912 at 4-44 p.m. (L.M.T) at 13 N. 77 E 35.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years, 4 months and 26 days.

Chart No. 147.—Born 11-8-1921 at 8-18 p.m. (IST.) at 13 N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Rahu's Dasa at birth: 1 year, 2 months and 17 days.

Dancer: Chart No. 147 is also that of a dancer. Note the connection between Venus and Saturn which gives skill in art that is easily appealing to the masses. The 10th house is aspected by Saturn and the 10th lord Mars is with the 7th lord the Sun and Mercury. The native learnt dancing from her husband (10th lord with 7th lord) and pursued it as a career along with him.

Chart No. 148.—Born 7/8-8-1894 at 5-30 a.m. (L.M.T) at 13 N 6, 78 E 7.

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 5 months and 4 days.

Superintendent of Police: In Chart No. 148 the Lagna being Cancer the 10th is the positive and fiery sign, Aries. It is occupied by Mars, an aggressive planet who also happens to be the 10th lord. The Lagna lord Moon aspects the 10th house and the 10th lord and, in turn, is aspected by Mars giving a strong, bold and spirited personality which is also firm and stable as indicated by the presence of the Lagna lord in the sign of the balance. The native was a high ranking police officer.

Chart No. 149.—Born 5/6-10-1942 at 1-00 a.m. (W.T.) at 12 N 58, 77 E 34.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 3 years, 8 months and 3 days.

Superintendent of Police: In Chart No. 149 the 10th house is Pisces fortified by the aspects of an exalted 10th lord Jupiter from the 2nd house (with the 2nd lord Moon) and the 6th and 11th lord Mars, 3rd lord Sun and 5th and 12th lord Venus. The influence of 4 planets on the 10th house is of significance especially that the 10th lord Jupiter is exalted and in *vargottama* position. The native is a dynamic police officer. Although Jupiter aspects the 10th, the aspects of Mars and the Sun are stronger, being to the exact degree of the 10th cusp, and determines the nature of work. The native occupies an enviable position in the hierarchy of the police force much in advance of many seniors in age. In Navamsha, the 10th lord Jupiter is exalted and is associated with Mars. Jupiter's aspect has given a smooth-sailing career with lots of luck, while Mars has been responsible for deciding the nature of career. Jupiter, though in the 2nd, moves into Lagna Bhava and his aspect on the 10th is therefore not total. Mars on the other hand occupies 20° 21' of Virgo while Lagna being 21° 53' of Gemini, the aspect is very strong taking the lead over the other influences.

Compare Chart No. 148 with Chart No. 149. The native of Chart No. 148 retired as a Superintendent starting his career as a police constable while the native of Chart No. 149 who has been but a few years in office has already reached the rank of Superintendent having thorough sheer merit.

In Chart No. 149, the 10th lord Jupiter is exalted and aspects the 10th house and is in turn aspected by the 9th lord Saturn. In Chart No. 148, the 10th lord Mars occupies his *moolatrikona* sign aspected by the Lagna lord Moon. In Chart No. 149, the Lagna lord Mercury is Vargottama in a trine in Libra while in Chart No. 148, the Lagna lord Moon occupies a Kendra in Libra. Both charts have 4 planets in Kendras. Chart No. 149, in addition, has 5th lord Venus in a Kendra with *neechabhanga*. Chart No. 149 has the 9th and 10th lords related generating a powerful Raja Yoga while Chart No. 148 has no such yoga between the 9th and 10th lords. Mars Dasha yet to operate should see him occupy a very high position.

Director—Department of Geology: In Chart No. 150 the 10th house Aquarius is aspected by its lord Saturn from Leo. Saturn is also the 9th lord and his aspect gives a position of authority. The native was the director of the State geological department. Leo, the sign occupied by the 10th lord, rules hills and dales. The sign Capricorn also acquires importance being occupied by a powerful Vargottama Lagna lord Venus,

298 How to Judge a Horoscope

Chart No. 150.—Born 7-12-1888 at about 5-30 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 14 N 14, 76 E 26.

Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 0 month and 5 days.

Chart No. 151 .—*Born 6-8-1906 at 12-38 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 17 N 46, 83 E 17.*

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 11 months and 8 days.

the Moon and exalted Mars together with Ketu. Mars is the ruler of rocks, minerals and occupies an earthy sign which influences the 10th house signification indirectly since Mars aspects the 10th lord Saturn.

Doctor: Cancer, the sign of healing and nursing rises on the 10th house in Chart No. 151. It is occupied by Mars, the Sun and Rahu and flanked on both sides by Jupiter and Mercury, both benefices. The native was an eminent medical doctor with an international reputation. The Sun-Rahu conjunction in the appropriate signs, invariably produces outstanding medical men. The *subhakartari yoga*, to which the 10th house is subject, is also of significance ensuring a distinguished and successful career.

Chart No. 152.—*Born 23-5-1932 at 5-24 p.m. (IST.) at 18 N 31, 73 E 52.*

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 1 year, 6 months and 18 days.

Doctor: The 10th house in Chart No. 152 is Cancer occupied by an exalted 6th lord Jupiter aspected by a powerful Mars. The native of Chart No. 152 is a doctor. The 10th house is aspected by Saturn from his own sign. Three planets in quadrants in their own and exaltation signs have given the native eminence and fame in his career-

Chart No. 153.- Born 17-7-1896 at 5-45 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 31 N39, 74 E 23.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 2 months and 20 days.

Doctor: The Lagna Cancer is occupied by exalted Jupiter, Venus and the Sun. The 10th lord Mars occupies his own sign Aries, a fiery sign, and from there aspects Cancer and the planetary group in Lagna. The emphasis shifts to Cancer and being the natural sign, ruling nursing, makes the native a skilled doctor.

Editor: Chart No. 154 is that of an editor of a newspaper of wide circulation. The Ascendant is Scorpio aspected by Mercury, the Karaka for intellect, and exalted 2nd and 5th lord Jupiter. As 2nd lord, Jupiter in exaltation gives inspired expressive powers while as 5th lord gives lucidity and clarity

of thought. The 10th lord the Sun occupies a mercurial sign in a martian constellation which made the native a dynamic and forceful newspaperman. The AtmaKaraka is Mercury and occupies Leo, a powerful and fiery sign which tended to influence his editorials which were sharp and impactful. Contrast this with Chart No. 131. Both have Mercury as *atmaKaraka* but in this case the influence of Mercury and Jupiter on Scorpio as ascendant gave rise to a writer while in the other, venusian sign and Venus influencing the ascendant resulted in a highly talented cinema actor.

Chart No. 154.- Born 24-6-1896 at 4-58 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 13

N 4, 80 E 15.



Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 5 years, 10 months and 14 days.

In Chart No. 154, Mercury is aspected by Jupiter in Navamsha. Jupiter and Venus in the 5th from Karaka gave prolific writing abilities. The Rashi Chart has 2 planets in exaltation and Mars, Lagna lord, in his moolatrikona sign rendering the chart highly potent.

Chart No. 155.—*Born 29-4-1948 at 9-48 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 12 N 52. 74 E 53.*



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 2 years, 10 months and 6 days.

Engineer: In Chart No. 155 the 10th lord Jupiter aspects the Ascendant Gemini powerfully with the Moon. Venus, a benefice, occupies Lagna. The Ascendant Gemini is a basically thinking sign and made powerful by the influence of 3 planets. Lagna lord Mercury is involved strong Budha-Aditya Yoga in Aries, a sign ruled by Saturn from Cancer. The native consistent with the Lagna and strength of Mercury, is an engineer. The Sun-Rahu- Mercury conjunction occurs in a fiery sign and gives mechanical skills while Saturn's aspect could also give skill in building and similar areas of work. Saturn although in Cancer is in a mercurial constellation. Cancer is the sign of the home, house and Mercury's asterism involved gives a flair for building-engineering or civil engineering. In Chart No. 152, Saturn aspects Virgo from a constellation of Jupiter who in turn is influenced by Mars giving doctoring abilities. In Chart

No. 155, Karaka Sun occupies a mercurial sign with exalted Mercury. The 10th lord Jupiter is also in a Navamsha ruled by Mercury which planet would give a broad clue to the nature of native's work, viz, engineering.

Chart No. 156.- *Born 8/9-7-1953 at 0 h. 03 m. a.m. (I.S. T.) at 22 N 34, 88 E 24.*



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 5 years, 2 months and 14 days.

Engineer: The 10th house in Chart No. 156 is Sagittarius aspected by 6th lord Sun and 2nd and 9th lord Mars from a mercurial sign. The 10th lord Jupiter is with the Moon and Venus. Although there are no planets in the 10th house, there are planets aspecting it which must be taken into account for judging the nature of career. The native is an engineer. Mars and the Sun are in a sign of Mercury and are, in turn, aspected by Saturn. Saturn rules building contracts. Mars, earth, buildings and with the Sun indicates a career in engineering with contracts for civil construction from the Government. The 10th house from the Moon is not occupied or aspected by any planet but the 10th lord Saturn occupies a mercurial sign Virgo again indicative of engineering.

Chart No. 157.—Born 10/11-2-1910 at 5-59 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 10 N 51, 78 E 47.

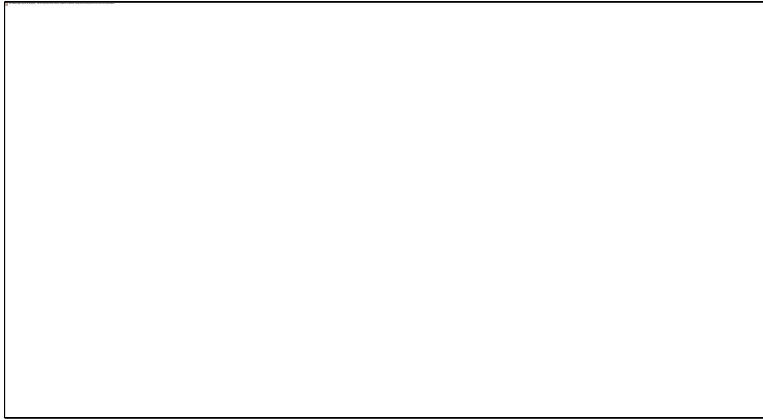


Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 9 years, 1 month and 2 days.

Film Studio Owner: Chart No. 157 belongs to a prosperous businessman. Libra, the sign of the balance, rises on the 10th cusp aspected by a powerful 11th and 4th lord Mars. The 10th lord Venus is in the 2nd house with the 7th and 8th lords, the Moon and the Sun respectively. The native owns a cinema studio which he rents out for very large sums to film-shooting units. Mars, the planet aspecting the 10th house, is the Karaka for immovable property placed in the 4th house, ruling buildings and similar structures. Mars occupies Bharani ruled by Venus the 10th lord. Venus and Libra are rulers of amusement centres, drama, entertainment and the show-world in general which describe the general nature of property rented

out by the native. In Navamsha, the 10th lord Venus occupies his own sign.

Chart No. 158.—Born 2-2-1942 at 6-54 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 18 N 58, 72 E 50.

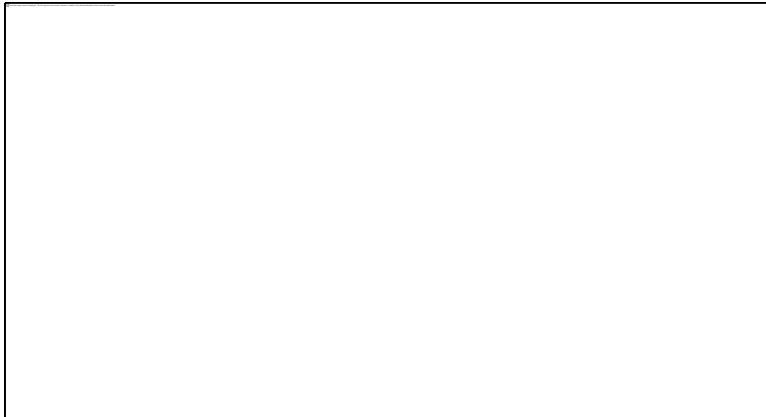


Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 4 years, 1 month and 20 days.

Flight Lieutenant: The Lagna in Chart No. 158 being Cancer, the 10th house is in the sign of Aries which stands for aggressiveness and militancy. The 10th lord Mars occupies his own sign in great strength. The native is a flight lieutenant in the Air Force. Mars occupies a constellation ruled by Venus who is with the Sun indicating service under the 'king' or the country's forces in modern parlance.

Compare Chart No. 158 with Chart No. 160. Both natives work in the armed forces but the difference is in rank. In Chart No. 158, the 10th lord Mars forms a powerful Ruchaka Yoga in the 10th house, the most powerful quadrant. In Chart No. 160 the 10th lord Mercury occupies 3rd house in a friendly sign, the lord thereof being placed in the 12th, a *duSthana* explaining the native's relatively low cadre.

Chart No. 159.-Born 13-1-1919 at 10-49p.m. (L.M.T) at 17 N 26, 78 E 27.

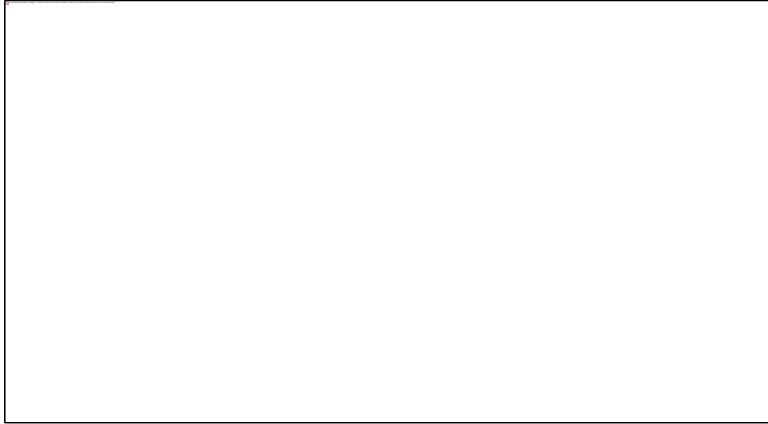


Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 4 years, 11 months and 10 days.

Governor (of State): In Chart No. 159, the 10th house is occupied by Jupiter who has exchanged signs with the 10th lord Mercury. The Moon is exalted and the Sun is *vargottama*. The 3rd and 8th lord Mars is exalted in the 6th house while the 6th lord Saturn is in the 12th house generating a partial Vipareeta Raja Yoga. The 10th lord Mercury is in his own Navamsha while the 10th occupant Jupiter occupies own Navamsha. Mercury in the 8th from the Moon generates a partial Adhi Yoga. All the factors strengthen the chart greatly to confer high political offices on the native. He is now Chief Minister of a big state.

Group Subedar (Army): The Lagna in Chart No. 160 is a fiery warrior sign Sagittarius with Mars and Venus in it. The Lagna lord Jupiter is in the 4th house aspected by Mars. Jupiter aspects the 10th house. The martian influence on

Chart No. 160.-Born 4/5-2-1928 at 4-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 24 N 13, 75 E 30.



Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 2 months and 19 days.

Lagna and Lagna lord who is directly aspecting the 10th house must perform give a fighting-spirit and a warrior's career. The native is in the armed forces. The 10th house from the Moon is again a militant sign Aries. The 10th house from the Sun is Libra but its lord is with the aggressive planet Mars.

Hotelier: In Chart No. 161 the Lagna is Pisces. The 10th house is Sagittarius which is not aspected or occupied by any planet. The Lagna gains predominance with 4 planets in it. Venus is exalted in Lagna in *parivartana* with Lagna and 10th lord Jupiter in Taurus. The native of Chart No. 161 is the owner of a restaurant. Taurus rules eating places, Venus rules places of pleasure and Pisces rules snack-bars, canteens, tea-shops, hotels and all similar businesses.

Industrialist: In Chart No. 162 the 10th house is occupied by Rahu and aspected by Mars. The 10th lord Saturn is in

Chart No. 161. -Born 24-3-1906 at 6-53 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N 30, 74 E 45.



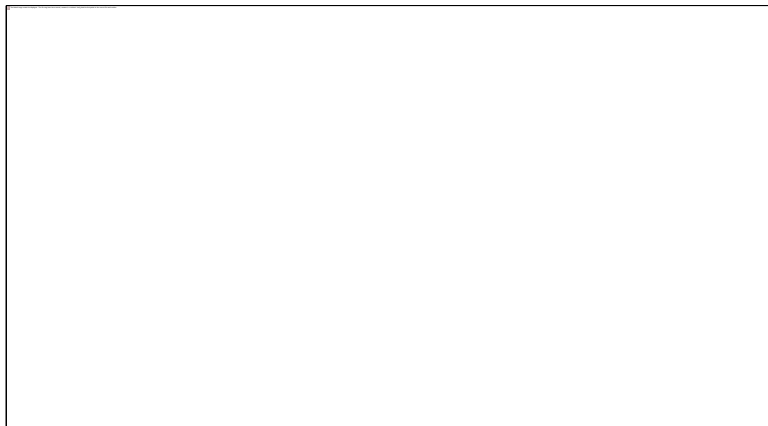
Balance of Jupiter Dasha's at birth: 2 years, 9 months and 11 days.

the 9th with the Moon aspected by 8th and 11th lord Jupiter. The native of Chart No. 162 is the owner of textile industries. Note the powerful combinations for financial prosperity caused by 2nd and 5th lord Mercury exalted and *vargottama* in the 5th house combining with 11th lord Jupiter.

Jupiter in turn aspects the 9th and 10th lord Saturn. In the chart of an industrialist, the position of Saturn is always of significance since Saturn rules labour and industries are dependent mainly, if not entirely, on workers. Saturn is the 10th lord here and in thebhagyaSthana.

Inspector of Police: Chart No. 163 is that of a police officer. Mars who gets *neechabhanga* aspects the 10th house in great strength. He is the Lagna lord as well, Lagna being Aries, a fiery sign. Lagna is further occupied by an exalted Vargottama Sun which makes the native regal in bearing and

Chart No. 162.—Born 29-9-1933 at 10-15 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 10 N 50,78 E 42.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 5 months and 18 days.

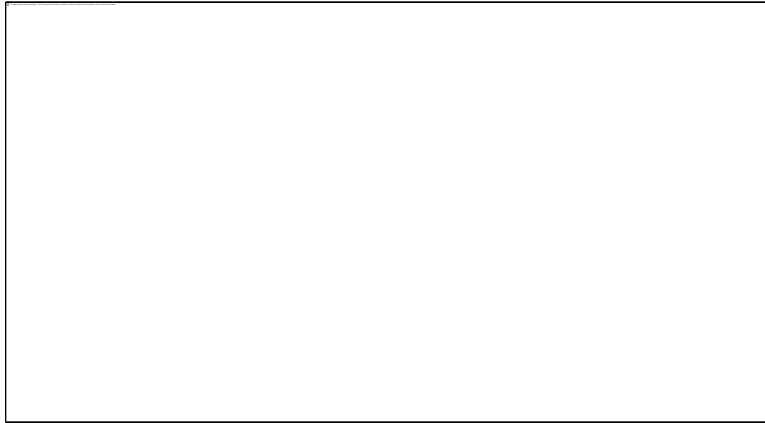
Chart No. 163.—Born 12-4-1899 at 7-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N15, 77E35.



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 3 years and 9 months.

conduct and an imposing personality. The 10th lord Saturn occupies a martian Navamsha and the 10th from Navamsha Lagna is also occupied by Mars.

Chart No. 164—Born 16-3-1929 at 11-15 p.m. (I.S.T.) 18N 13, 73E52.



Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 4 months and 11 days.

Journalist: The native of Chart No. 169 is a correspondent of a national daily. The 10th house Leo is aspected by Mercury and Jupiter, both planets indicating intelligence and writing. The 10th lord Sun occupies a Jupiterian sign Pisces which gives an element of inspiration and intuition in the writings of the native. The Sun is subject to a *subha-kartari yoga* being hemmed between benefices Mercury on one side and Jupiter and Venus on the other. The native works for a prestigious newspaper.

Judge: In Chart No. 165 the 10th house Taurus is aspected by Jupiter and the 10th lord Venus occupies a mercurial sign with Mercury and Lagna lord the Sun. The 10th house

Chart No. 165.— Born 29-6-1924 at 11-18 am. (I.S.T.) at 12
N 20. 76 E 38.



Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 8 months and 12 days.

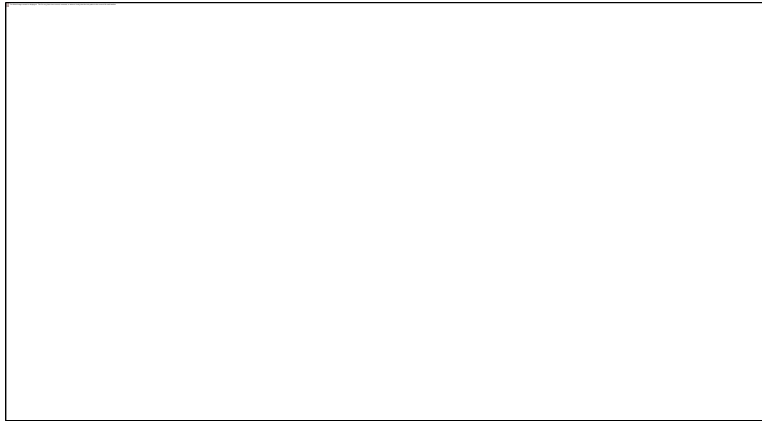
is aspected by Yoga Karaka Mars from a quadrant. The planet of justice is exalted in the 3rd house. Chart No, 165 is that of a judicial officer.

Judge: In Chart No. 166 the 10th house is Gemini. The 10th lord Mercury occupies Libra, the sign of the balance, with exalted Saturn, the planet of justice. The native of Chart No. 166 is a High Court Judge.

Judge: The 10th house Leo is aspected by Jupiter and Saturn indicating the native of Chart No. 167 to be a civil judge. The 10th lord Sun is in the Ascendant with Venus who rules counsellors.

Compare Chart No. 167 with Chart No. 166. Both natives belong to the judiciary but there is a difference in the ranks of the natives. Chart No. 166 has both Jupiter and Saturn ruling law and justice exalted. Mercury in Libra and the Moon in a

Chart No. 166.—*Born 4-10-1895 at 6-03 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 11 N, 76 E.*



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 11 years, 11 months and 9 days.

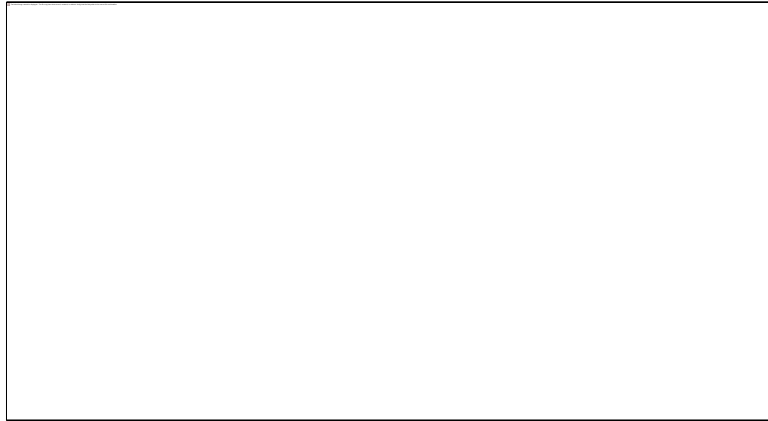
Chart No. 167. -*Born 21-11-1915 at 7-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 18 N 50,75 E 40.*



Balance of the Sun's Dasha at birth: 4 years, 9 months and 29 days.

quadrant. Chart No. 167 is not so powerful since Jupiter and Saturn have no particular dignity. Mercury occupies the same sign Libra but the Moon is in a *duSthana* which does not contribute to the strength of the chart.

Chart No. 168.—*Born 17-12-1893 at 8-02 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N, 77 E 35.*



Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 5 months and 16 days.

Judge: The 10th house in Chart No. 168 is Virgo occupied by Ketu. It is aspected by Lagna lord Jupiter and the 8th lord Moon. The 10th lord Mercury is in the 12th house *vargottama* aspected by Jupiter from the 6th house. The planet of law and justice Saturn is very strong being both exalted and *vargottama* and aspects the Lagna giving the personality a balanced judicious outlook. This outlook must influence the native's career as well since Lagna lord occupies the house signifying courts (the 6th house) from where he aspects both the 10th house and 10th lord. This is the chart of a High Court Judge.

Elevation to the High Court is indicated by the presence of Raja Yogas in the chart. The 9th lord Sun is in Lagna which is itself *vargottama*. Lagna is aspected by *vargottama* 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn who is exalted. The 10th lord Mercury is also *vargottama* and the relationship between Lagna lord and the 10th lord is always fortifying.

Chart No. 169.-Born 16-3-1908 at 10-56 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 15 N 24, 75 E 39.

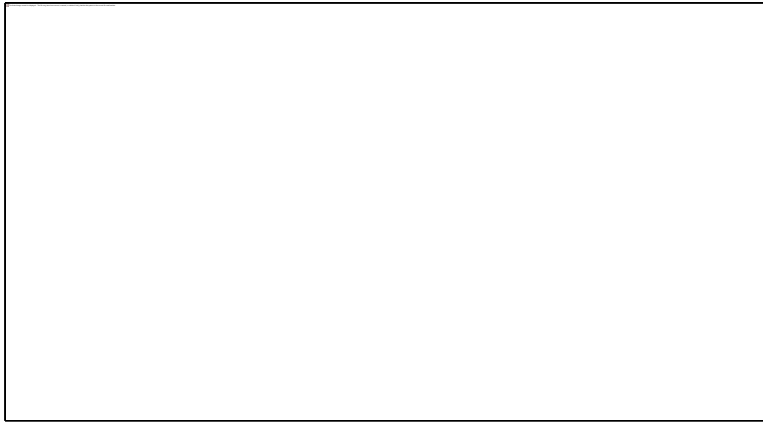


Balance of Ketu's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 0 month and 13 days.

Landlord and Banker: In Chart No. 169 the 10th house Aquarius is occupied by the 2nd and 5th lord Mercury who is also the natural significator of commerce. As the 2nd lord ruling monies and the 5th ruling investments and aspected by the Moon (ruling public) as lord of the 3rd (neighbours, environment, surrounding regions), the native took up the business of banking giving loans to farmers and others in surrounding regions. The 10th lord Saturn is in the 11th

house with 4th lord Sun (immovable property) and aspected by an exalted 11th lord Jupiter also gave him earnings from his landed properties.

Chart No. 170.-Born 30/31-8-1913 at 4-52 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 26 N 17, 72 E 56.



Balance of Ketu's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 1 month and 3 days.

Lawyer: The 10th house in Chart No. 170 is occupied by Saturn and Mars. The 10th lord Venus is in Cancer aspected by Saturn. Saturn rules law. Jupiter aspects Lagna and Mercury trinally giving an analytical intellect and a lawyer's calling.

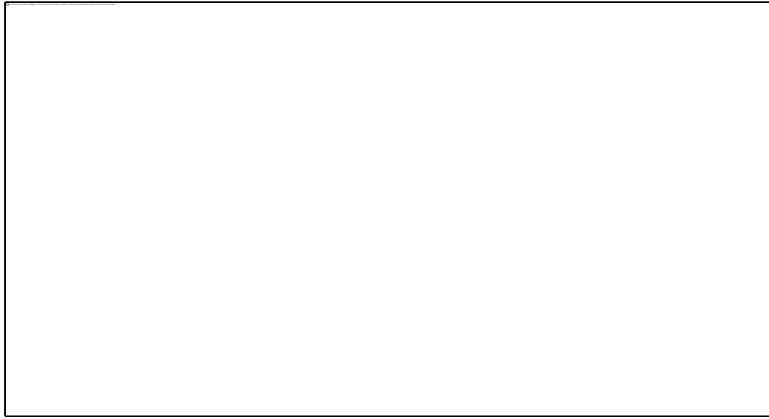
Lawyer: In Chart No. 171 the Lagna is a martian sign with the Lagna lord occupying a dignified place in the 10th house and free of afflictions. The 10th lord the Sun occupies the 12th house in Libra with the intellectual Mercury. Chart No. 171 belongs to a legal luminary of his times. Jupiter occupies the 4th house as lord of Chandra Lagna and aspects the 10th house from there which conferred on the native legal

Chart No. 171.—Born 5-11-1870 at 6-49 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 22 N 40. 88 E 30.



Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 1 year, 3 months and 4 days.

Chart No. 172.—Born 10/11-7-1891 at 1-18 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N, 77 E 35.



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 9 years, 8 months and 3 days.

brilliance. The 10th house is occupied by the fighting planet Mars who also aspects the Lagna. The 10th lord the Sun occupies a martian Navamsha which made the native a fighter in every sense. He was also an advocate of Swaraj during the regime of the British.

Lawyer: Chart No. 172 is of a well-known bar-at-law. The 10th house is Capricorn aspected by Mars who gets cancellation of debility and the 3rd and 6th lord Mercury. The 6th house rules courts, litigation, while Mars is the natural ruler of strife and quarrels. The 10th lord Saturn is with the Moon aspected by Jupiter. Saturn is the natural law-dealer and Jupiter indicates the judiciary. The Lagna being a fiery sign, the native was a forceful and militant lawyer.

Major (Army): The native of Chart No. 173 is a medical doctor in the armed forces. The 10th house is occupied by the planet of war, Mars. The 10th house falls in the sign Scorpio which rules healing and is aspected by the 12th lord Saturn. The 12th house rules hospitals and sickness. The Lagna and Lagna lord being both aspected by Mars from the 10th house gives a career connected with the armed forces.

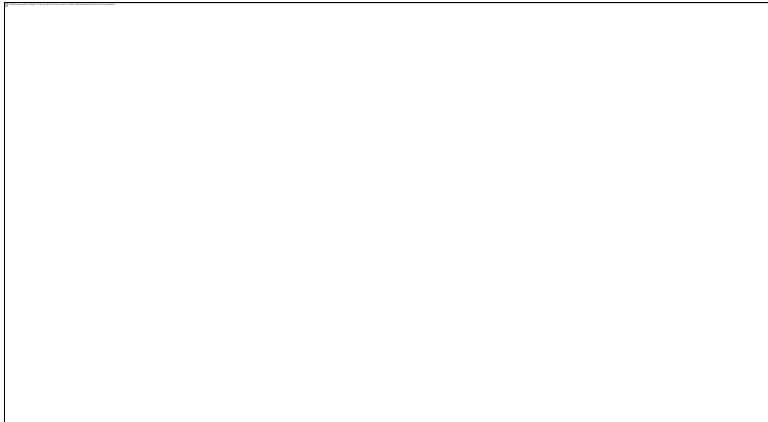
Managing Director: The native of Chart No. 174 is the director of a firm dealing in automobile parts. The 10th house is Taurus aspected by the Moon. The 10th lord Venus is in Aquarius aspected by Mars from the Lagna. Mars not only rules mechanical articles but also conveyances being the ruler of the 4th house. The Moon obtains *neechabhanga* due to Mars being in Lagna and forms a Raja Yoga. The mutual aspects of Venus and Mars as rulers of quadrants and trines forms a Raja Yoga elevating the native to a position of authority. The aspect of 7th lord Saturn on 5th lord Jupiter is another important yoga fortifying the chart in general.

Chart No. 173.-Born 31-1-1907 at 8-29 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 16N 29, 81 E 3.



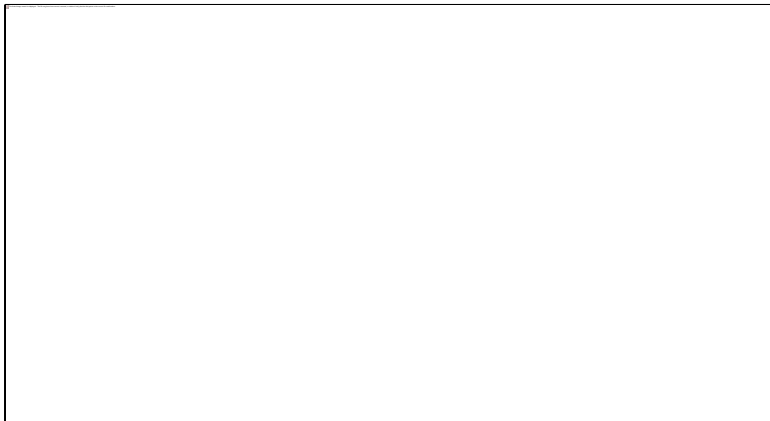
Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 3 years, 5 months and 24 days.

Chart No. 174.—Born 29-1-1916 at 8-30 p.m. (L.S.T.) at 16 N 15, 81 E 15.



Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 12 years, 4 months and 15 days.

Chart No. 175.—Born 23-10-1898 at 11-35 p.m. (L.M.T) at 9 N 10, 59 E 28.

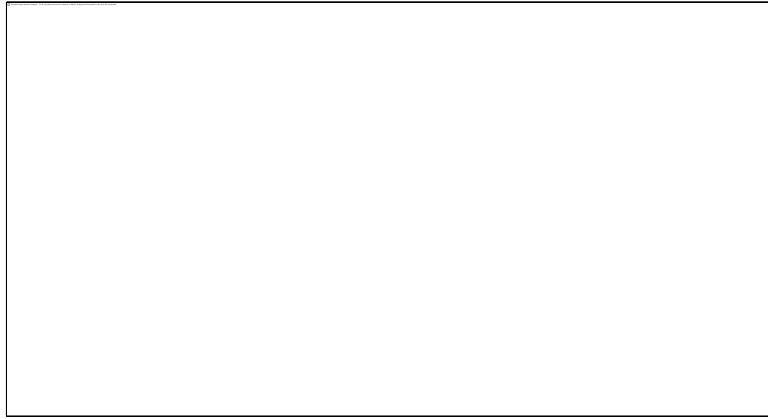


Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 4 years, 5 months and 20 days.

Managing Director: The 10th house in Chart No. 175 is Aries aspected by Mercury, the Sun and Vargottama Jupiter. The 10th lord Mars, though *neecha*, gets *neechabhanga* in Lagna Kendra and is aspected by Lagna lord Moon. The native is the Managing Director of a bank. Mercury and the Sun together with the 9th lord Jupiter aspecting the 10th house have given the native a top post in a commercial concern.

Monk: The 10th house in Chart No. 176 is Aries aspected by an exalted 10th lord Mars from a Kendra and the 7th lord Saturn. The mutual aspects between the 10th and 7th lords, both malefic, involving the Lagna, the 7th and the 10th house resulted in a dispassionate monk. The 10th lord aspecting Lagna in exaltation made the native's aim in life the realization of his own self. If Saturn or the lord of the Lagna aspects the lord of the sign occupied by the Moon, the person will betake

Chart No. 176.—Born 15-12-1888 at 8-17 pm. (L.M.T.) at 23 N 30, 88 E 15.



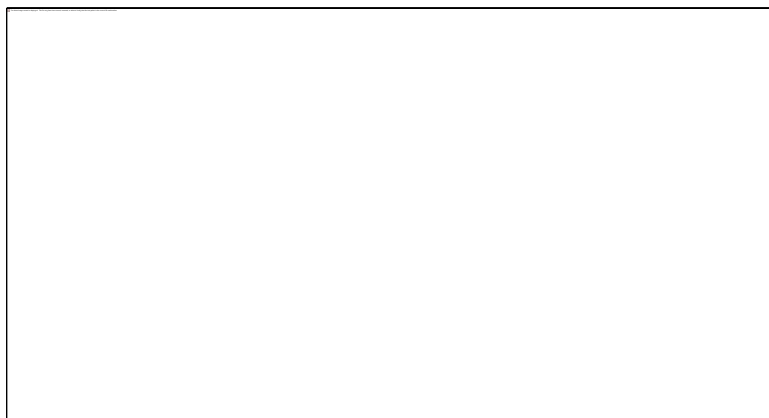
Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 3 years, 4 months and 26 days.

himself to a religious order or mendicancy.' The Moon, who is also the Lagna lord, is exalted in Taurus. Venus, ruler of this sign, is in Capricorn aspected by Saturn in great strength generating a powerful yoga for asceticism. The Moon is well placed aspected by the spiritual planet as well as 9th lord Jupiter from the mystic sign, Scorpio. Mercury, the *gnanaKarka*, joins Jupiter, the *gnanaSthanadhipati*. Lagna itself is influenced by Rahu and Saturn indicating burning dispassion. In this chart, the Lagna and the influences it comes under explain the vocation (?) of the native more clearly than the 10th house. In Chart No. 176 is noteworthy for Raja-Yogas as well which made the native monk the general secretary of an international mission of spirituality and Vedanta. The 4th and 5th lords, Venus and Mars, joining the 7th, a quadrant, and being aspected by the 7th lord Saturn generates a powerful

Concerning the Tenth House 321

Raja Yoga. The Lagna lord is exalted in the 11th aspected by 2 benefices, Mercury and Jupiter. The 10th lord Mars is exalted in a Kendra aspecting the 10th house which gives the native a position of great authority and equal responsibility.

**Chart No.177.-Born 6-10-1894 at 11-17 p.m.(LMT) at 12 N,
77 E.**



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 6 years, 9 months and 18 days.

Monk: The 10th house in Chart No. 177 Pisces is the last sign of the zodiac also called the Moksha-Rashi. Its lord Jupiter occupies the Ascendant aspected by the 2nd lord Moon. The 10th house is aspected by the *atmaKarka* Sun, 5th and 12th lord Venus and occupied by Rahu. The Moon is influenced by 2 spiritual planets, Jupiter and Saturn. These two are not only the natural

significators of spirituality but also being the 10th lord and 9th lord respectively, give the native a spiritual goal in life. Chart No. 177 is of a highly evolved monk. The 9th lord

Saturn is exalted in the 5th (purvapunyaSthana) aspected trinally by the 10th lord Jupiter from a Kendra. The 10th lord has no afflictions whatsoever indicating a blemish-free career in the native's spiritual life. 'If the Lagna lord or Saturn aspect the lord of the sign occupied by the Moon, the native becomes an ascetic' Here the lord of the sign occupied by the Moon is Jupiter and he aspects the Lagna lord Mercury. A trinal relationship is established between the two planets signifying spiritual moorings.

Musician: Lagna is the 3rd sign of the zodiac and is occupied by 3 planets, Mercury, the planet of skill and versatility, Venus the planet of music and art, the Sun in Chart No. 178. Mercury as Lagna lord in Lagna is very good while his combination with the 5th lord Venus and 3rd lord the Sun has given the native a rich, deep and beautiful voice charged with fervour (Moon's aspect) making her a singer of great popularity and charm. The Adhiyoga has reference to these planets in Lagna and has made the native an authority and outstanding figure in the world of music. Venus is free of any afflictions which has therefore confined the native's talents to classical, traditional music.

Newspaper Owner: The 10th house in Chart No. 179 is Cancer aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn and 3rd and 6th lord Jupiter both placed in their own signs. In Navamsha, the 10th lord occupies a Jupiterian sign. The native is the owner of a chain of newspapers. The 10th lord being Moon and Jupiter aspecting the 10th house as 3rd lord has given a calling which is directly related to the public (Moon) as a media of communication (Jupiter as 3rd lord).

Shop-keeper: The 10th house in Chart No. 180 is Gemini ruled by Mercury, the planet of trade. It is aspected by 2nd and 9th lord Venus and 5th and 6th lord neecha Saturn. The

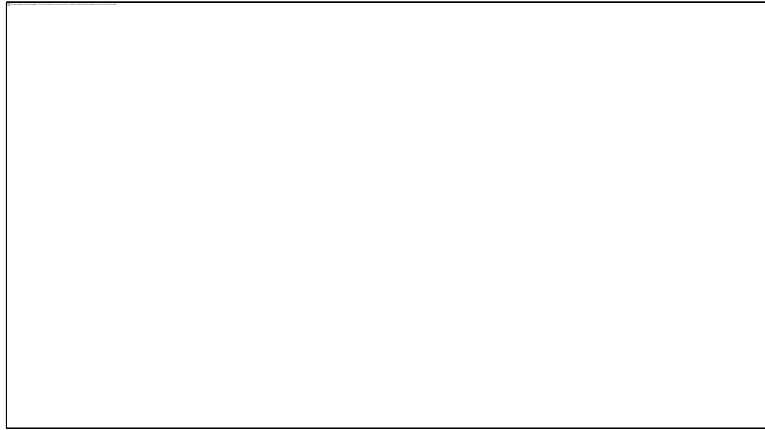
Concerning the Tenth House 323

Chart No. 178.- Born 2/3-7-1828 at 5-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N5,80 E 15.



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 12 years, 9 months and 27 days.

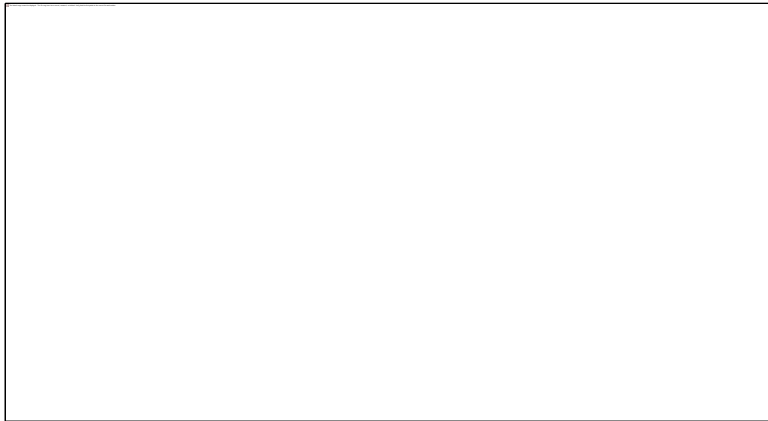
Chart No. 179.- Born 18-4-1904 at 5-46 p.m. (Madras Time) at 22 N 18, 83 E 00.



Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 0 months and 13 days.

324 How to Judge a
Horoscope

Chart No. 180.—Born 6-2-1912 at 11 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 15 N 30, 73 E 51.

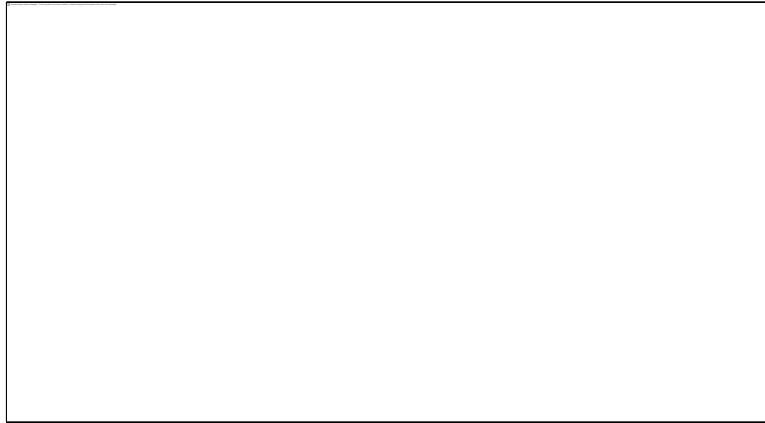


Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 7 months and 6 days.

10th lord Mercury occupies the 5th house with 12th lord the Sun. Chart No. 180 is of a proprietor of a store that deals in articles of fancy and general use such as cosmetics, ladies' ware, trinkets and the like. Venus and the Sun indicate the nature of business while debilitated Saturn makes the native trade in common-place articles signified by Venus.

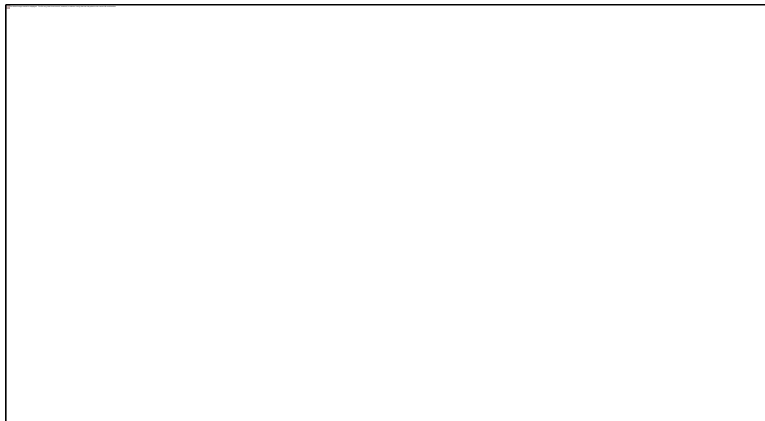
Philosopher: The Lagna Libra, the sign of the balance, in Chart No. 181 is *vargoltama* and gains considerable vitality because of the aspect of Jupiter and association of the lord of Lagna with Mercury. Mark the disposition of the Sun and the Moon in benefice signs and association with spiritual planets. The Moon is the *atmaKaraka* and is very strongly placed in *vargoltama* aspected by Jupiter, the divine planet. The 10th lord Moon in an intellectual sign indicates the *jnani* the native was. The powerful Dharma Karmadhipa Yoga

Chart No. 181.—Born 29/30-12-1879 at 1 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 9 N 50, 78 E 15.



Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 4 years, 1 month and 20 days.

Chart No. 182—Born 13-3-1925 at 10-12 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 8 N 40, 77 E41.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 2 years, 2 months and 21 days.

involving Saturn and Jupiter, the latter planet occupying the mystic sign of Aquarius which happens to be the 5th from

Janma Lagna gives a clue to the spiritual heights to which the native rose.

Photographer: The 10th house is Aquarius in Chart No. 182 occupied by the Lagna lord Venus. The 10th lord Saturn is exalted in the 6th house with the Moon. There is a distinct *parivartana* or exchange of signs between Venus and Saturn. The native is a photographer with his own studio. This is appropriate to the nature of the planet in the 10th house, viz., Venus. The 10th lord Saturn is also in a Venusian sign with the Moon. The Moon generally indicates callings that have to do with the public.

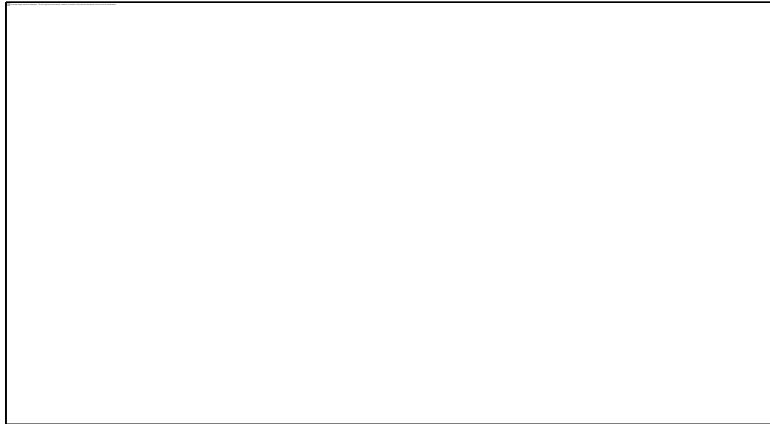
Physician: The 10th house in Chart No. 183 is occupied by Lagna lord Jupiter and aspected by Mars (influenced by Rahu) and Saturn from Cancer, the sign of healing. The 10th lord Mercury is with the 9th lord in Rashi and is *vargottama*. Mars and Rahu together produce skilled physicians and this combination relates to the 10th house powerfully. The native is a physician but consistent with the strength and the natural Karakatwa of the 10th lord, the native is research-oriented.

Poet: Venus, the planet of poetry, is in the 2nd house in Chart No. 184. The native revealed unusual powers of intellect and a poetical genius of no mean order. The Sun and Mercury, planets of intelligence, are in the 2nd forming a powerful Budha-Aditya Yoga which found manifestation in intuitively inspired poetry. The Lagna is conspicuously strong as it is occupied by exalted Jupiter, gnanaKarka and the lord of the 9th or dharmaSthana and Lagnadhipeti Moon is in 8 benefice

sign. Cancer rising gives intuition, benevolence/ sympathy, usefulness and fondness for subtle things in life all of which found place in his inspired poems.

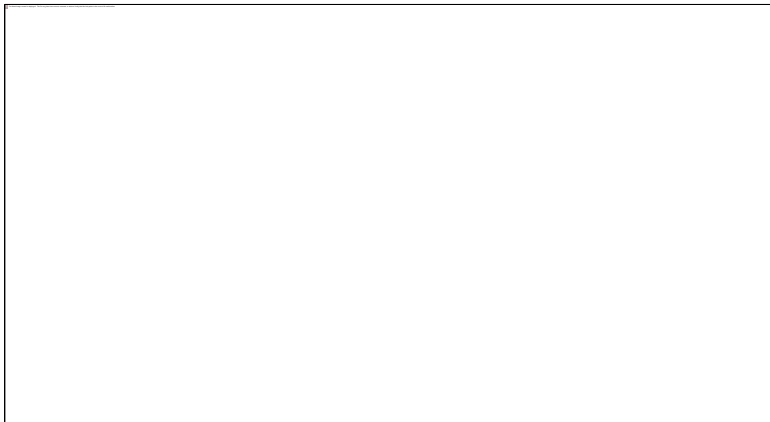
Concerning the Tenth House 327

Chart No. 183 — *Born 13-9-1945 at 1-00 p.m. (Standard Time) at 16 S 30. 68W09.*



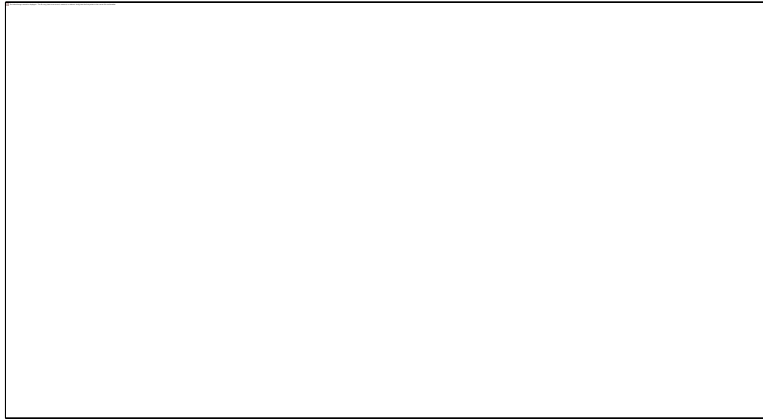
Balance of Mercury Dasha at birth: 16 years, 0 month and 16 days.

Chart No. 184.—*15-8-1872 at 5-17 a.m. (L.M.J.) at 22 N 30. 88 E 20.*



Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 3 years, 2 months and 22 days.

Chart No. 185—*Bom 3-4-1905 at 2-34 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 14 N 13, 75 E52.*



Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 12 years, 3 months and 2 days.

Politician: Aries, the sign of fighting, is strong in Chart No. 185 due to the occupation of 3 planets and the aspect of Saturn. Lagna is a martian sign occupied by Mars. The 10th house is occupied by Rahu and aspected by Saturn, planet of the masses. The native emerged as a political fighter and was voted to power and was a minister for some years.

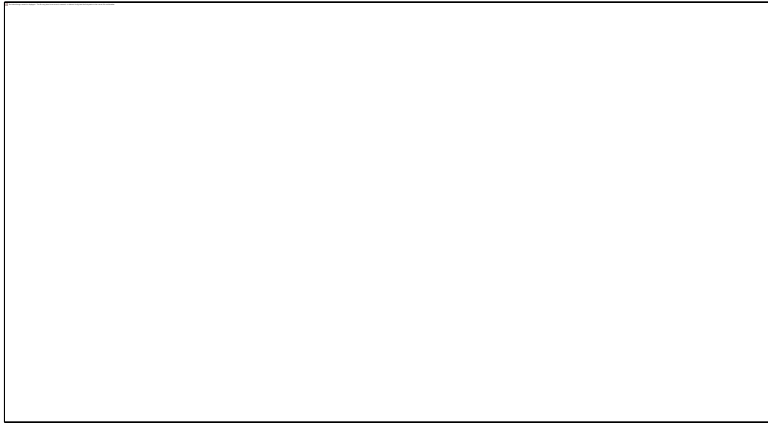
Postmaster (Sub): The 10th house in Chart No. 186 is Pisces ruled by Jupiter and aspected by Saturn. The 10th lord Jupiter is in the 3rd, house of communication. Saturn occupies a constellation of the Sun, ruler of the 3rd house. The native of Chart No. 186 is a sub-postmaster. The 3rd house influencing the 10th house has given a vocation that has to do with communication. Saturn's influence makes it a public service job.

Chart No. 186.—Born 27-11-1920 at 8-37 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 17° N 45, 82° E 30.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 0 year, 7 months and 7 days.

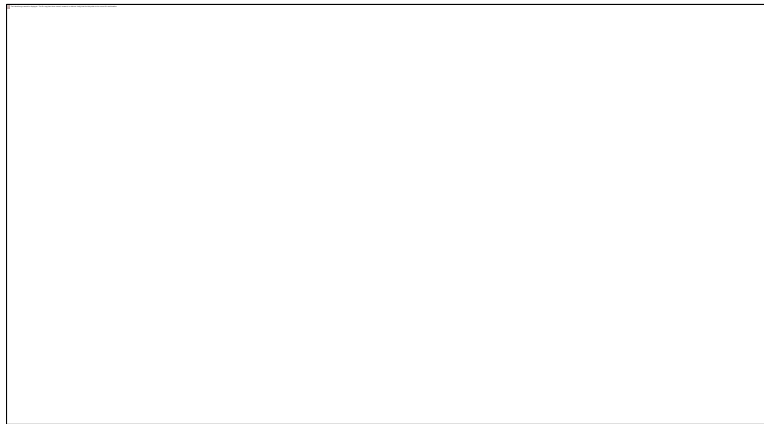
Chart No. 187. -Born 8-8-9133 at 4-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13° N 17, E 35.



Balance of Jupiter Dasha at birth: 5 years, 7 months and 28 days.

Public Prosecutor: Chart No. 187 is of a public prosecutor. Lagna is a fiery sign and the 10th house is occupied by Jupiter indicating the judiciary and Mars, indicating advocacy and militancy. The 10th and 9th lords combine in the 8th forming the Raja Yoga for success and fame. Saturn aspects the 10th lord and Jupiter aspects the former from the 10th house giving legal brilliance As 5th lord. Mars, *vargottama* in the 10th gives a forceful and hammering approach in the native's dealing with cases. The 5th and Lagna lord combining in the 10th is a beneficeial yoga strengthening the chart as a whole. Jupiter in the 10th and 10th lord combining with the Sun have been responsible for being in Government service.

Chart No. 188.—Born 17-10-1915 at 8-00 p m. (I.S.T) at 25 N 23, 68 E 21.

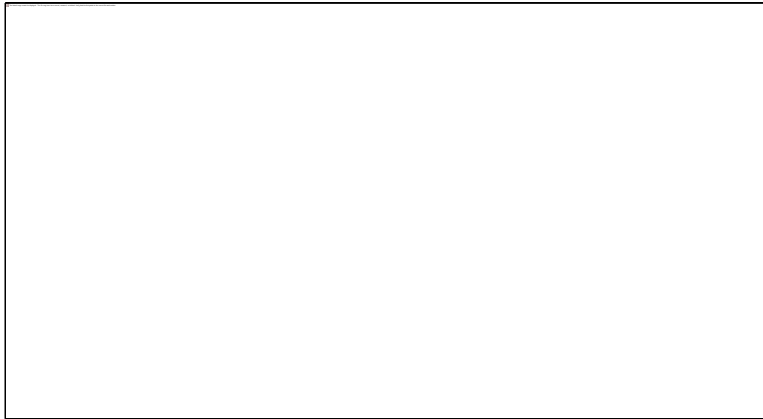


Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 4 years, 9 months and 10 days.

Publisher: The 10th house in Chart No. 188 is occupied by Jupiter and aspected by debilitated Mars who gets cancellation of debilitation. The native is the proprietor of abig

publishing house with offices all over the country. Jupiter in relation to the 10th gives a career in publishing books while Mars aspecting involves printing and allied sectors of work as well. The relationship between the 11th lord Jupiter and 9th lord Saturn has resulted in very prosperous and successful business for the native. Saturn, the 10th lord, is in Gemini, an intellectual sign and Jupiter aspects him from the 10th making the native publish books which cater to a limited number unlike in Chart No. 179, where public involvement is greater.

Chart No. 189.—BORN 14-3-1879 at 11-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 48 N 24, 10 E.



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 10 months and 26 days.

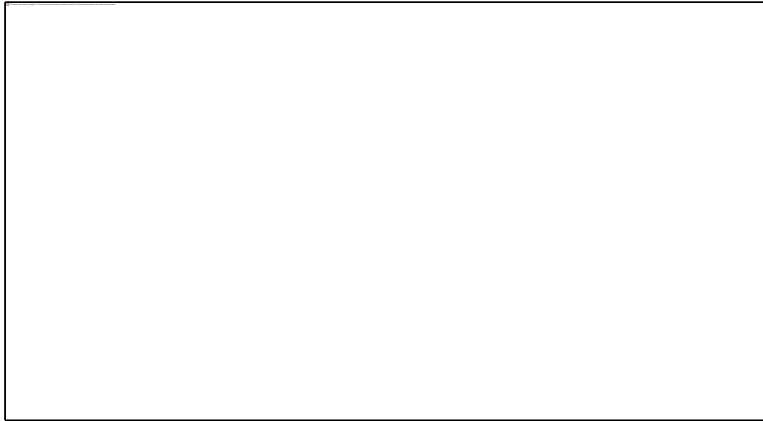
Scientist: The intellectual sign Gemini rises in Chart No. 189 giving great sensitivity and intuitional ability. The Lagna is aspected by GnanaKarak Jupiter from the mystic sign Aquarius suggesting the native's gift of *gnana* (knowledge) to the world by his scientific brilliance. Four planets hiving reference to the 10th house involving the lordships of the Lagna, the 4th, the 5th and the 9th made the native a great scientist (*gnani*). The *parivartana* between the 9th and 10th lords, Malavya Yoga in the 10th house caused by Venus, and Mercury's neechabhanga yoga in the 10th all acted to make the native a Nobel Laureate in Physics, Note Pisces, the sign of intuition, rises on the 10th house. The native's discoveries were intuitive and deeply significant in the world of science.

Scientist: The native of Chart No. 190 was a genius, physicist, inventor and also proved that there can be no sharp dividing line between the nervous life of planets and animals. All the three benefices Mercury, Jupiter and Venus, indicating intelligence, knowledge and wisdom have brought about a link between Lagna, the 2nd, 4th, 9th and 10th houses from the Moon. Saturn's aspect on the 10th house and Aquarius with Rahu on the 10th cusp made the native a scientific mystic. Both Rahu and Aquarius are idealistic and have great affinity for invention, research and invisible things. The 10th lord Saturn is in Cancer aspected by exalted Mars from an earthy sign and Lagna Taurus is also a fruitful sign indicating the native's sphere of work was related to plant life.

Script-writer: Virgo, a sign of Mercury, rises in the Ascendant in Chart No. 191. The 10th house is also an intellectual sign, Gemini. The 10th lord occupies Cancer with exalted Jupiter. In Navamsha, the 10th lord Mercury is in Sagittarius ruled by Jupiter. Chart No. 191 is of a scriptwriter who writes for films. The Mercury-Jupiter combination in the watery sign Cancer makes the native a prolific writer catering to emotional audiences. Venus in the 10th has made him write for the cinema.

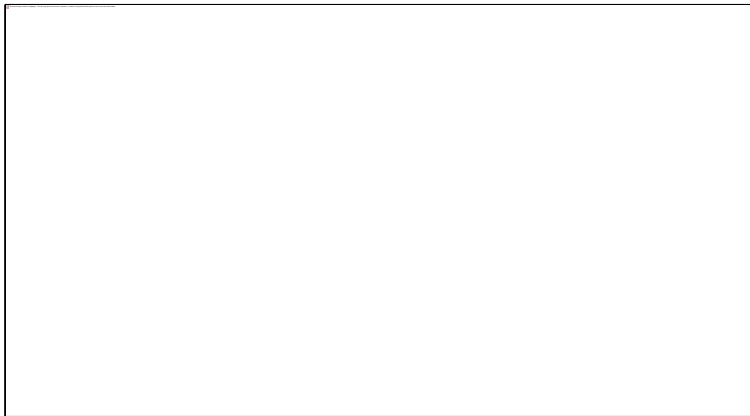
Theatre-Owner and Money-Lender: In Chart No. 192 the 10th house Virgo is aspected by the 8th lord *vargottama*

Chart No. 190..-Born 30-77-7858 at 4-25 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 23 N 33, 90 E 3.



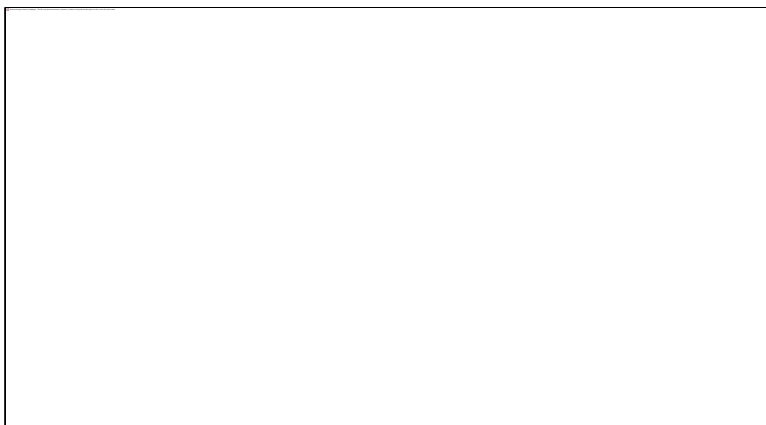
Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 2 years, 3 months and 0 days.

Chart No. 191.—*Born 6-7-7920 at 72-77 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 10, N 50. 78E42.*



Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 3 years, 2 months and 2 days.

Chart No. 192.—*Born 21/22-3-1901 at 0-39 a.m. (LMT) at 27 N 55. 68 E 45.*



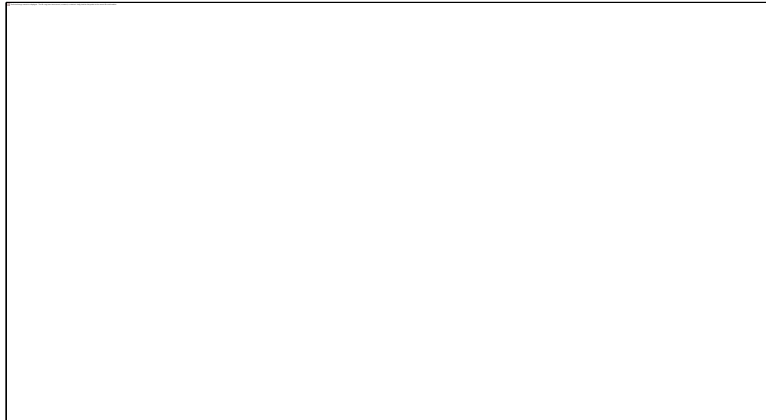
Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 2 years, 8 months and 4 days.

Moon and 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn. The 10th lord Mercury is with the 6th and 11th lord Venus aspected by 5th and 12th lord Mars and Saturn. The native of Chart No. 192 is a banker (money- lender) and also the owner of cinema theatres. The 10th lord is influenced by Venus and Saturn, both planets ruling the cinema and similar types of cheap entertainment. The Lagna and

Lagna lord are both influenced by 2nd lord Saturn (ruling monies) who, in turn, aspects the 10th lord and the 10th house. The aspect of the Moon shows public involvement in the native's calling. Both business of money-lending and running cinema-theatres rely on public participation.

University Lecturer: The 10th lord Mars in Chart No. 193 occupies his debility sign Cancer but gets cancellation of debility because Jupiter who gets exalted in Cancer is in a

Chart No. 193. -Born 6/7-9-1936 at 4-30 a.m. (DST) at 35 N 0. 106 W 40.



Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 11 months and 16 days.

Chart No. 194.—Born 13-3-1948 at 10-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 11 N 06, 79 E 42.



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 3 years, 9 months and 27 days.

quadrant from the Moon. The 10th lord is aspected by Jupiter. The native is a professor in a college. The Moon and Jupiter indicate teaching in a college or similar institution. In Navamsha also, the 10th lord Mars is with Jupiter.

University Lecturer: The 10th house from Lagna has the intellectual planet Mercury while the 10th house from the Sun and the Moon is occupied by Jupiter. These planets in Chart No. 194 indicate broadly the native's profession as a college lecturer. The Moon-sign is the strongest of the three and the 2nd lord from it is Mars in a Jupiterian Navamsha with the Moon indicating a teaching job and earnings therefrom.

Raja-Yogas or Combinations for Political Power

We reproduce below combinations for *Raja-Yogas* (lives of celebrity) produced from classical works.

Three or more planets in exaltation or own sign and at the same time in quadrants give rise to a widely known king. Five or more such planets make even an ordinary man a ruler of the earth. If a native with such combinations is born in a royal family without any malefic yogas or planets being combust, he becomes a ruler. People born in ordinary families with 3 planets placed as above become counsellors or equal to kings in power and authority but not kings themselves. Two or more planets with digbala make a royal native a king while 4 or more such planets make even an ordinary man a ruler. According to some writers like Yavanacharya, when the planets concerned are malefic, then the native becomes a cruel tyrant while benefices make one a just and virtuous sovereign.

By a combination and permutation, Varahamihira enumerates 32 kinds of Raja-Yogas arising under the following conditions:—

(1) When Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun are exalted with one of them occupying the Ascendant (4 yogas).

(2) When any three of the planets, Mars, Saturn, Jupiter and the Sun, are exalted with one of them being in the Ascendant (16 yogas).

(3) When any two of these 4 planets are exalted, one of them being in Lagna and the Moon being in Cancer (12 yogas).

(4) When any one of these 4 planets is exalted in the Ascendant and the Moon is in Cancer (4 yogas).

The Ascendant or the Moon in *vargottama* (occupying the same sign in Rashi and Navamsha) is aspected by 4, 5 or 6

planets (leaving out the Moon), 44 cases of Raja-Yoga are caused.

If the Lagna lord occupies a quadrant or the 9th house in Vargottama Navamsha and the 9th lord, in turn, is in saltation, own sign or Vargottama Navamsha, a king is born. Jupiter exalted in Lagna, the Moon, Venus and Mercury in the 11th house and the Sun in Aries gives rise to a powerful king. If Mercury occupies Virgo which is also the Ascendant, Jupiter and the Moon be in Pisces and Saturn and the Moon occupy Capricorn, the native becomes a king.

If the Sun and the Moon occupy the Ascendant in Aries,

Mars occupies Capricorn, Saturn is in Aquarius and Jupiter is

in Sagittarius, the person born in a royal family becomes a king.

According to Varahamihira in his great classic *Brihat Jataka*, a kingdom is obtained during the Dasha or Bhukti of (1) the planet in the Ascendant, or (2) the planet in the 10th house from the Ascendant, or (3) the most powerful planet in the chart.

A kingdom is lost during the period (the major period or minor period) of (1) a planet in an inimical sign or (2) a planet that occupies the 7th from the sign it rules.

As we have several times pointed out, since Raja-Yogas occur in large numbers, a clever student should assess the worth of each combination taking into account the chart in its entirety.

In the horoscope of a ruler-king, dictator, president or prime minister—we have found in our experience Saturn's position when his rays are properly blended with those of Rahu can give rise to realization of objects, consolidation of the country, establishment of peace and economic prosperity and a happy and contented populace.

Chart No. 195.—Born 4-6-1884 at 10-18 am. (L.M.T.) at 12° N. 76. E 38.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 1 year, 11 months and 16 days.

The horoscope of Chart No. 195 is typically illustrative of certain well-known principles of predictive astrology with regard

to Raja-Yogas. Throughout his long and memorable reign of 40 years the native of Chart No. 195 showed a rare conscientiousness and disinterested zeal for the promotion of the welfare of his subjects. Note how balanced and constructive are the planetary positions. Mark the *vargottama* positions of the Moon, Rahu and Venus. Lagna occupied by exalted Jupiter confers Hamsa Yoga, a most beneficeial combination while the Moon occupying Libra, the sign of the balance and causing *parivartana* with Venus, lord of the 4th, is a *yog3 par excellence*. This suggests a personality which though royal is not suggestive of pomp. The conjunction of Saturn and the Sun in the 11th made him a constitutional monarch and the native exercised an influence more pervasive and lasting than any power that dictator or despotic monarch could have, because that influence proceeded from personal example and devotion to duty. The Hamsa Yoga has reference to the 10th house from Chandra Lagna which is also responsible for these noble traits. The Lagna lord in a Kendra and *vargottama* and the 9th lord in exaltation is another powerful Raja-Yoga. The Full Moon's disposition in a Kendra other than Lagna is itself a Raja-Yoga denoting the birth of a scion of a royal family. The Full Moon's *vargottama* position is yet another asset.

The Sun-Saturn combination is no doubt good regarding

career but comes in the way of domestic harmony as 2nd and 7th lords and mutually bitter enemies.

Mars is a Yoga Karaka and he is in the 2nd house. Saturn and Mars are in mutual Kendras and are not involved in mutual destructive aspects. Rahu is confined to an upachaya. Thus his "political career" was assured till the end, and no indications either for frustration or failure is seen in the horo- scope. Chart No. 195 is of Krishnaraia Wadiyar IV, Maharaja of Mysore.

The following Raja-Yogas may be noted:—

- (1) The Moon being aspecting by exalted Jupiter
- (2) Jupiter's exaltation in the 10th from the Lagna and in the 9th from the Moon
- (3) Mercury occupying a Rashi other than Capricorn

identical with the Lagna (or Chandra Lagna) aspected by Jupiter.

Chart No. 196. -Born 14-12-1895 at 3-5 a.m. (G.M.T.)

at 52 N 51. 0 E 30.

Balance of Saturn Dasha at birth: 18 years, 1 month and 22 days.

According to *Phaladeepika* "If out of the lords of the 11th, 9th and the 2nd houses, there be but one planet that occupies

a Kendra position in respect to the Moon, the person born becomes the ruler of a full-blown empire."

In Chart No. 196, the lords of the 2nd, the 9th and the 11th are Mars, Mercury and the Sun respectively. All the three planets are in a Kendra from the Moon.

Chart No. 196 is of King George IV. The outstanding feature to be remembered and astrologically accounted for is that in all the nativities of the British Sovereigns during the past century—Queen Victoria, Edward VII, George V, Edward VIII and George VI, Jupiter is angular; in all but one he is either rising or culminating. When Mars and Saturn join in Lagna, the 7th, the 8th or the 10th houses unrelieved by other favourable aspects the person becomes aggressive, lacks tolerance for the adversary, and is fanatical and ruthless. When Mars is not involved in such destructive aspects but is confined to an insignificant position and has nothing to do with the 10th house (from Lagna or the Moon) the man no doubt will be clever, noble and generous but he will also be impractical, contradictory, Utopian, authoritative but lacking in practicality, sensitive and will possess a tendency to assume the role of a hero. Where the persistence of Saturn and the fire of Mars are lacking one's political career becomes frustrated.

Chart No. 197.—Born 23-1-1897 at about 12 Noon (L.M.T.) at 5 E 44. 20 N 38.

balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 4 months and 15 days.

Chart No. 197 is of Subhas Chandra Bose. Lagna is strongly disposed being powerfully aspected by Jupiter from Leo. There is on Lagna a certain blending of martian and saturnine influences denoting a frank outspoken and free-handed disposition and fiery enthusiasm. The situation

of Jupiter in the 5th or house of emotions aspected by Mars and Saturn denotes that while the native was moved by the highest impulses of patriotism, there was a sense of frustration also. Fascist tendencies can be present only when the vibrations of Mars and Saturn combine in the 7th, 8th, 9th or 10th houses, but here since it has reference to the 2nd and 8th houses, the native was not a dictator in the sense of Hitler or the Duce.

The most noteworthy feature in Chart No. 197 is the presence of the Sun, Rahu and Mercury in the 10th or house of career and occupation. Rahu eclipsing the political planet Sun in the 10th house in a sign owned by Saturn is significant in as much as the native's entire life constituted one long battle against British Imperialism. His chequered political career is attributable only to Rahu's association with the Sun in the 10th house aspected by Saturn.

Mars is the lord of Lagna and the native was, therefore, a man of action. His daring, his energy, his uncompromising nature and his dynamic personalities are all the qualities of Aries.

Chart No. 198 is of Jawaharlal Nehru. It is in direct contrast with Chart No. 197. Here Lagna is Cancer a passive sign and the lord of Lagna is in Lagna—neither Lagna nor lord of Lagna have anything to do with Mars, Aries or Sagittarius. The native had all the characteristics of the Moon—emotional, passive, inconstant, changeable, compromising, indecisive,

weak and vacillating. Owing to the insignificant position of Mars, the native could not, as an administrator, make that impression which he made as a thinker and politician.

Five planets—Jupiter, Sun, Mercury, Venus and Mars—aspecting the 10th were mainly responsible for making him the idol of India. Venus, Mercury and the Moon in Kendras cause Rajaiakshana Yoga making him an aristocrat.

Chart No. 198. *Born 14-11-1889 at 11-03 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 25 N 25, 82 E.*

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 13 years, 7 months and 6 days.

The 5th and 6th lords in mutual Kendras cause Sankha Yoga. Venus in a Kendra identical with his own sign causes a powerful Malavya Yoga, one of the Panchamahapurusha Yogas. Three planets the Moon, Venus and Jupiter are in their own houses. These and the concentration of 5 planets on the 10th house made the native a ruler (prime minister).

Chart No. 199 is of Harry S. Truman. The 3rd and 8th lord Mars is in the 11th from Lagna and the Sun, ruling

Chart No. 199.—*Born 8-5-1884 at 4-26 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 39 N 7, 94 W 30.*

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 5 months and 27 days.

political power is in the 8th or house of death. This explains the fact Truman became President following the death of his predecessor Theodore Roosevelt. Jupiter exalted is actually in the 10th Bhava though in the 11th Rashi. Mars has obtained cancellation of debility in the 10th from the Moon which is fortified by the occurrence of Chandramangala Yoga. The Gajakesari Yoga has reference to the 2nd, the 10th, the 4th and the 7th houses and its effects are further augmented by the disposition of Venus, lord of the 2nd and the 9th (wealth and fortune respectively) in the 10th. It was therefore a freak of fortune for him the exalted office of a democratic Presidentship fell on him unexpectedly. This is indicated by the exaltation of the Sun in the 7th from the Moon and the association of the Sun with Ketu. The distance between Ketu and the

Sun is more than 27° so that there is no affliction. Saturn as the 5th lord conjoining with 10th lord Mercury constitutes a Raja-Yoga. Mark the disposition of the majority of planets in the second half of the zodiac. Stress is, therefore, laid on the 9th, 10th and 11th houses indicating fortune, action and realization, the last being restricted by the intermingling of jupitorean, martian and saturnine influences. The sun is very strong in Aries and Mars in the 10th has obtained neecha-bhanga and digbala.

The most important Raja-Yogas in our opinion are the exchange of houses between the 9th and 10th lords, the association of Mercury and Saturn in the 9th, exaltation of Jupiter in the 10th, neechabhanga of Mars in the 10th and nodes, *vargottama*.

The native became President during the sub-period of Venus in the Dasha of Ketu. Venus is the lord of the 2nd and the 9th and is posited in the 10th in *parivartana* with Mercury, the Lagna and the 10th lord. This is a unique combination. The Dasha lord Ketu is in the 7th house *vargottama*. He occupies his own constellation in the house of Mars. As such, he is capable of producing martian results. Mars, though bad by ownership, is well placed from Chandra Lagna. He owns the 2nd and 7th houses from the Moon and occupies the 10th in conjunction with exalted Jupiter. Mars is in the constellation of Mercury. All these favour acquisition of exalted political office.

The native's political career came to an end in Venus Dasha, Venus Bhukti. Venus is in the constellation of Rahu whose results he must give. Rahu is in Lagna Bhava aspected powerfully by 3rd and 8th lord Mars. Also in Navamsha Venus is afflicted due to papakartari. In addition, Rahu is a Maraka and power is delegated to Venus.

Chart No. 200.- Born 29-2-1896 at 1-00 Noon (L.M.T.) at 20
N, 36. 72 E 59.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 0 year, 4 months and 6 days.

Chart No. 200 is of Morarji Desai who became the prime minister at 81 years. Three planets—all major planets— Saturn, Jupiter and Mars are exalted in mutual Kendras. The Moon is full. The 6th lord Mars in the 8th with 12th lord Venus generates a Vipareeta Raja-Yoga. This is further strengthened by a *parivartana* between Venus and Yoga Karaka Saturn, the 5th and 8th lords respectively. The Vipareeta Raja-Yoga occurring in the 8th house involves the Lagna lord Mercury and is aspected by an exalted 10th lord Jupiter who aspects the 10th house. Jupiter is himself aspected by the RajayogeKarakas Mars, Saturn and Venus, the first two being exalted and the latter two being in mutual *parivartana*.

The native became prime minister in Mercury Dasha, Venus Bhukti. The Bhukti lord Venus is the Yoga Karaka for Gemini Ascendant and is aspected by exalted 10th lord Jupiter. He is also a constituent of the Vipareeta Raja-Yoga. The Dasha lord Mercury is the Lagna lord but with the Raja-Yoga-causing planets, Mars and Venus, aspected by 10th lord exalted Jupiter.

Chart No. 201.—Born 21-4-1926 at 1-40 p.m. (G.M.T.) at 51° N 30, 0° W 05.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 11 years, 9 months and 23 days.

Chart No. 201 is of Queen Elizabeth II. The royal planet Sun exalted in a Kendra explains her constitutional status as a monarch. The Lagna is *vargottama*, Ketu is *vargottama* Legna Bhava, the Moon occupies his own sign, Yoga Karaka Venus is exalted in the 4th Bhava and 4th and 11th lord Mars is also exalted but in the 2nd house. According to classical works, 3 or more planets in exaltation and at the same time in a Kendra make one a widely renowned king (monarch). Here 3 planets are in exaltation, two of them being in Lagna Kendra, agna and the nodes are *vargottama* and the Moon occupies, own sign- constituting a powerful Raja-Yoga. The 9th lord

Mercury is neecha but gets neechabhanga and joins the 10th lord Venus. The Lagna lord and 11th lord, Saturn and Mars, are in *parivartana*.

The native's accession to the British throne took place in Venus Dasha, Rahu Bhukti. Venus, the Dasha lord, is a yoga- Karaka exalted in a Kendra. In Rashi he combines with 9th lord Mercury while in Bhava he joins the RajyaKaraka exalted the Sun. Rahu the Bhukti lord is *vargottama* in the 6th, the best place for him to occupy. He is in a mercurial sign and Mercury is the 9th lord constituting a Raja-Yoga.

An unsullied 10th house aspected by Karaka exalted the Sun and a weak cuspal 3rd and 12th lord indicates a spotless reign and the deep affection of the people the native has secured for herself.

Loss of Power (Raja-Yoga Bhanga)

Chart No. 202.—Born 1-12-1751 (N.S.) at 8 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 3 years, 4 months and 24 days.

Chart No. 202 is of Tipu Sultan.

The Raja-Yogas are disposed in a peculiar manner. The Sun as lord of the 9th and Mercury as lord of the 10th are in exact conjunction. This Dharma-karmadhipa Yoga is highly significant. Mercury is combust and one can contend that this could be dangerous to the Raja-Yoga. But the sum total of the influences to which Mercury is subject must be considered. The term 'association' implies results that are of mutual significance. In other words, if Saturn and the Sun are together in association with say Mercury, the effects of the yoga generated by the Sun and Saturn are delegated or transferred to Mercury also. A thorough study of standard astrological works gives ample testimony in support of this statement. Here 4 planets—the Sun and Mercury within 2°, Rahu nearer Mercury and Saturn, a little away—have conjoined. Such grouping of planets causes collective influences.

A planet has 3 main functions to perform apart from the subsidiary ones. They are: (a) due to ownership, (b) due to Karakatwa and (c) due to generation of yogas. The subsidiary functions are given rise to by virtue of association, aspect, etc. Therefore the Sun's innate function of Karakatwa, blended with the main function of Saturn-Sun combination plus Saturn's innate function of Karakatwa—should render the combination taken above as quite effective. Almost all standard astrological works agree the Sun-Mercury combination is auspicious. According to *Saravali* it indicates "fluctuating wealth, polite speech, fame, respect, liked by the king, a great man, fair-looking, wealthy and strong". According to *Jataka-parijata* it makes "the person fickle-minded, but endowed with learning, beauty and strength". "The person will be clever, intelligent, famous and happy" according to Varahamihira.

Mercury, in addition, is subject to the powerful aspect of Jupiter, lord of Lagna. Mercury's combustion with the Sun is said to destroy a person's abilities rendering him superficial and devoid

of judgement. But here since Jupiter aspects combust Mercury, the significance of combustion is greatly minimised resulting in a distinct Raja-Yoga. But as the Raja-Yoga occurs in the 12th or house of loss, he could not enjoy it fully.

The native succeeded to the throne in Jupiter Bhukti, Rahu Dasha- Dasha lord Rahu is in a constellation of Saturn who is the 10th lord from Chandra Lagna and has given rise to a Raja-Yoga in association with the 5th lord the Sun. The sub-lord Jupiter occupies an upachaya and is aspected by yoga-Karaka planets the Sun and Mercury.

He lost his political power by death by decapitation, the Raja-Yoga having peculiar reference to the 12th house and involving the 9th and 10th lords (Raja-Yoga) and the 2nd lord (head).

Chart No. 203 is of Napoleon Bonaparte.

There are quite a number of Raja-Yogas which enabled the native to achieve a position that literally laid the whole of Europe under his feet. But the Raja-Yogas are loosely knit with the result the foundation of his career collapsed at the prime of his life.

Saturn the 4th and 5th lord in the 10th with the 9th lord causes a powerful Raja-Yoga. This is further reinforced by the aspect of the 10th lord the Moon who is in *parivartana* (interchange of houses) with the 4th lord Saturn. The lord of the Navamsha occupied by the Moon is in Lagna. All the important planets causing the various yogas are arrayed in the 9th, the 10th and the 11th. The royal planet the Sun ruling the 11th is in the 11th while the martial planet Mars owning the 7th (war

Chart No. 203.- *Born 15-8-1769 at about 10-28 a.m.*

(L.M.T.) at 41 N 55. 8 E 40.

Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 6 months and 6 days.

and foreign relations) is also in Leo but in the 12th Bhava. As a result the native raised colossal and mighty empire with his sword.

The afflictions to the Raja-Yogas subject to a series of evil directions resulted in the collapse of the empire during his lifetime. In the Raja-Yogas formed in the 10th, Mercury and Saturn are nearly 10° apart. While Saturn is really a benefice, 12th lordship of Mercury has imparted to Saturn the quality of loss or destruction. This is an instance of a powerful Raja-Yoga delicately balanced and the Dasha of the planets causing the yogas not operating,

In Mars Bhukti, Rahu Dasha, the native proclaimed himself Emperor. Rahu, the major lord, is pre-eminently disposed. He is strongly placed in the 3rd house aspected by Lagna lord Venus. He occupies the constellation of Ketu who is in the 9th or house of fortune. In Navamsha, he is with

exalted Sun and aspected by Mars. Since Rahu is in a constellation of Ketu and Ketu should give the results of Mars in accordance with the dictum *Kujavad Ketu* and since Mars, in turn, is associated with the royal and imperial planet the Sun, the native became an emperor during the directional influences of Rahu and Mars. But Rahu and Mars are not without their elements of destruction. Rahu is in the sign of Jupiter and Mars in the 12th Bhava.

The native abdicated in Jupiter Dasha, Venus Bhukti. Usually under Jupiter's major period and Venus sub-period, unfavourable results can take place. In addition, here the two planets have certain inherent defects. When the lord of Lagna occupying a trine is aspected by the 6th lord and is joined by Saturn, Mars, Rahu or Ketu, Bandhana Yoga is produced. Here the major lord Jupiter is afflicted as owning the 3rd and 6th houses. The Bhukti lord Venus though in the 9th is aspected by 6th lord Jupiter and is in association with Ketu. The native was finally vanquished at Waterloo during the Sun's sub-period. The Sun is rendered evil by association with Mars.

The Raja-Yogas in this chart have in them the very seeds of destruction. Saturn's situation exactly in the 10th Bhava plus the afflictions of the royal planet the Sun in the Navamsha by Mars, Rahu and Ketu foreshadowed the native's downfall-

In Chart No. 204, in order to obtain a first impression we must first of all consider the ruler of the nativity. The Lagna is Scorpio. The lord of Lagna Mars is in the 7th a malefic Saturn aspecting Lagna. In Navamsha, Lagna is Cancer and Mars is in debility but obtains cancellation of debility.

Concerning the Tenth Home 353

Chart No. 204.—Born 29-7-1883 at 2 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 41 N, 16 E.

Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 3 years, 8 months and 26 days.

According to Hindu astrology if the 8th house is occupied by benefices—especially Jupiter and Venus—the combination goes under the name of *Asura Yoga*. This makes the native a tyrant taking pleasure in the sufferings of others. According

to Mantreswara "one born in *Asura Yoga* will become mean, a tale-bearer, will spoil others' works and will always be intent on securing his own interests. He will be headstrong. He will do vile acts and become miserable as a result of his own evil and mischievous doings". The situation of Jupiter and Venus should be viewed from the Moon as it causes a powerful Dhana Yoga. Moreover from the Moon, Saturn is a Yoga Karaka and hence in his Dasha which commenced about 1928, the native reached the highest position as a dictator.

Saturn aspects the 10th from the Moon, Saturn also aspects powerfully the 10th lord from Lagna, namely, the Sun. It is this aspect that was responsible for the native's fall.

Saturn is not a benefice from Lagna while from the Moon he is a benefice. The Dasha of Saturn ran upto 1947. He produced good results in the first half of his Dasha while in the second half he gave very unfavourable results.

The native entered the World War II in Saturn Dasha. Moon Bhukti. Mark the situation of both these planets in the 7th along with Mars. In Navamsha, Saturn owns the 7th and 8th houses and is situated in the 12th house while the sub-lord owning Lagna is also placed in the 12th house indicating loss. Lagna is also placed in the 12th house indicating loss. Saturn tempted him to sacrifice himself for greedy ambition and self-aggrandisement.

In Navamsha, there is a conglomeration of 4 planets—the Moon (lord of Lagna), Saturn (lord of 8), Venus (lord of 11) and Jupiter (lord of 6)—all occurring in the 12th or house of loss. This satelletium is full of significance and made the native over- forceful, restless and disruptive.

What we must note in Chart No. 204 is the presence of the Sun in the 9th and his being aspected by Saturn, Saturn-Mars association in the 7th with the Moon unrelieved by beneficeial aspects and Mars aspecting the 10th which explain the native's rise from humble life, his becoming a dictator, and his final violent end. Mark also the position of 4 planets in the 12th from Navamsha Lagna.

Chart No. 205 is of Richard Nixon.

The Lagna being Leo, the 10th lord Venus and 7th lord Saturn are in mutual *parivartana*. The Lagna lord Sun is *vargottama* in the 5th in a friendly sign with 4th and 9th lord Yoga Karaka Mars, 5th lord Jupiter and 2nd and 11th lord Mercury. The grouping of 4 planets in a powerful sign with the sign lord Jupiter in his own sign in Rashi and excellently

Concerning the Tenth House 355

disposed in the Navamsha by his exaltation constitutes a powerful Raja-Yoga. The 12th lord Moon in the 6th generates a partial Vipareeta Raja-Yoga.

Chart No. 205.- Born 9-9-1913 at 9-30 p.m. (P.S.T.) at 33N

53, 117 W 49.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 4 years, 1 month and 4 days.

The native was elected President in Mercury Dasha, Mercury Bhukti. Mercury is in exact degree combination with Yoga Karaka Mars and in his own sign Navamsha. He continued for a second term in the Sun Bhukti of Mercury Dasha. The Sun as Lagna lord *vargottama* in the 5th with 9th lord Mars and 5th lord Jupiter confers great fortune or kingdom.

The Raja-Yoga-causing elements are not without their bad Points. The combination of 4 planets occurs in the 12th from the Moon. Saturn in the 10th is not at all desirable for although it confers initial success, it also gives defeat and humiliation in politically oriented charts. The fall came about following a shocking scandal involving corruption charges in Moon

Bhukti of Mercury Dasha. Mercury though well placed by association is in a constellation ruled by Ketu who occupies a Marakathana. The Bhukti lord Moon is the lord of the house of loss placed in the 6th house, a duSthana. This chart is typical of the destruction of Raja-Yogas capable of being caused by Saturn in the 10th house.

Chart No. 206.-Born 19-11-1917 at 11-13 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 25 N 27, 81 E 51.

Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 3 months and 25 days.

Chart No. 206 is of Indira Gandhi.

The Ascendant is Cancer aspected by its lord the Moon who is in mutual exchange of signs with the 7th lord Saturn. The 9th lord Jupiter and 3rd and 12th lord Mercury are in *vargottama*. The 11th and 6th lords, Venus and Jupiter respectively, are in *parivartana*. So also are 2nd and 5th lords, the Sun and Mars respectively. 3 sets of planets in *parivartana yogas*, two planets in *vargottama Navamsha* and Rahu in the 6th are all powerful Raja-Yogas making the native a prime

minister. Further Mercury and Saturn are in *nakshatra-parivartana*, each occupying the other's asterism. Rahu and Ketu have also mutually exchanged their constellations.

The native became prime minister in the Sun Bhukti of Jupiter Dasha. The Sun has exchanged signs with 10th lord Yoga Karaka Mars. He is aspected by Mars and occupies Leo, the royal sign, in Navamsha. The Dasha lord is Preeminently placed to give Raja-Yoga results being *vakra vargottama* in the 11th house. Moreover both the Dasha and Bhukti lords are in mutual aspect. This chart carries with it latent seeds for Rajabhanga. The only aspect the 10th house receives is of Saturn, a Maraka and malefic for Cancer Lagna. Further he is placed in a constellation ruled by Mercury, the 3rd and 12th lord. It was in Saturn Dasha, Venus Bhukti, that the native lost power overnight. Not only are the Dasha and Bhukti lords in *shashtashtaka* but by standard astrological rules the mutual periods of Saturn and Venus are fatal to Raja-Yogas. Venus, the Bhukti lord, is eclipsed in the 6th house. Saturn, the Dasha lord, occupies an unfriendly constellation.

There are yet other factors, primarily the *parivartana yogas*, which put the native back in power. This chart is illustrative of the power of the inter-periods of Venus and Saturn to damage Raja-Yogas. However, if the Raja-Yoga is powerful enough, the *bhanga* (loss of power) will be set right in appropriate Periods.

Chart No. 207 is of Zulfikar Ali Bhutto.

The grouping of Venus, Saturn, Ketu and Mars in Scorpio aspected by swakshetra Jupiter and exalted Moon in a Kendra from the Moon is a powerful Raja-Yoga. Considered from Lagna, the Lagna lord Mercury and the Sun, significator of kingship, in the 7th form a Budha-Aditya Yoga being very

Chart No. 207.—Born 5-1-1928 at 4-29 p.m. (LMT) at 27°N 27.68°E 8.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 3 years, 9 months and 27 days.

closely placed to each other. Jupiter, the 10th lord, occupies a Kendra in his own sign. From Lagna, the 5th lord Venus, the 11th lord Mars and Yoga Karaka Saturn in association form a formidable combination for an autocratic birth and background. The Adhi-yoga generated by Venus and Mercury being in the 7th and 8th respectively from Lagna is of added significance because the pivot of the Yoga is exalted. It gains extra vitality being the centre of a Ruchaka Yoga caused by Mars in Scorpio and a Sasi-Mangala Yoga formed by powerful Moon and Mars.

The native became prime minister in Mercury Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. Saturn is a Yoga Karaka both from Lagna and the Moon and in the constellation of Lagna lord Mercury. Mercury is in the 7th with Raja-Yoga Karaka Sun in a quadrant and in the 8th from the Moon which confers dominion over a land.

The Raja-Yoga occurs in the 6th house from Lagna and therefore must suffer *bhanga*. Further, the nodes eclipsing the Raja-Yoga are a great danger to the sustenance of the yoga results. Consequently the native was ousted out of power in Moon Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. The Dasha lord is not only the 9th lord but also the 8th lord and in a malefic house. Bhukti lord the Moon, the crux of the yogas, occupies duSthana with Rahu bearing inherent defects for Raja-Yoga-bhanga.

Neechabhanga Raja-Yogas

In the study of career two important sets of planetary combinations are to be noted. There are some men born in the lap of luxury and wealth but who go down suddenly or gradually and lead a most miserable life. There are others born in the midst of abject misery and poverty but who reach very eminent social or royal positions. The first set of conjunctions is called Rajabhanga Yogas and the second, Neechabhanga Raja-Yoga. The word *bhanga* means breaking away, loss or ruin. Those who are usually styled usurpers of the thrones of others may generally, if not always, be taken to be men from humble ranks. The careers of some of the world's greatest men show clearly the set of combinations that go under the name of Neechabhanga Raja-Yogas.

Chart No. 208 (Hyder Ali) is a typical case of Neechabhanga Raja-Yoga. The native rose from the lowest position of almost nothing to very great power. The Lagna lord Venus occupies the 4th house. The lord of the Moon-sign Mars occupies it with benefices Jupiter and Mercury as well as Saturn and the Sun. This strange combination of 6 planets in the house of wealth and speech produced a man of extraordinary abilities. The second house holds a very powerful combi-

Chart No. 208.- Born 8-2-1722 (N S.) at 2-15 a.m. (LMT) at 13° N, 77 E 35.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 15 years, 8 months and 6 days.

nation. The Moon is debilitated but the debilitation is distinctly cancelled. Starting with absolutely nothing in his pocket and no claims to any education, the native founded an empire, trained an army before which the disciplined and armed troops of Europe could make no head, collected a fortune which ranked second to none and exhibited a statesmanship which ran without a parallel.

The following are some important combinations for Neechabhanga Raja-Yoga:—

(1) If benefices are in the 10th, 11th and 3rd houses, Raja-Yoga arises.

(2) If a planet is in debility and the lord of this sign or the planet who gets exalted there is in Kendra from the Moon or Lagna, Raja-Yoga results.

(3) If a planet is *neecha* (debilitated) in Rashi but gets exalted in Amsa, Raja-Yoga is formed.

(4) Jupiter in the 12th and Saturn in the 11th (in debilitation) cause Raja-Yoga.

(5) If Mercury is exalted in Lagna, Jupiter is in Pisces, Saturn is in Cancer, Venus is in Sagittarius and the Sun and Mars are in debilitation, Raja-Yoga is caused. In this combination, it will be noted that the Sun and Mars are lords of duSthanas (malefic lords) and, therefore, if weak, produce Raja-Yoga.

XV. Concerning the Eleventh House

The eleventh house refers to gains, elder brother, friends, acquisitions, freedom from misery, and happy tidings. An affliction to the 11th house may result in the loss of brother, friends, loss of wealth, misery or unhappy news. The exact nature of the result can be gleaned only after an assessment of the whole chart and the afflicting planets. To some extent the eleventh also concerns marriage.

Primary Considerations

In analysing the significations of the eleventh Bhava or house the general strength of the following factors must be studied: (a) the Bhava, (b) its lord, (c) the Karaka, and (d) the occupants. Yogas in the chart bearing on the 11th house must also be taken into account.

We shall first study the general combinations and the effects of planets of severally.

Results of the Lord of the Eleventh House Occupying Different Houses

First House:—The native will be born in a rich family. He will earn much wealth. According as the 11th lord in Lagna is strong, middling or weak, the native will be born in

a very rich, fairly rich or well-to-do family. He will lose an elder brother early in life.

Second House:—The native will live with his elder brothers. Benefices there give harmonious relations. Malefic cause domestic bickerings but common residence. The native will earn through commercial concerns and banking business. Business with friends will bring good profits but if malefic join, the native may suffer heavy losses on account of friends.

Third House:—The person will be a concert-singer or musician and will earn thereby. Gain through brothers is also indicated. He will have many friends and helpful neighbours- Afflictions give contrary results.

Fourth House: —One acquires profits through landed estates, rentals and products of the earth. His mother will be a cultured and distinguished lady. He will be renowned for his learning and scholarship of various subjects. He will live in comfort and enjoy all joys in life. He will have a devoted and charming wife.

Fifth House:—The native will have many children who will come up well in life. He will indulge in speculation and gain much money. If the 11th lord is afflicted, he will be a gambler and indulge in foolish ventures. If 11th lord is beneficeially disposed, the native will be pious and observe many resolves and vows which will enhance his prosperity.

Sixth House:—The person gains money through maternal relatives, litigation and running nursing-homes. If the 11th lord is afflicted in the 6th, the native thrives on setting person against person, involve himself in other peoples' quarrels and anti-social activity. If malefic afflict the 11th lord, the native may lose through similar sources.

Seventh House:—The person marries more than once. He prospers in foreign countries. If there are afflictions to the 11th lord, the native carries on liaisons with women of ill-repute. He will indulge in trading in flesh and similar immoral activities. If the 11th lord is fortified, the native marries only once but a rich and influential woman.

Eighth House:—The native though rich at birth suffers many calamities and loses much of his money. He will suffer from the *depracies* of thieves, cheats and swindlers. If the 11th lord occupies a malefic constellation, the native will be forced to eke out of his living by begging.

Ninth House: —He inherits a large paternal fortune and will be very lucky in life. He will possess many houses, conveyances and every other kind of luxury. He will be

religious-minded and disseminate religious literature. He will be charitable and set up charitable institutions.

Tenth House:—The native prospers very well in his business and makes good profits. His elder brother will also help him in his business. He will earn some prize-money for original contributions to the subject of his study or profession.

Depending upon the benefice or malefic nature of the planet he will earn through fair or foul means.

Eleventh House:—The native will have many friends and elder brothers who may help him throughout life. He will have a happy life with the blessings of wife, home, children and comforts.

Twelfth House:—He will suffer losses in business. His elder brother will be ailing and much expenditure will be incurred on account of his illness. The native may also lose an elder brother by death. He will have to pay fines and penalties frequently and will be burdened with many domestic responsibilities.

These results are very general and must not be applied directly without weighing other factors. According to Satya- charya if the 11th lord is placed in an evil constellation such as the 3rd, 5th or 7th from that occupied by the Ivlooon, the native suffers penury and misery. If the 11th house is flanked on both sides by benefices or otherwise favourably disposed, one will have a powerful elder brother. The native will earn fabulous wealth through his mother. Benefices in the 11th house augment the significations of the Bhava while maiefics diminish them both qualitatively and quantitatively.

Important Combinations

If a benefice planet occupies the 11th Bhava, the native acquires wealth through honest and noble means. If maiefics be in the 11th Bhava, the native resorts to unfair and unscrupulous methods of earning, if both benefices and maiefics are there, sometimes unjust means and sometimes just methods will be resorted to. Fortified planets in the 11th house confer fortunate conveyances, bungalows, and all comforts. He will have a noble and beautiful wife and will be fond of good clothes, food and enjoyments.

If the 11th house be occupied by a weak planet-eclipsed, depressed or defeated in planetary war, or occupying inimical vargas—even if one is born in an affluent family will lose everything and he will have to wander about without self- respect.

The source of gains is indicated by the nature of planet in

the 11th house. If the Sun is in the 11th house, the native gets a fortune as an inheritance ; if the Moon—earns through mother, sea-products, pearls, milk, farms, fruit orchards and breweries ; if Mars—income is augmented through factories,

litigation, lands and rentals and through self-exertion ; if Mercury—earns through teaching, writing, friends or uncles ; if Jupiter-gains through knowledge—scientific, religious, literary— and through well-placed sons ; if Venus-earnings increase through dance, drama, cinema, fine arts, music and women ; and if Saturn—wealth through industries, labour and agriculture.

If the Lagna, 2nd and 11th lords are friendly, the earnings are used for honourable ends such as legitimate expenses and charity. If the 2nd and 11th lords are afflicted and inimical to the Lagna lord, money is squandered on wine and women. The 11th lord well placed in a Kendra or trikona from the

Ascendant or malefic strong in the 11th make the native immensely wealthy.

When Mars occupies the 11th house and Lagna is a movable sign aspected by the 6th lord, one suffers physical ailments and fever due to spells and charms set into operation by black-magic and similar means. If malefic aspect the 11th, 5th, 9th and the 3rd houses without any benefice aspect, the native suffers from ear-troubles and deafness. If the afflictions are heavy and the 3rd and 11th houses are hemmed in between malefic, he may become stone-deaf. If benefice aspects feebly, only slight deafness is indicated. Both benefice and malefic

aspects on the 11th and 3rd give irritating ear-ailments but not deafness.

If the Lagna lord is in a quadrant, the 10th lord is in the

4th and the 9th lord is in the 11th, one enjoys Raja-Yoga and becomes long-lived and even a ruler. If the Moon and Saturn join the 11th house, one can become a ruler even if born in humble circumstances. Similar results happen if the 2nd, 9th or 11th lord occupies a Kendra from the Moon and Jupiter owns 11th.

Lord of the Navamsha occupied by the Lagna lord in a Kendra or trikona from the Lagna or in exaltation, or the 11th house in strength makes the native happy after his 30th year. Lords of Lagna, the 2nd and the 11th in their own houses confer much wealth. If the 2nd and 11th lords being friendly planets occupy the Ascendant or if they occupy the 11th house in strength (such as one of them being in own sign, or friendly sign or exaltation) or if the lords of Lagna, the 2nd and the 11th combine preferably in a trine or quadrant, the native gets fabulous wealth.

If the 2nd and the 11th lords exchange houses or if the Lagna lord occupies the 2nd house and the 2nd lord occupies the 11th house, or if the 11th lord is in the Lagna, the native acquires much property.

If the 1st, 2nd, 9th and 11th attain their exalted Navamsha or Vaiseshikamsa (occupying own moolatrikona or exaltation or same varga three or more times, one becomes a millionaire.

Planets in the Eleventh House

The Sun:—The person lives for a long time and becomes wealthy. He will have wife, children and many servants. He gets royal and governmental favours, and achieves success without much effort. He will be sagacious and principled.

The Moon:—One will be noble, generous and blessed with riches, wife and children. Introspective by nature and quiet-going, he will become famous making good profits in business. He will acquire vast lands and be helped in his endeavours by the fair sex.

Mars:—The native will be an eloquent and forceful speaker, clever and rich but lustful, will acquire landed Properties and wield considerable influence in top circles.

Mercury:—One becomes learned in many sciences. He will possess a keen and sharp intellect, will be wealthy, truthful and happy, will have many faithful servants and will prosper in engineering ventures.

Jupiter:—The native will be long-lived. He will have a limited number of issues, will be bold and wealthy with a piercing intellect and will become renowned. He will be fond of music, will accumulate riches and will have many friends.

Venus:—He will be of a wandering nature, will make immense profits possessing all kinds of comforts and luxuries. He will have a weakness for women and long for their company. He will be popular having many friends.

Saturn:—The native earns through employing many men and women. He will have few friends, will be fond of enjoyment and will earn through Government sources. He will have a long and healthy life, and will be involved in politics commanding great respect.

Rahu:—The native distinguishes himself in the army or navy, will become famous, wealthy and learned ; will have

few children, will suffer from ear afflictions and will earn much wealth in foreign countries.

Ketu:—The native will have the habit of hoarding. He may get monetary wind-fall through speculation such as lottery, horse-racing and the stock exchange. Noble and possessed of many good qualities of head and heart, he will succeed in

all his ventures, and will participate in charitable and similar works of beneficence.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Eleventh House

The following factors must be taken into account in timing events pertaining to the eleventh house:- (a) Lord of

the 11th house, (b) Planet of planets aspecting the 11th house,

(c) planet or planets occupying the 11th house, (d) planets aspecting the 11th lord, (e) planet or planets in association with the lord of the 11th house, and (f) the 11th lord from the Moon.

These factors may influence the 11th house either as the lords of the main periods or as the lords of sub-periods. (1) The sub periods of planets capable of influencing the 11th house in the major periods of those who are also capable of influencing the 11th house produce results pertaining to the 11th house *par excellence*. (2) The sub-periods of planets associated with the 11th house in the major periods of planets, who are not associated with the 11th house, will produce results pertaining to the 11th house only to a limited extent. (3) Similarly the sub-periods of planets who are not associated with the 11th house in the major periods of planets who are associated with the 11th lord will produce results pertaining to the 11th house only to a feeble degree.

The factors capable of influencing the 11th house are:—

(a) Lord of the 11th house—Mars ;

(b) planet or planets aspecting the 11th house—Saturn and Jupiter;

(c) planet or planets posited in the 11th house—the Sun, Mercury and Rahu ;

(d) planet or planets aspecting the lord of the 11th house - Jupiter.

(e) planet or planets in association with the lord of the 11th house—nil ; and

(f) lord of the 11th house from the Moon—Venus.

Chart No. 209.—Born 29-4-7948 at 9-48 a.m. (l. S.T.) at 12 N 52, 74 E 53.

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 2 years, 10 months and 6 days.

Therefore in this chart Mars, Saturn, Jupiter, Mercury, the Sun, Rahu and Venus are capable of producing the results of the 11th house much more than the remaining planets. The sub-period of Jupiter in the major period of Rahu was important in the life of the native. It was during this period that the native started his own business having given up his job some months before.

Nature of the Results

The exact nature of results produced by a planet who is capable of influencing the 11th house in its Dasha (major period) or Bhukti (sub-period) is qualified by its ownership/ aspect and position. The general principles enunciated with regard to other Bhavas hold good here also.

The following results are likely in the Dasha of the different planets with reference to the 11th Bhava. *The Sun*: The native succeeds in his ventures without much effort. He will become famous and as a result many enemies will spring up. He acquires through fair means. *The Moon*: The person will get children. He will cultivate interest in literary and artistic pursuits. He will have a good reputation and will be charitable. He will earn through lands. *Mars*: The native's education will fare well. He acquires property and influence. But he will indulge in crafty schemes. *Mercury*: The person acquires knowledge of mathematics and astrology. He gets famous for his scientific studies and discoveries. He succeeds in trade. *Jupiter*: The person will be fond of music. He will be a good statesman. He will be religious and Godfearing. But will be slightly dependent on others and will get many good friends. *Venus*: The native will acquire conveyances. His friends will increase. He will earn through the theatre, dance, music and women. *Saturn*: The native's education will be disrupted. He will take part in political activity and succeed in politics. He acquires lands and other immovable properties. *Rahu*: The native becomes a leader of the lower classes. He acquires wealth and earns through farming and agriculture. He will go abroad. *Ketu*: The native will be happy and intelligent. He will be full of mirth and will travel to many places in great comfort. But he will be licentious and wanting in scruples.

Predictions regarding acquisition of money should be made after assessing the strength of the 11th house and the 11th lord and the source of acquisition can be judged from the planet in the 11th house or the planet associating with the

11th lord. During the major and sub-periods of these planets, gain of wealth can be anticipated.

The following results are likely during the Dasha of the lord of the 11th house:

During the major period of the lord of the eleventh house when he is placed in the Ascendant with the Ascendant lord, one leads a happy and prosperous life. If the 11th lord is related to the 10th lord, he has a successful career. His merit is recognised and he gains many distinctions. If related to the 2nd house or lord, his business fares well and fetches him huge profits. If afflicted, he may lose an elder brother. Or, an elder brother may suffer many troubles and bad health.

If the lord of the eleventh occupies the 2nd with the 2nd lord, the native earns large sums of money. If Mars and the Sun are involved, prosperity as a dentist or throat specialist is shown, 9th and 2nd lords with the 11th lord in exaltation or own vargas, makes one a millionaire. If the 11th lord is in the 6th, the 8th or the 12th from Navamsha Lagna, results will be moderate.

Lord of the eleventh in the 3rd with the 3rd lord gives one both elder and younger co-borns. He will take on his brothers as partners in business and secure much wealth. Ability of writing will be acquired. If malefic afflict the 11th lord, the native's brother incurs losses and suffers in other ways. The native will have to face obstacles from competitors in his field of activity.

If the lords of the eleventh house occupies the 4th house with the 4th lord, one will be fortunate in his mother. She will be a cultured and refined lady who will influence the native greatly.

He will acquire an excellent education during this period, will become famous and will get many awards and distinctions. He will also earn through lands, vehicles, houses and be very happy. Domestic harmony and bliss will prevail.

If the lord of the eleventh house is posited in the fifth house with the 5th lord, the native progresses fast in his spiritual sadhana. He will have excellent children. He will earn through investment (crops, edibles and drinks, depending upon the nature of sign and planets involved). Malefic here cause, during the period of the 11th lord, death of a child or intense mental anguish on account of one's progeny. Great anxiety and monetary loss due to a child may happen. Troubles will be minimised if the 11th lord is well fortified in the Navamsha.

Lord of the eleventh in the 6th with the 6th lord enables the native to succeed as a lawyer and through litigation. He will be generally healthy during the entire period. No amount of skill or treachery on the part of his ill-wishers can do him any harm. His earnings will be good. The business of a maternal uncle or a close relative may fall in his favour, if afflicted, the native suffers from troubles in the legs, expenditure on medical bills and law-suits.

Lord of the eleventh in the 7th with the lord of the 7th gives one a rich wife. If the Sun is strong, he may go abroad as an ambassador. He will have many powerful and influential friends, and will engage himself in partnership ventures which may prove successful. If malefics afflict the 11th lord, both the native and his wife seek to earn money by questionable means. If Lagna lord is strong but the 7th house is weak, the native's wife may desert him.

If the lord of the eleventh joins the 8th lord in the 8th house, one suffers from pecuniary losses and incurs mounting

debts. His business will not thrive well. He will suffer mental aberration and domestic disharmony. He will, however, succeed in small ventures engaging manual labour. His sense of right and wrong will be warped and he will be forced to indulge in unrighteous acts. He will also suffer from bodily weakness and pain.

Lord of the eleventh in the 9th house with the 9th lord indicates exalted and aristocratic father and background. He hails from a rich family and will continue the family business extend it beyond expectations. He will have a colourful social life and move on equal terms with rulers and other dignitaries. His regard for religion will increase and he will be virtuous and of good conduct. Foreign collaboration in business may bring the native both distinction and money.

Lord of the eleventh in the 10th with the lord of the 10th confers a highly successful and distinguished career. The native will have more than one occupation, the nature of the planet involved determining the nature of his means of earning. If malefic afflict the 10th, the native no doubt becomes powerful and rich, but he will be unscrupulous indulging in every kind of despicable act to achieve his ends. If the affliction is heavy, the native will be known for his monstrous nature and suffer grave repercussions. He may lose all his wealth and power.

If the lord of the 11th house occupies the eleventh, the native succeeds without much effort. Fair in his dealings and earning the goodwill of the people, he will be a dutiful son. Money will be spent only on legitimate account and for charitable purposes. The native's elder brother will be a very famous person. If Jupiter is the 11th lord, the native's business will be connected with books, publishing, religion and charity; if

Saturn it will be through industries, brick-kilns, printing press, hardware business, oil refineries, quarries, etc.; if Venus- earnings will be through women, hoteliering, cosmetics, show-business, films, coffee, beverages and art; if Mercury-writing, teaching, educational and research foundations and similar sources; if Mars—financial dividends through drugs, chemicals, lands, timber, orchards, minerals, metals, match-sticks, sports goods and sports; if the Sun -earnings through

photography, hereditary professions, wool industry, gold and jewellery, banking, auditing and the stock-exchange ; if the Moon—farm ing, milk-dairy, wines, coffee and snack bars, pearls and fish.

Lord of the 11th house in the twelfth with the ruler of the 12th house gives losses through varied expenditure. If malefic afflict the 12th house, wealth will be squandered. The elder brother of the native may pass through a troubled phase suffering much monetary loss. The 11 th lord in the 6th, 8th or 12th from Navamsha Lagna makes the native run into debts.

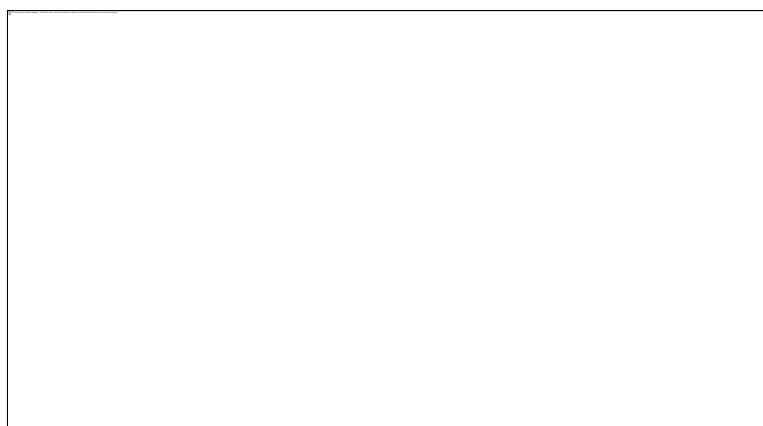
Let us study a few examples relating to the eleventh house.

Brothers

Although there is no Karaka as such for elder brothers Mars who is the Karaka for 'brothers' according to Vaidyanatha Dikshitar and other classical writers can also be considered for the 11th house. Benefice aspects and associations on the 11th house give elder brothers and ensure their happiness and long life. Malefic aspects and associations on the 11th house and 11 th lord deny elder brothers or give them short lives or other-wise mar their prosperity. When the 11th lord is in the 6th, 8th or 12th house and if Mars is afflicted, the native may not have any elder brother or may lose him by death.

According to one theory a native may have as many elder co-borns as the number of planets taken together in the 11th and 12th houses. This rule cannot be applied verbatim, it is subject to qualifications and students should test its veracity for themselves,

Chart No. 210.—Born 16-8-1937 at 8-31 a.m. at (I.S.T.)at 13 N, 77E35.



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 0 month and 8 days.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 210 Cancer, a fruitful sign, is the 11th house neither aspected nor occupied by any planet.

The Eleventh Lord: The Moon is debilitated in the 3rd house with 3rd and 8th lord Mars and Rahu. In Navamsha, the Moon occupies the 12th from Navamsha Lagna aspected by 3rd Mars. The Moon is badly afflicted.

Karaka: Mars is in his own house with 11th lord the Moon and Rahu.

Considered from the Moon: The 11 th house is Virgo and the 11th lord Mercury is in the 12th therefrom with the 12th lord the Sun. Saturn, a malefic, aspects the 11 th house.

Conclusion: The native has no surviving elder brother. The association of Karaka Mars with the 11th lord Moon gave one elder brother. The afflictions to the 11th house and 11th lord are quite severe both from Lagna and the Moon without any benefice aspects. The aspect of Jupiter on the 11th lord from the Moon did not deprive the native totally of an elder brother but the afflictions did

not let him live long. But he died in the native's Venus Dasha, Saturn Bhukti. Venus, the Dasha lord, is in the 12th from the 11th house and is the 7th and 12th lord from the 11th lord Moon. The Bhukti lord is the 7th lord from the 11th house and a natural Maraka.

The Eleventh House: Aries the 11th house in Chart No. 211 is occupied by debilitated 8th and 9th lord Saturn and 7th and 10th lord Jupiter. It is hemmed in between malefic Ketu on one side and the Sun and Mercury on the other.

The Eleventh Lord: Mars ruling the 11th occupies the Lagna with Venus, 5th and 12th lord, and is aspected by debilitated Saturn. He is exalted in the 3rd house in Navamsha aspected by well-placed Moon.

Karaka: Mars is also the 11th lord placed with a benefice Venus and aspected by malefic Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Virgo occupied by Rahu and aspected by the 6th lord Mars. The 11th lord Mercury is in the 7th from the Moon with the 12th lord the Sun. He is between both malefic (Saturn and Mars) and benefices (Jupiter and Venus).

Conclusion ; The native has an elder sister while an elder brother died. Jupiter in the 11th is welcome but 8th lord

Chart No. 211.—Born 21-5-1940 at 7-50 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13°N 77°E 35.



Balance of Jupiter's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 6 months and 22 days.

Saturn debilitated there and the *papakartari* to the 11th house does not augur well for elder co-borns. The 11th lord Mars associating with benefice Venus who is a female planet has given an elder sister. Malefic Saturn afflicting the male planet Jupiter in the 11th house has killed the elder brother. The death occurred in Mercury Dasha, Ketu Bhukti. Dasha lord Mercury is in the 2nd from the 11th house in a constellation ruled by the Sun who is also in a *Marakathana*. Mercury is also in the 12th from the 11th lord Mars. The Bhukti lord Ketu is in the 12th from the 11th house. He is in a sign ruled by Jupiter who is in the 11th house but afflicted by malefic Saturn.

In Chart No. 210, the number of planets in the 11th and 12th from the Lagna is two (the Sun and Mercury in the 12th) while from the Moon it is nil. The average would be one who, due to the heavy afflictions, died.

In Chart No. 211, the total number of planets in the 11th (Jupiter and Saturn) and the 12th (the Sun and Mercury) from Lagna is four while from the Moon it is nil, Rahu being ignored, as a shadowy planet. The average would be 2 which gave the native two elder-borns. In Chart No. 210, the 11th lord Moon is in the 12th from Navamsha aspected by a malefic Mars while in Chart No. 211, the 11th lord Mars is exalted in the 3rd from Navamsha Lagna aspected by a benefice Moon, allowing one elder co-born to survive.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No, 212 Libra, a fruitful sign, rises on the 11th house. It is occupied by Lagna lord Jupiter, Mars, Venus and the Moon. It is hemmed between Ketu on one side and the Sun and Mercury on the other side. It is quite strong.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus occupies the 11th, his moola- trikona with benefics, Jupiter, Mars and the Moon. He is in Gemini in Navamsha with the Moon and aspected by Jupiter. Venus becomes very powerful.

Karaka: Mars occupies the 11th house with benefices Jupiter, 11th lord Venus and the Moon and is also between Ketu and the Sun-Mercury.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Leo hemmed between Saturn and the Sun while the 11th lord Sun occupies the 12th house with exalted 9th and 12th lord Mercury. He is aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn.

Conclusion: The native has 3 elder co-borns surviving While one elder brother died. The presence of benefices in the 11th house and the 11th lord Venus beneficeially disposed with the fertile Moon are responsible for the elder co-borns. The

380 How to Judge a
Horoscope

Chart No. 212.- Born 29-9-1946 at 11-58 am. (I.S.T.) at 13
N, 77 E 35.



day.

Balance of Jupiter's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 5 months and 1

11th house is occupied by Karaka Mars while the 11th house from the Moon is between malefic resulting in the death of a brother. The death occurred in the Sun's Bhukti of Saturn's Dasha. Both the Dasha and Bhukti lords cause a *papakartari yoga* to the 11th house from the Moon. In addition, the Dasha lord Saturn is the 7th lord from the 11th and placed in the 12th therefrom. The Sun is with the 2nd lord in the 2nd house from the 11th house.

There are four planets in the 11th house from Lagna and two planets in the 12th from the Moon. The average would be 3 indicative of the surviving co-borns. Also, the strongest planet in the 11th house is the 5th lord Mars who occupies his exaltation sign in a trine in Navamsha. Mars is in the 4th Navamsha indicating 4 elder co-borns. Malefic Saturn aspect-ing Mars destroys one elder co-born.

Chart No. 213-Born 6-1-1974 at 12-40 noon (I.S.T.) at 13 N. 77 E 35.



Balance of Moon's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 11 months and 16 days.

The Eleventh House: It is not occupied or aspected by any planet in Chart No. 213.

The Eleventh Lord: Saturn is in the 3rd house aspected by 3rd lord Mercury and 5th lord the Sun. Saturn is with Ketu and blemished.

Karaka: Mars occupies a quadrant from Lagna, his own sign and is not aspected by any planet. He is debilitated in Cancer in Navamsha and associated with the sign-lord Moon.

Considered from the Moon: The eleventh is Pisces aspected by Saturn while the 11th lord Jupiter is debilitated in the 9th Moon-sign lord Venus.

Conclusion: The 11th lord Saturn in the 3rd house

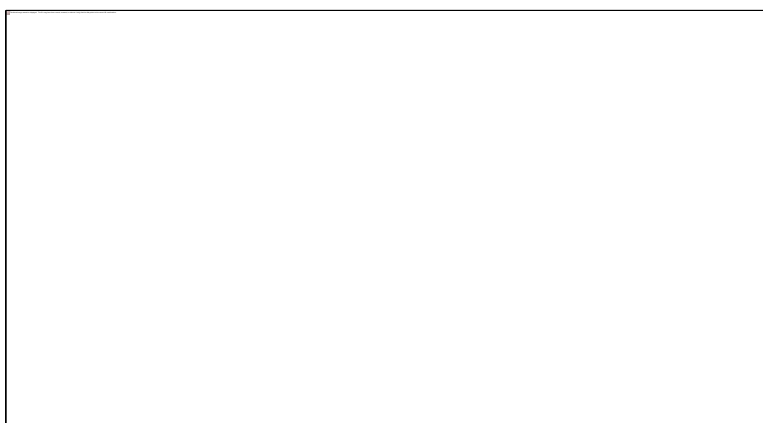
aspected by the Sun and Mercury and with Ketu, and Saturn aspecting the 11th house from the Moon give limited number

of elder co-borns. The Moon's influence on Karaka Mars in

382 How to Judge a Horoscope

Navamsha cannot deny elder co-borns. The native has a living elder sister.

Chart No. 214.-Born 30-12-1943 at 9-19 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 27 N 36, 75 E 15.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 0 year, 10 months and 19 days.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 212 Gemini the 11th is occupied by 6th and 7th lord Saturn and aspected by the Lagna lord the Sun. The 11th is hemmed between malefic Mars and Rahu.

The Eleventh Lord: Mercury is in the 6th house with Ketu. He occupies the 8th house in Navamsha aspected by the Sun and Venus.

Karaka: Mars occupies the 10th house aspected by 10th lord Venus.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th is occupied by the 7th lord the Sun and aspected by 11th lord Jupiter, Moon-sign lord Saturn and Karaka Mars.

Conclusion: Saturn's influence as a malefic lord on the 11th House must give a limited number of elder brothers. The aspect of the Sun on the 11th house prevents denial of elder co-borns. The native has one elder brother.

Chart No. 215.- Born 26-2-1953 at 9-20 p.m. (IST) at 13 N, 77 E 35.



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 10 months and 26 days.

The Eleventh House: Cancer, a fruitful and feminine sign, happens to be the 11th occupied by Ketu and sign-lord the Moon in Chart No. 215. It is aspected by exalted 5th and 6th lord Saturn.

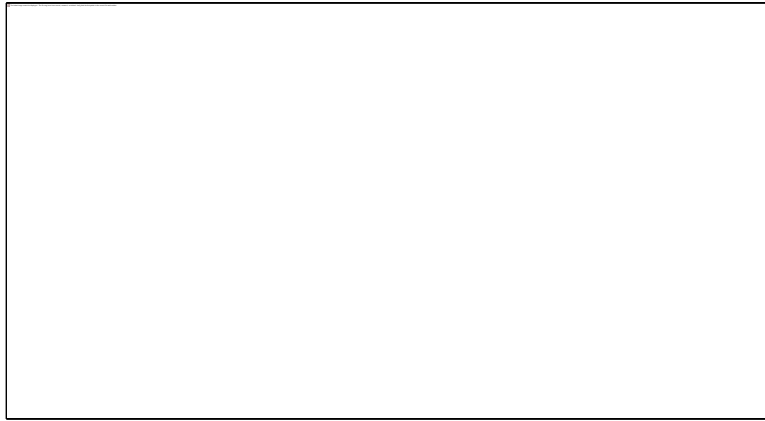
The Eleventh Lord: The Moon is in his own sign in the 11th with Ketu aspected by exalted Saturn. The Moon occupies Capricorn Navamsha with Karaka Mars exalted and aspected by sign-lord Saturn.

Karaka ; Mars occupies the 7th house with Yoga Karaka Venus exalted and *vargottama* and Lagna lord Mercury.

Considered from the Moon: Taurus is the 11th. It is neither aspected nor occupied by any planet. The 11th lord Venus is powerfully placed in a feminine sign with Mars and Mercury.

Conclusion: The predominance of feminine signs and the powerful influence of Venus on the Karaka has given more elder sisters than brothers. The native has 3 elder sisters and one elder brother. The Moon is aspected by exalted Saturn which has prevented more elder co-borns warranted by the other planetary factors. The 11th lord Moon has gained 7 Navamsha but it aspected by 5th and 6th lord Saturn, a malefic in dignity. This has, therefore, instead of killing any co-borns, reduced their number to 5 in all (including the native himself). The Moon in Navamsha is acted upon by 2 malefic. Mars and Saturn, reducing the total number by 2.

Chart No. 216.- Born 12-5-1925 at 7-30 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 04. 80 E 17.



Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 13 years, 9 months and 9 days.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 216 Pisces the 11th is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet.

The Eleventh Lord: Jupiter is debilitated in the 9th house and afflicted by Ketu. He is aspected adversely by the 7th and 12th lord Mars.

Karaka: Mars is in the 2nd house aspected by 3rd lord the Moon from the 8th house. In Navamsha he is exalted and joins debilitated Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is occupied by exalted Saturn 3rd lord and aspected by 7th and 10th lord Mercury and the exalted 9th lord Sun. It is superficially well disposed. Venus, the 11th lord, occupies his own sign Taurus aspected by Moon-sign lord Jupiter.

Conclusion: The 11th lord Jupiter is debilitated and obtains *neechabhanga* but is eclipsed by Ketu. Mars, the Karaka, no doubt aspects him but adversely. Further the 11th house from the Moon being influenced by powerful planets is nevertheless not free from affliction. The Sun and Saturn, both powerful malefic, influence it in mutual aspect destroying it. The 11th lord Venus is subjected to a heavy *papakartari yoga* caused by the Sun and Mars. The Karaka Mars is aspected by the Moon but from a *duSthana*. These factors have all contributed to deny the native any co-borns, elder or younger. He is the only son of his parents.

The 11th lord Jupiter has gained only one Navamsha denying the native any elder brothers. In addition, Jupiter occupies a *duSthana* in the Navamsha chart. So does Karaka Mars.

Gains

The 11th house rules gains. These may be financial gains mostly but they also include gains by way of taking over

management of property, acquisition of a post of honour, trusteeship, respect of distinction and inheritance of properties. Jupiter, DhanaKaraka, can also be taken as the Karaka for *labha* or gains.

The Dasha of a weak or depressed planet causes loss of 'labha' or gains. The 11th house necessarily comprises the 2nd also so that timing of results due to benefice dispositions or afflictions to the 11th house will have to be made taking into account the 2nd house factors as well.

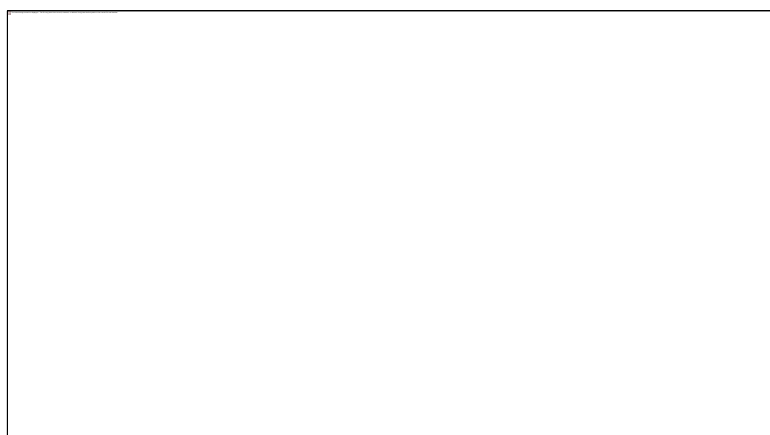
Thus a person acquires gains in the periods (major period or sub-period) of the planet or planets in the 11th house, the 11th lord or of the planet or planets-aspecting the 11th house or 11th lord- The same result may also be expected in the major period or sub period of the planet occupying the 2nd house, the planet aspecting it or of the planet owning it.

Conversely, a person suffers loss of the 11th Bhava significations during the periods of the planets cited above and which are afflicted by malefic planets, or are combust or depressed, eclipsed or with inimical planets.

Gains may also be predicted in the following Dasha (major periods) and Bhuktis (minor periods):— (a) Lords of the 2nd and 5th houses or the 2nd and 11th houses if they have mutually exchanged places ; (b) lords of the 5th and 9th when they are in the 5th and 9th respectively.

If the 11th lord is associated with the 12th lord, loss can be expected during their mutual periods. If the Lagna lord, 4th and 9th lords are in the 8th house, financial stress is possible during the major and minor periods of these planets. If the 5th lord is in the 8th house or the 8th lord occupies the 5th house, then also losses can occur.

Chart No. 217 -Born 28-10-1922 at 8-40 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 9N 55. 78 E 7.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 1 month and 17 days

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 217 Pisces is the 11th house aspected by 9th and 10th lord Saturn and 2nd and 5th lord exalted Mercury and occupied by Ketu. It is strongly disposed.

The Eleventh Lord: Jupiter lord of the 11th is in the 6th from Lagna in an inimical sign with debilitated Sun. The Sun's debility is cancelled by Venus occupying a Kendra from Lagna, Apparently the 11th lord is not very strongly placed. But his occupation of a constellation ruled by Rahu who, in turn, is strongly placed in the 5th house strengthens him. In Navamsha, Jupiter is well placed in his own sign.

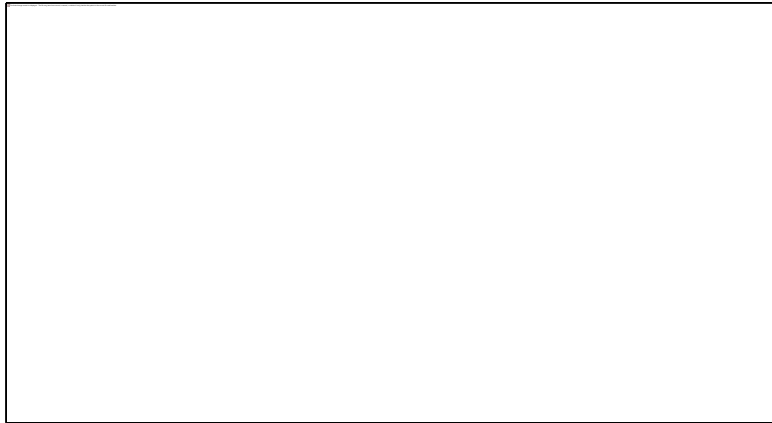
Karaka: Jupiter occupies an inimical sign in the 6th house with debilitated Sun and the same discussion as above applies since the Karaka is also the 11th lord in this case.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Scorpio occupied by an excellent benefice and Yoga Karaka Venus. The 11th house is aspected by Saturn lord of the Moon-sign and the 2nd lord therefrom. Saturn is in conjunction with exalted 9th lord Mercury. The 11th lord Mars is exalted in the Moon-sign with the 7th lord Moon generating a Sasi-Mangala Yoga.

Conclusion: Note the powerful Dhana Yoga in Chart No. 217 generated by exalted 2nd and 5th lord Mercury combined with Yoga Karaka Saturn in a trine in the 5th house and with Rahu. The chart is strongly placed for financial gains. The 11th house being aspected by Mercury and Rahu and Saturn has given the native engineering (Mercury and Rahu) industries (Saturn) worth several crores.

Chart No. 218. Born 18-4-1904 at 5-57 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 25

N 18, 83 E 0.



Balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 0 month and 13 days.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 218 Leo the 11th house is neither aspected nor occupied by any planet.

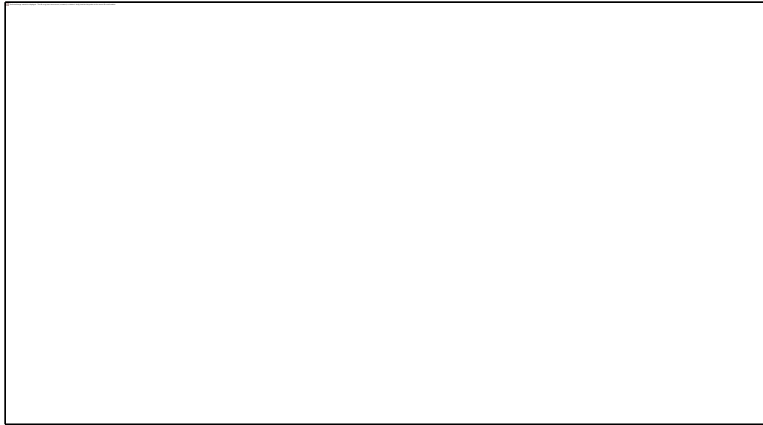
The Eleventh Lord: The Sun occupies a Kendra in exaltation joining the 2nd lord Mars and 9th lord Mercury. The Sun is well placed.

Karaka: Jupiter occupies his own sign in company with exalted Lagna lord. His malefic iordshin is turned into a benefice yoga by his association as 3rd and 6th lord with exalted 8th lord Venus in the 6th house generating a partial Vipareeta Raja Yoga enhanced further by the aspect of Yoga Karaka Saturn.

Considered from the Moon: The 11 th house is Pisces occupied by the 11th lord, exalted Moon-sign lord Venus and Ketu and is aspected by Yoga Karaka (9th and 10th iord) Saturn from his own house.

Conclusion: The powerful combination of the 2nd, 7th, 9th and 11th lords in the 7th house, a Kendra, has generated

Chart No. 219.—Born 30-7-1863 at 2 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 42° N 5. 83° W 5



Balancer of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 2 years, 4 months and 6 days.

a very strong yoga for gains. The same situation obtains from the Moon-sign also. The native is a newspaper magnet with editions in different parts of the country.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 219 Virgo is the 11th house occupied by 2nd and 5th lord Jupiter, 3rd and 4th lord Saturn and 7th and 12th lord Venus in debility. Venus gets neechabhanga since his sign dispositor Mercury is in the 7th house from the Moon. The 11th house is fortified.

The Eleventh Lord: Mercury occupies the 9th house with 10th lord Sun aspected by a powerful 9th lord Moon.

Karaka: Jupiter is also the 2nd and 5th lord placed in the 11th with Saturn and Venus.

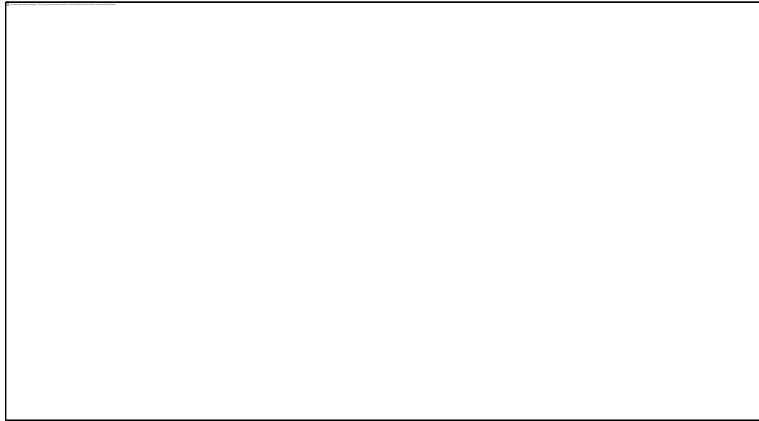
Considered from the Moon: The 11th house Scorpio is occupied by Rahu and aspected by 11th lord Mars and Moon- sign lord Saturn. The 11th lord Mars is in the 8th from the Moon. The 11th house is strong and the 11th lord is not weak being in Leo.

Conclusion: Saturn in the 11th is significant as giving gains through mines, iron, labour and so on. Jupiter, lord of wealth, is suggestive of influx of wealth. VahanaKaraka Venus advanced the fortune of the native through the manufacture and sale of automobiles. The 2nd and 5th lord in the 11th aspecting the 9th lord, Full Moon, in turn aspected by 11th lord Mercury resulted in fabulous gains to the native.

The advent of Jupiter Dasha advanced the fortunes of the native. Jupiter is the 2nd and 5th lord placed in the 11th house and so the Dasha and Bhukti of the 2nd and 5th lord paved the way for the native's future gains. It was in Mars Bhukti, Jupiter Dasha that the native founded an automobile manufacturing company. The sub lord Mars is the Lagna lord placed in the 10th house. He also owns the 11th from the Moon. The subsequent Dasha of Saturn (11th occupant) and Mercury (11th lord) continued to add immensely to the native's position, wealth and influence.

Chart No. 220. Born 7-4-1893 at 9-31 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 20

N 56. 75 E 55.



Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 6 years, 4 months and 4 days.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No 220 the 11th house is Aries occupied by Rahu and the 7th and 10th lord Jupiter. It is not aspected by any planet and quite strong.

The Eleventh Lord: Mars occupies the 12th house but is *vargottama*. He is also not aspected by any planet.

Karaka: Jupiter is with Rahu in the 11th house and exalted in Navamsha gaining strength thereby.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Libra aspected by Jupiter lord of Chandra Lagna. It is occupied by Ketu. Venus the 11th lord from the Moon is exalted and occupies the 4th with the 9th lord Sun and the 7th and 10th lord Mercury aspected by 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn. Mercury is debilitated but gets cancellation of debility due to his occupation of a Kendra both from Lagna and the Moon.

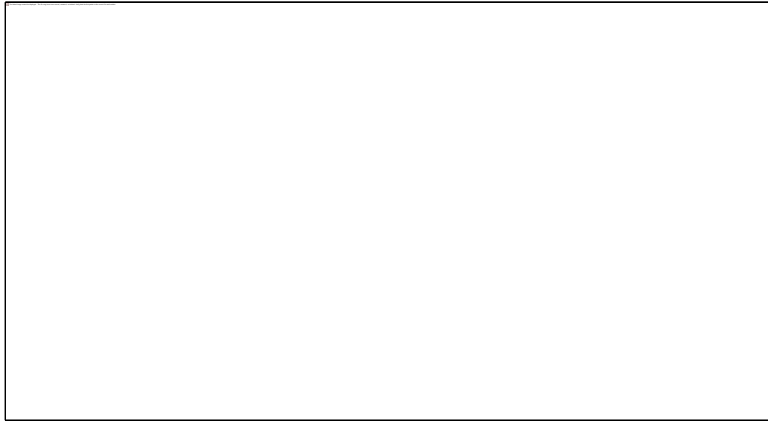
Conclusion: The native of Chart No. 220, born in humble circumstances, became a big industrialist and one of the wealthiest men in the country. Financial gains depend not only on the 11th house but also on a strong Lagna, the 9th (fortune), the 10th (profession) and the 2nd (wealth) houses. There is a blending of all these significations both from Lagna and Chandra Lagna. Mercury is in the 10th in a Kendra from the 2nd lord Moon in association with exalted 5th lord Venus and aspected by Saturn, lord of the 9th or house of fortune. The 10th lord Jupiter is in the 11th with Rahu who rules over industries and aspects the 2nd lord Moon. From Chandra Lagna also, the 2nd, 9th, 10th and 11th houses are all fortified. The Moon is aspected by its sign-lord Jupiter and 5th lord Mars. The 2nd lord Saturn is in the 10th aspected by 9th lord Sun, 10th lord Mercury and 11th lord Venus—an ideal combination denoting immense wealth.

The native started Sugar Mills in the Moon's Dasha. The Moon is lord of the 2nd and occupies the 7th aspected by Jupiter lord of the 10th and Mars lord of the 11th. In Mars Dasha, the native started cement industry. Mars is the 11th lord. In Jupiter's Bhukti of Rahu Dasha, the native purchased a big managing agency comprising of airways, coal mines, etc. Both the Dasha and Bhukti lords are in the 11th house.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 221 Libra, being the 11th house, is occupied by an exalted 2nd lord Saturn. It is not aspected by any planet. The 11th house is very strong.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus occupies Lagna with 5th lord Mars and is aspected by exalted 2nd lord Saturn from the 11th house. Venus gets highly fortified.

Chart No. 221.—Born 30/31-7-1896 at 4-30 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 22 N 20, 73 E.



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 5 year's, 1 month and 6 days.

Karaka: Jupiter is also the Lagna lord exalted in the 8th house with the 8th lord and aspected by 9th lord the Sun and 2nd lord exalted Saturn. This indicates a sudden windfall in life.

Considered from the Moon: Taurus, a sign ruled by Venus, is the 11th house. It is not occupied by or aspected by any planet. The 11th lord Venus occupies the 6th with Yoga-Karaka Mars and aspected by exalted Saturn lord of the 7th. The 11th house is quite strongly disposed.

Conclusion: The 2nd lord Saturn is exalted in the 11th house (gains). The 2nd house is occupied by 9th lord Sun aspected by an exalted Ascendant lord Jupiter and the Moon forming a Gajakesari Yoga. The Lagna and 9th lords are mutually aspecting and the 11th lord Venus and 2nd lord Saturn are interrelated forming a strong yoga for gains. The native of

Chart No. 221 was an industrialist having to do with labour, iron, steel, aluminium factories, etc. Saturn has predominantly to do with labour so that gain through employing labour on a large scale was the important source of wealth.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 222 Taurus the 11th is not occupied. But it is aspected by 2nd lord Sun, 5th lord Mars and 9th lord Jupiter.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus is in the 5th house with 7th lord Saturn, 3rd and 12th lord Mercury and Rahu.

Karaka: Jupiter is a benefice lord as well and occupies the 5th house, a trine, with 2nd lord the Sun and 5th lord Mars. In Navamsha he is exalted and becomes very powerful.

Considered from the Moon: The Moon is in Virgo. The 11th lord is the Moon himself. He is aspected by 5th lord Saturn. The 11th house is aspected by 4th and 7th lord

Chart No. 222.—Born 26-11-1899 at 10-27p.m. (L.M.T.) at 10 N 50, 79 E 36

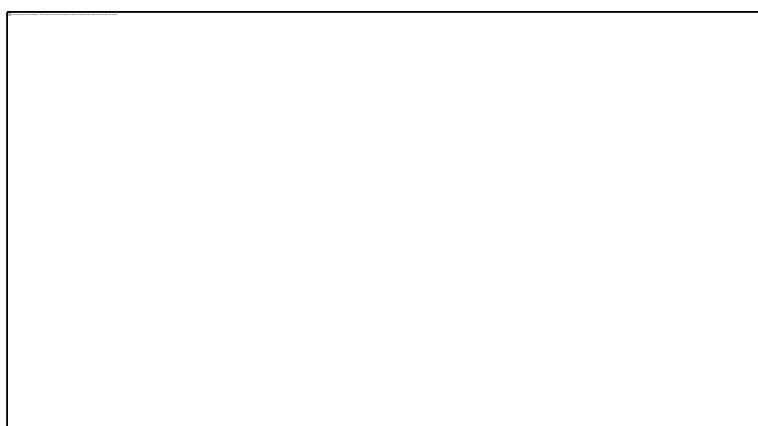


Balance of the Sun's Dasha at birth: 4 years, 2 months and 9 days.

Jupiter. The 2nd and 9th lord Venus, lord of Moon-sign and the 10th therefrom, viz., Mercury and the 5th lord Saturn have all combined in a quadrant-

The native grew very rich with many investments and businesses but could not come anywhere near the financial level of Chart Nos 221 and 222. Though the 11th house and other factors bearing on it are quite well placed they are not particularly strong. The 11th house being Taurus, the native amassed a fortune through soaps. Mars and Rahu Dasha saw the native build his soap-business into a national monopoly. Mars is a Yoga Karaka and joins the 9th and 2nd lord, Jupiter and the Sun respectively, in the 5th house (investments). Rahu occupies a Jupiterian sign and should therefore give his results.

Chart No. 223-Born 3-6-1939 at 10-30 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 24N 51, 67 E 4.



Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 2 years and 3 months.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 223 Libra the 11th is occupied by Rahu and aspected by the 11th lord Venus and

the 2nd lord Saturn. Saturn is debilitated but gets cancellation of debility due to his exaltation and debilitation lords, Mars and Venus, being in mutual Kendras.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus is the 11th lord. He is in the 5th with the 2nd lord Saturn and also Ketu and is aspected by exalted 5th lord Mars. The 2nd and the 5th lords having exchanged signs and involving 11th lord Venus fortify him.

Karaka: Jupiter is the Lagna lord and occupies his own sign in a quadrant. He is favourably disposed due to his lordship of both Rashi and Navamsha Lagnas.

Considered from the Moon: The same picture emerges, the Moon being in Lagna.

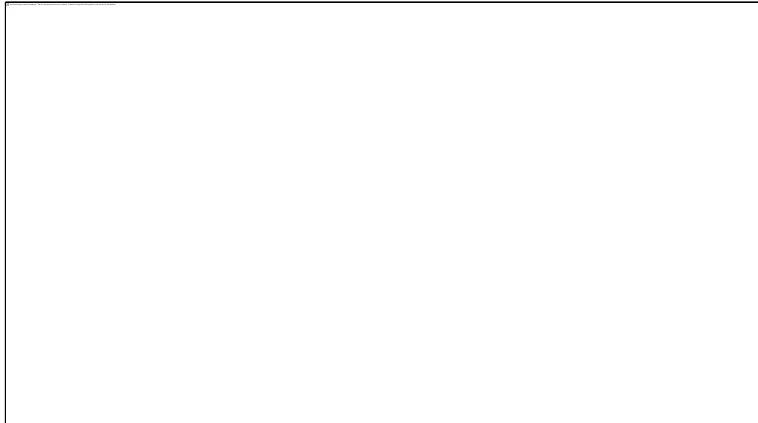
Conclusion: The Lagna is *vargottama*. The Lagna lord Jupiter occupies his own sign in the 4th house. In addition, Jupiter becomes extremely powerful securing his own vargas 4 times out of 5. The interrelationship between the 2nd lord Saturn, the 5th lord Mars, and the 11th lord Venus involving all the three houses as well as generated a powerful Dhana Yoga. Rahu in the 11th made the native own a chain of industries.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 224 Libra the 11th house is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet. It has no afflictions.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus occupies the 3rd house aspected by the lord of the 2nd and the 3rd, Saturn, and 5th lord Mars. He is with the 7th and the 10th lord Mercury, and well fortified.

Karaka: Jupiter is well placed in Lagna which happens to be his moolatrikona sign. He is in association with the 2nd lord Saturn. Further he occupies the constellation of the 11th lord Venus.

Chart No. 224.- Born 22-3-1901 at 1-29 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 27
N 57, 68 E 40.



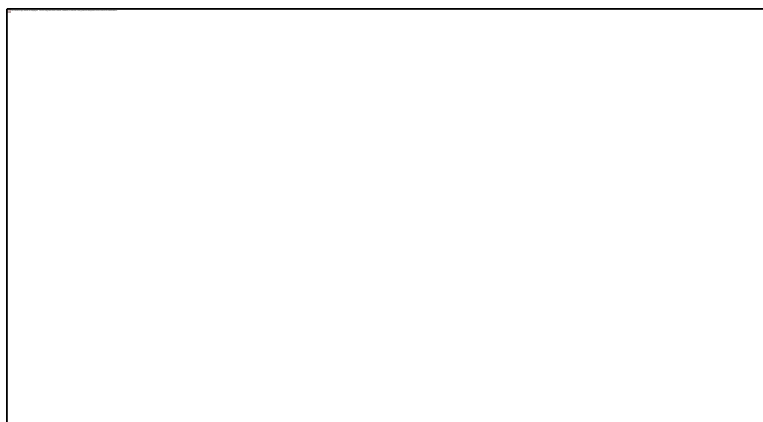
Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 2 years, 8 months and 26 days.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house Capricorn is hemmed between benefices Jupiter on one side and Mercury and Venus on the other. It is neither occupied nor aspected by any planet. The 11th lord Saturn is with the Moon and the 10th lord Jupiter is in his own sign.

Conclusion: The association of the 11th lord Venus with Mercury has given the native considerable earnings through the business of money lending. The 11th lord Venus, the 2nd lord Saturn and the 5th lord Mars are all interrelated generating a powerful Dhana Yoga. Further the association of Karaka Jupiter with the 2nd lord in the constellation of 11th lord Venus is favourable for acquisition of wealth.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 225 Leo the eleventh house is occupied by the 10th lord Moon and lord of the

Chart No. 225. - Born 16-10-1892 at 7-12 a.m. (D.M.T.) at 13 N, 76 E.



Balance of Ketu Dasha at birth: 1 year and 9 months.

Ascendant Venus. It is aspected by an exalted Mars, lord of the 2nd. It is fortified.

The Eleventh Lord: The Sun is the 11th lord. He is debilitated in the Ascendant but obtains cancellation of debility. He is also *vargottama* and joins the 9th lord Mercury and Ketu in Rashi.

Karaka ; Jupiter is in his own sign Pisces, is *vargottama* and is aspected by Saturn lord of the 4th and 5th from the 12th house.

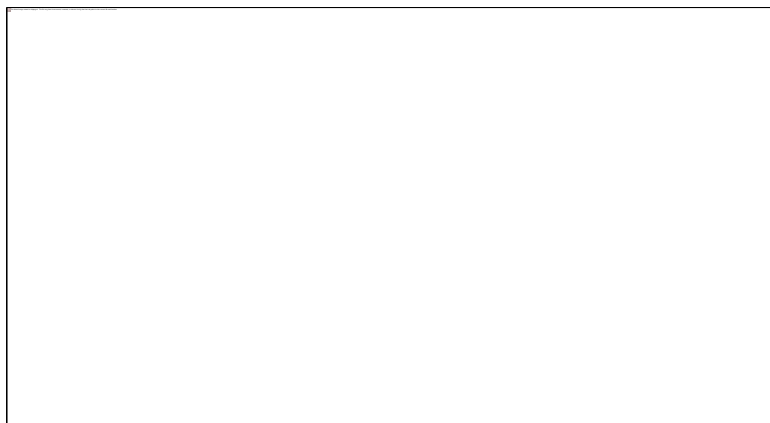
Considered from the Moon: The eleventh house is aspected by Saturn. The 11th lord Mercury joins the Sun lord of the Moon-sign, and Ketu in the 3rd house.

Conclusion: The eleventh house as well as Karaka Jupiter are very favourably disposed. In addition, the Lagna lord Venus occupies his own constellation and is in *parivartans* with the 11th lord Sun, also strong due to neechabhanga and

his *vargottama* position. The presence of Karaka Jupiter in Pisces, a spiritual sign together with the aspect of Yoga Karaka Saturn from the 12th house (mokshaSthana) is of significance in as much as the native was the head of a religious Mutt. This is suggested by the 9th lord Mercury combining with the AtmaKaraka Sun, which not only indicates great spirituality but also ascension to a seat of spiritual power and responsibility.

It was in 1912 in Mercury's Bhukti of Venus Dasha that the native was installed as a pontiff which, in addition to making him the spiritual head of millions, brought vast properties all over the country under his control. The Bhukti lord Mercury is the 9th lord combining with 11th lord Sun in Lagna while the Dasha lord Venus is the ruler of Lagna, placed in the 11th house in *parivartana* with 11th lord Sun. Venus, the

Chart No. 226. -Born 26-5-1914 at 7-28 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 9 N 40. 78 E 37.



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 3 years, 4 months and 15 days.

Lagna lord, the 10th lord Moon and the 2nd lord Mars are all interrelated generating a formidable yoga for riches.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 226 the eleventh house is free from aspects and is not aspected by any planet.

The Eleventh Lord: Mercury owning the 11th occupies the 7th house, with 3rd and 4th lord Saturn and the 10th lord the Sun.

Karaka: Jupiter is in the 4th house aspected by Lagna lord Mars who, though debilitated, gets cancellation of debility. Jupiter is also aspected by 4th lord Saturn. The Karaka is quite strong, though his association with Rahu blemishes him slightly.

Considered from the Moon: The lord of the 11th house Mars has neechabhanga. He occupies the 2nd house from the Moon and is aspected by the 9th lord Saturn. The 11th house and lord are considerably strong.

Conclusion: The Lagna lord in the 9th house and the 11th lord combining with the 10th lord in the 7th house give the chart much vitality. From the Moon, the 11th lord is powerfully placed signifying the devolution of a trusteeship of a spiritual centre and its administration on the native. This was in Saturn's Dasha, Saturn's Bhukti. The Dasha and Bhukti lord combines with the 11th lord Mercury and the 10th lord the Sun and reflects their results. The trusteeship has been the native's main occupation as indicated by the involvement of the 10th lord Sun with the planets in the 7th house.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No 227 Scorpio the 11th is occupied by Lagna lord Saturn. It is not aspected by any planet.

The Eleventh Lord: Mars, the 11th lord, is exalted in Lagna and has exchanged signs with the Lagna lord Saturn.

Chart No. 227.—Born 21-4-1926 at 1-40 a.m. (G.M.T.) at 51° N 30, 0° W 5.



Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 11 years, 9 months and 23 days.

He is aspected by the 7th lord Moon. The house and lord are both powerfully disposed.

Karaka: Jupiter occupies the 2nd house.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Taurus. It is aspected by the 7th lord Saturn while the 11th lord Venus is exalted in the 9th house with Mercury, lord of the 3rd and 12th houses.

Conclusion: The exchange of signs between Lagna and the

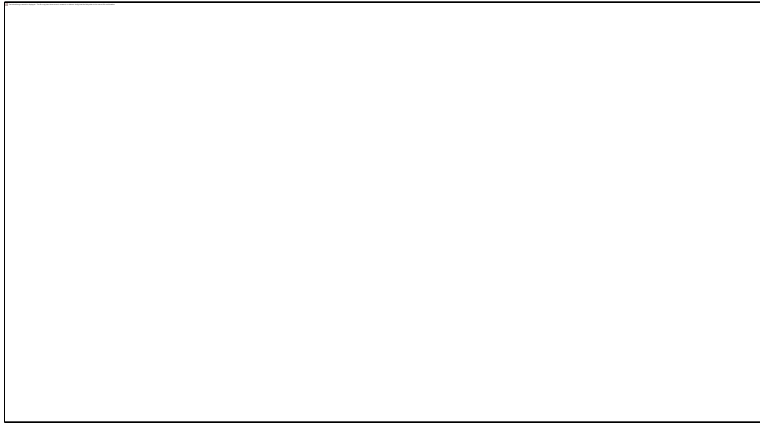
11th lords and the 11th lord in exaltation is of great significance. Mars occupies his own constellation and forms a *sasi mangala yoga* being in mutual aspect with the 7th lord Moon.

The native of this chart acquired the titular monarchical rulership of a country in Rahu Bhukti of Venus Dasha. Venus is a Yoga Karaka for the chart and conjoins the 9th lord Mercury forming a Raja Yoga in the 3rd house. The Bhukti lord Rahu is in a Kendra from the Dasha lord Venus and is in Gemini ruled by Mercury. Mercury, in turn, forms a Neechabhanga Raja Yoga with Dasha lord Venus.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 228 Virgo happening to be the 11th house is aspected by an exalted 7th lord Venus and Lagna lord Mars. It is quite strong.

The Eleventh Lord: Mercury, ruler of Virgo, occupies the 4th house, in association with 10th lord the Sun. He is not aspected by any planet.

Chart No. 228.-Born 19/20-2-7253 at 19-10 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 12 N 20, 75 E 39.



Balance of the Sun's Dasha at birth: 5 years, 9 months and 4 days.

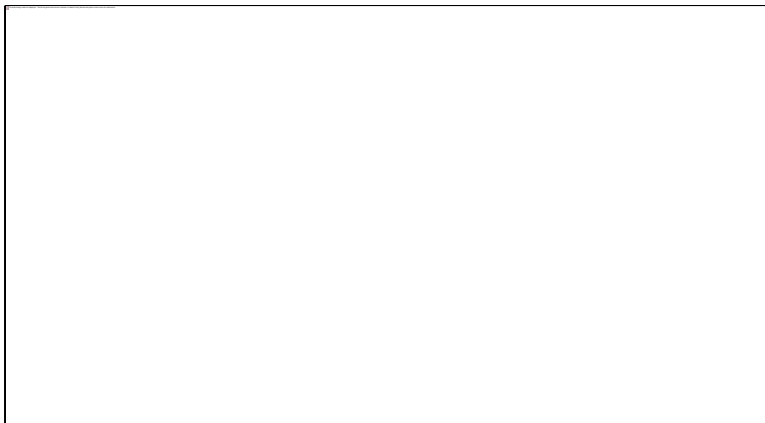
Karaka: Jupiter occupies the 6th house with the 9th lord the Moon and has exchanged signs with the Lagna lord Mars. He is aspected by an exalted 3rd and 4th lord Saturn. The Karaka is fairly well placed though in the 6th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Aquarius. It is occupied by the 3rd and 6th lord Mercury and the 5th lord the Sun. The 11th lord Saturn is exalted in the 7th aspected by Mars and Jupiter lords respectively of Chandra-Lagna and the 9th therefrom.

Conclusion: The 2nd and the 5th lord Jupiter and the 9th lord Moon combining in the 6th house generate a powerful yoga for gains. This is enhanced by the aspect of a well-placed Lagna lord Mars on the 11th house. The presence of Lagna lord in the 5th house is a noteworthy factor for riches.

The native acquired immense properties as heir to an erstwhile prince in Jupiter's Dasha, Jupiter's Bhukti. Jupiter, the ruler of the major and the sub-periods, is the 2nd and 5th lord associating with the 9th lord the Moon and aspecting the 2nd house.

Chart No. 229.-Born 19-11-1917 at 11-12 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 25 N 27, 81 E 51.



balance of Sun's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 3 months and 25 days.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 229 Cancer being the Ascendant, the 11th house is Taurus. It is occupied by a very powerful 9th lord Jupiter who is also *vargottama*. It is aspected

by the 2nd lord Sun and 3rd and 12th lord Mercury who is *vargottama*. The eleventh house is very powerful.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus occupies the 6th house in exchange of signs with 6th lord Jupiter. He is with Rahu which blemishes him slightly.

Karaka; Jupiter is *vargottama* in the 11th house and is aspected by the 2nd lord the Sun and the 3rd and the 12th lord Mercury, who is also *vargottama*.

Considered from the Moon: The eleventh house is equally strong being Scorpio tenanted by the 8th lord Sun and the 9th lord Mercury. It is aspected by the sign-dispositor Mars and

the 3rd and the 12th lord Jupiter. The 11th lord Mars is not so strong being in the 8th from the Moon.

Conclusion: The outstanding features of Chart No. 229 is the extremely powerful *parivartana* yogas involving powerful planets. The Lagna is powerful being aspected by Lagna lord the Moon who is in *parivartana* with 7th lord Saturn. The 5th lord Jupiter is *vargottama* and aspects the 2nd lord Sun who, in turn, has exchanged signs with Yoga Karaka Mars. This is a powerful yoga for fabulous financial gains. The 11th

lord has exchanged signs with the 6th lord Jupiter and occupies his own constellation.

The native acquired an immense fortune in Jupiter's Dasha, Sun's Bhukti in the form of immovable properties, book-royalties and other assets following the death of her father-The Dasha lord Jupiter owns the 9th, a constituent of the Dhana Yoga, involving the 11th house. The ruler of the sub-period, viz , the Sun is the 2nd lord aspected by the 9th lord Jupiter and Yoga Karaka Mars, causing the native inherit large estates in his period.

Loss or Gain

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 230 Scorpio being the eleventh house is aspected by Yoga Karaka Venus and the 3rd and the 12th lord Jupiter from the 5th house. The Lagna lord Saturn is *vargottama*. He aspects the 11th from the 9th house. The 11th house is powerfully placed.

Chart No. 230.-Born 23-6-1894 at 10 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 51°N 30, 0°W 05.



Balance of Rahu Dasha at birth: 9 years, 5 months and 12 days.

The Eleventh Lord: Mars occupies the 3rd house in association with Rahu. He is aspected by Lagna lord Saturn who is also with a node, Ketu. The 11th lord is blemished.

Karaka: Jupiter as Karaka occupies a benefice sign in association with Yoga Karaka Venus aspecting the 11th house.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Sagittarius. Its

lord Jupiter joins the Yoga Karaka Venus in a Kendra from the Moon. The 11th house is aspected by the political planet,

the Sun, who is the 7th lord. The 11th house is favourably disposed.

Conclusion: The house of gains being extremely strongly disposed, the native inherited a royal throne in Rahu Bhukti of Saturn Dasha. Saturn occupies the 9th house in *vargottama* aspected by the 11th lord Mars and his Dasha must result in acquisition of a great fortune. But the 11th lord Mars occupies a malefic constellation and is eclipsed by Rahu who occupies the same asterism. As such, the gains acquired during Saturn's Dasha could not last long and the native had to abdicate the throne in the next Bhukti of Jupiter. Jupiter is the 3rd and the 12th lord. He is in the 5th house aspecting the 11th and the Dasha lord Saturn. He associates with Venus, the Yoga Karaka, afflicting him as well. The 9th house is afflicted severely by malefic. Although Saturn as Lagna lord is a benefice, his association with Ketu and his being aspected by the 11th lord Mars (who himself is afflicted by his association with Rahu) renders him a malefic.

Note the powerful situation of Lagna lord in the 9th or house of fortune aspected by 11th lord Mars. Yoga Karaka Venus occupies his own sign and aspects the 11th house. The 9th lord Mercury occupies the 7th house. These factors indicate birth in affluent and aristocratic circumstances forming as they do strong yogas for financial prosperity.

The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 231 Libra is the house of gains. It is not occupied by any planet. The 2nd and 3rd lord Saturn aspects it from the 9th house. The 11th house is fairly strong.

The Eleventh Lord: Venus is in the 9th house joining the 2nd and the 3rd lord Saturn and 7th and 10th lord Mercury. His occupation of Leo is not welcome.

Karaka: Jupiter occupies the 8th house in exaltation. As 4th lord he is in *parivartana* with 8th lord Moon. He associates with the 9th lord Sun. He is flanked on both sides by malefic Mars and Saturn. Saturn's maleficence is checked through his association with Venus.

Chart No. 231.-Born 18-7-1919 at 6-17 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 12N, 76 E 38.



Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 11 years, 6 months and 24 days.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Capricorn. It is aspected by exalted Jupiter lord of Chandra Lagna and the 6th lord the Sun from the 5th house. The 2nd and the 9th lord Mars also aspects the 11th house adversely. The 11th lord occupies the 6th house with the 3rd and the 8th lord Venus and the 4th and the 7th lord Mercury. The 11th house is quite well disposed but the 11th lord suffers heavy affliction.

Conclusion: The 5th lord Mars aspecting Lagna, Lagna itself *vargottama*, Lagna lord Jupiter exalted and in association with the 9th lord, the Sun, and the 11th lord Venus

joining the 2nd lord Saturn in the 9th house are indicative of power, wealth and riches by birth.

However, note the simultaneous planetary dispositions indicative of loss of power. The Lagna lord is in the 8th, a malefic place. Karaka Jupiter has exchanged signs with 8th lord the Moon. The 9th lord the Sun occupies the 8th house. The 11th lord Venus though apparently well placed in his own constellation suffers loss of strength due to his neecha position and affliction by the 8th lord Moon and Rahu in Navamsha.

Chart No. 231 is of an erstwhile prince who lost many privileges in Mercury Bhukti of Venus Dasha. The Dasha lord Venus is a malefic for Sagittarius Ascendant, made worse by his occupation of an inimical sign Leo which happens to be the 9th house causing yoga-bhanga. Venus is equally malefic from Chandra Lagna also. The Bhukti lord Mercury is in the constellation of a Node. Both the Dasha and Bhukti lords are blemished.

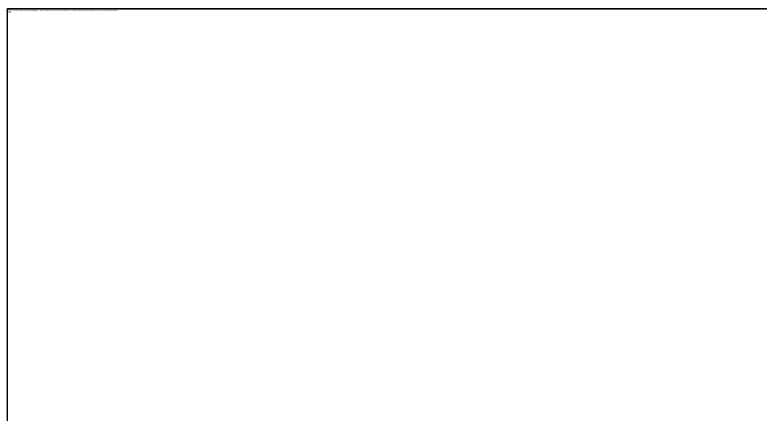
The Eleventh House: In Chart No. 232 Pisces, the 11th house, is aspected by the 4th lord the Sun, the 2nd and 5th lord exalted Mercury and the 11th lord Jupiter. The 11th house is strongly disposed.

The Eleventh Lord: Jupiter occupies the 5th house joining exalted Mercury, lord of the 5th and the 2nd, and the 4th lord Sun. The 5th lord is well placed.

Karaka: Jupiter is also the Karaka as well as the 11th lord.

Considered from the Moon: The 11th house is Scorpio occupied by the 11th lord Mars. It is not aspected by any planet. The 11th lord being Mars is in his own sign. The house of gains is quite strong.

Chart No. 232.— *Born 29-9-1933 at 10-15 p.m. (I.S.T) at 10
N 50. 78 E 42.*



Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 5 months and 18 days.

Conclusion: The combination in Chart No. 232 of the 11th lord Jupiter and Mercury, exalted lord of the 2nd and 5th house has generated a powerful Dhana Yoga. This is reinforced by the *vargottama* position of Mercury. In addition the combination occurs in the 5th house. The 11th lord Jupiter from the 5th house aspects Yoga Karaka Saturn in the 9th house. Saturn, in turn, generates a Sasa Yoga. These yogas enabled the native to emerge as a powerful industrialist during Mercury's Dasha, his financial position consistently shooting up during this period.

A significant negative feature in an otherwise strong chart is the position of Venus in a *duSthana* in the 6th house hemmed in between malefic Mars and the Sun even though he occupies his own sign both in Rashi and Navamsha. The 11th lord Jupiter is combust which indicates that his malefic lordship can gain an upper hand during adverse planetary periods. As soon as Ketu Dasha began, the native's financial empire came crashing down. Ketu occupies his k ' the 11th lord Jupiter and the 5th house. During Ketu Dasha, the native suffered every kind of loss including that of prestige and reputation.

XVI. Concerning the Twelfth House

The twelfth house signifies losses, extravagance, expenditure, confiscation, *sayana sukha* (pleasures of the couch), left eye, feet, incarceration, divine knowledge and piety and Final Emancipation (Moksha). As in the case of previous Bhavas, the factors to be considered in analysing this Bhava are

: (a) the Bhava, (b) its lord, (c) its occupants and (d) the Karaka. A proper assessment of the indication of the twelfth house rests on a balanced examination of these factors.

Results of the Lord of the Twelfth House being Posited in Different Houses

First House:—The native will have a weak constitution and will be feeble-minded. He will, however, be handsome and sweet-tongued. If the sign is common, the native will generally be travelling about. If the 6th lord joins the 12th lord in Lagna, the native will live long. But if the 8th house is afflicted, he will be short-lived. This also indicates imprisonment and living abroad. If the Lagna and 12th lords exchange signs, the native will be a miser, hated by all and devoid of intelligence.

In the Second House:—The person will suffer financial losses. He may contract debts and get involved in nefarious

activity. He will not eat timely meals. His eye-sight will be poor and his family life, marked by lack of harmony. If the twelfth lord is a benefice and in dignity, these evil indications will be greatly reduced and the native will have financial stability. He will be a tactful speaker. If the twelfth lord is ill-disposed, the native indulges in gossip and quarrelling.

In the Third House:—He will be timid and quiet. Loss of a brother is shown. He will be shabbily dressed. If malefic afflict, he may develop ear-ailments. He may have to spend much money on younger brothers. As a writer he may be unsuccessful. He may work in some commonplace job and earn very little. If the 12th lord joins the 2nd lord in the 3rd and is aspected by Jupiter or the 9th lord, one may have more than one wife.

In the Fourth House:—Early death to mother, mental restlessness, unnecessary worry, enmity of relatives and living abroad are some of the results. Suffering constant harassment from the landlord, his residence will be in an ordinary house. But if the twelfth lord is well placed, these adverse indications get mitigated to a large extent. If Venus is strong, the native may own his own conveyance but it will always give trouble.

In the Fifth House:—Either difficulty to beget progeny or unhappiness from children will be experienced. He will be religious-minded and may undertake pilgrimages. Weak-minded and suffering mental aberrations, he feels he is miserable. He will not succeed in agriculture as his crops will suffer from pests and disease.

In the Sixth House:—The native will be happy and prosperous, live long, enjoy many comforts, possess a healthy and handsome physique, and vanquish his enemies. But he may become involved in litigation which may come to an end to his

Concerning the Twelfth House 413

advantage. But if malefics afflict the 12th lord, the person will be unscrupulous, sinful and ill-tempered, hating his mother suffering from unhappiness on account of his own children. Womanising will land him in distress.

In the Seventh House .-The wife may come from a poor family. Married life will be unhappy and may end in separation. Later on he will take to asceticism. Weak in health and suffering from phlegmatic troubles, he will be without learning or property.

In the Eighth House:—The native will be rich and celebrated, will enjoy a luxurious life with many servants waiting on him. Gain through deaths and legacy is indicated. Interested in occult subjects and devoted to Lord Vishnu, he will be righteous, famous and a gentle speaker being endowed with many good qualities of head and heart.

In the Ninth House .—Residence abroad and prosperity are shown. He may acquire much property in foreign lands. Honest, generous and large-hearted he may not have any spiritual leanings. Not liking his wife, friends and preceptor, and interested in physical culture, he loses his father early in life.

In the Tenth House .—Hard-working and having to undertake tedious journeys for his occupation he will be a jailor, doctor or work in the cemetery and such places. He spends money on agricultural pursuits in which he makes profits. The native will derive no happiness or physical comforts from his sons.

In the Eleventh House:—He will engage himself in business, but does not make much profit. He has few friends but many enemies. Troubled by extravagant brothers, some of whom may be invalids, the native's funds may dwindle on

414 How to judge a Horoscope

this account. He will earn well by trading in pearls, rubies and other precious stones.

In the Twelfth House:- *T h e* native spends much on religious and righteous purposes. He will have good eye-sight and enjoy pleasures of the couch. He will be engaged in agriculture. If malefic afflict the twelfth lord, the native will be restless and always roaming about.

These results are general and must be adopted to suit individual cases. If the twelfth lord is a benefice, his occupation of the twelfth house gives generally favourable results. If the 12th house is a movable sign and contains the Moon or Mercury, the native will do lot of travelling. Benefices aspecting this combination give residence abroad, delightful journeys and general good fortune. If malefic afflict by *papakartari yoga* or by aspect, the native may leave the country for fear of the law or life, and leave vagrant life as an incognito.

If the Lagna lord is in the 12th house and the trines or quadrants are not occupied by benefices, the native will be a man of mediocre or poor means leading a monotonous life.

General Combinations

We give below some important combinations bearing on the twelfth house and its significations drawn from various standard classical works.

When the lord of the twelfth house occupies benefice vargas, the native spends his wealth in honourable and approved ways. If the 12th lord is aspected by or is with a malefic or depressed or eclipsed planet, the native spends his money in illegal and questionable ways. Depending upon the planet afflicting the 12th lord, one may expend his wealth on

wine, women, illegal gratification, races, gambling or other vices. If benefices aspect or occupy the 12th house, the native may have a good father to take care of his wants to spend any amount of money. If malefic afflict the 12th, one's earning get dissipated in many ways. Lords of malefic houses such as the 6th or the 8th in the 12th result in loss of prestige and money provided the 10th house, its lord, the 2nd house, the 11th house and their lords also get afflicted.

If the 12th lord is exalted or in a friendly sign, the person will be generous ; if related to a well-placed 6th lord, fortunate. A benefice in the 12th makes one thrifty and careful with his money. Lord of the 12th aspected by Jupiter, the 9th lord in the 4th, and the 10th lord in a Kendra, indicate a charitable disposition. The Ascendant and the 9th lords in *parivartana* make the native engage himself in charitable and virtuous deeds. One will be keen on undertaking pilgrimages and also charitably disposed if the 9th lord is in the 12th. The 9th lord, occupying a benefice sign in Navamsha with a benefice planet, makes one spend lavishly on charity. Exalted Mercury posited in a quadrant or the 11th and aspected by the 9th lord makes one a philanthropist.

The 9th lord in *simhasanamsha* (occupying the same varga 5 times) aspected by the lords of the Lagna and the 10th ; or the 9th lord aspecting the Ascendant and the Ascendant lord disposed in a quadrant ; or a benefice planet in the Ascendant

the 9th lord in a malefic Navamsha or shashtyamsa ; one spends large sums on charity out of ostentation.

If the 12th house and Venus are both beneficeially disposed, the native, wherever he be, will have bed comforts. Similar results will happen if the lord of the twelfth house is conjoined with or aspected by a benefice and occupies a benefice

sub-division (varga). One will not enjoy such pleasures under the following combinations:

If the Lagna lord occupies the 6th, 8th or the 12th: the Lagna lord is debilitated or joins Saturn, Mandi or Rahu ; or if the 12th lord is afflicted by malefic aspects or associations. Depending upon the other planets and the Lagna in a horoscope, such denial or deprivation of bed-pleasures may be due to force of circumstances, poverty, ill-health, physical deformity or continence due to spiritual inclinations.

The nature of the planet in the twelfth house gives us a clue as to how one's wealth is lost, dissipated or spent.

The native's wealth is spent on fines or will be confiscated by the Government when the afflicted Sun occupies the 12th. Mars in the 12th gives expensive litigation and dangerous enemies. Money will be lost through ransom, cheating and swindlers. Reckless investment in shares and trade and business are likely when Mercury is placed in a similar situation. Family litigation will also dwindle wealth. Venus causes loss of money through women of ill-fame, scandals or black-mail-Saturn and Mars create expenditure on account of co-borns. Saturn and Rahu cause heavy expenses on deaths and similar calamities. The Moon and the Ascendant lord in the 12th result in dissipation of money through medical and hospital bills, sureties, bail-amounts, etc. These results are possible *in toto* only if there are appropriate indications in the chart as a whole and the particular Bhava concerned to show such loss. One should be very careful in weighing the afflictions correctly.

The native's mother is instrumental in his losing money when the afflicted 12th lord joins the 4th lord. The 12th lord so connected with the 6th lord, Mars, Venus, 5th lord. 3rd

lord, 7th lord and the 10th lord shows loss of money through their respective significations, namely, enemies, litigation, women, children, co-borns, married partner and father.

The 12th lord with a malefic suggests embezzlement tendencies. An exchange of houses between the 2nd and 12th lords and affliction by Lagna lord in the 6th house indicates criminal proceedings against the native leading to loss of wealth. Similar effects can happen when the 12th lord occupies the 2nd, the 11th lord is in the 12th and the 2nd lord is debilitated or occupies the 6th, the 8th or the 12th house; when the 2nd lord is combust, debilitated or afflicted in the 12th and the Ascendant lord is weak ; or the 10th lord is in the 11th combining with the Lagna lord in a malefic shashtyamsa ; or when the 2nd lord is debilitated, joins a malefic or is combust in the 6th ;

or if Venus, Rahu and the Sun are in the 12th, such expenditure will be due to courts, litigation, fines, etc.

If the lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 2nd house is aspected by the Lagna lord and is in the 6th, the 8th or the 12th houses, the native incurs expenditure on account of fines. This combination may also indicate losses through theft and fire

If Mars aspects the weak 2nd and 11th lords who also occupy inimical Amsas ruled by malefic and are at the same time afflicted by malefic, theft, outbreak of fire or fines could lead to loss of wealth. If the afflicted 10th lord is in the 6th with the 2nd and 11th lords in an evil shashtyamsa, the native suffers public censure and thereby loses his wealth.

If the luminaries occupy the 12th, loss of wealth takes place through tax raids, government enactments or confisca-

tion. Jupiter in the 12th makes one honest and pay taxes and tolls properly.

Lord of the Navamsha occupied by the 11th lord with a benefice but in a malefic shashtyamsa in the 6th, the 8th or the 12th houses may plunge one in debts. If the 10th lord be either aspected or conjoined with the 11th lord, a malefic occupies the 2nd house and the Lagna lord occupies the 12th house, then the native will get involved in debts. Involvement in debts may be anticipated under the following combinations:

Lagna lord joins the 2nd or the 7th lord is either eclipsed, debilitated or in an inimical sign in any of the duSthanas (the 6th, the 8th and 12th houses) while the 9th lord does not receive any benefice aspects ; the 2nd lord is eclipsed and conjoins a malefic in the 2nd or the 8th house ; the 2nd lord is both combust and debilitated and occupies a malefic shashtyamsa ; the Ascendant lord is afflicted both by a malefic planet and the lord of either the 6th, 8th or 12th.

If the lords of the Navamsha occupied by the rulers of the drekkanas occupied by the 2nd and 11th houses are in *vaiseshtikamsa* and be in a trine or quadrant, the native will be able to clear off his debts during his life time.

Poverty is indicated when Jupiter is in the 12th, 6th or 8th from the Moon and the Moon is in a trine or a quadrant, debilitated or occupying an inimical varga. The Sun in debility in the 9th and Mars in the 8th cause appalling poverty. If the Sun in Aries is aspected by a malefic and is in debility in Navamsha; or if Venus occupies Virgo both in Rashi and Navamsha, a beggar is born. When the Ascendant is Sagittarius, Pisces, Leo or Taurus and Jupiter is stronger than the 9th lord and the 11th lord is weak and combust and occupies any

Bhava other than a Kendra, the native will generally be in indigent circumstances.

If a malefic occupies the 2nd, 4th or the 5th house from Jupiter, one will be poor. The same result is indicated if the luminaries in the Lagna are aspected or associated with the 2nd or the 7th lord. The 9th lord in the 12th, the 12th lord in the 2nd and malefic in the 3rd cause penury and suffering.

If the Lagna lord is in the 8th house while the 8th lord joins the 2nd or the 7th lord in Lagna, the native will never earn enough for even bare subsistence. Benefices in the 10th and malefic in the 2nd denote poverty. The Moon, Jupiter and Saturn in quadrants and Mars and Mandi in the 5th, the 8th or the 12th bestow poverty. Most of these combinations can be found in the charts of slum-dwellers, servant-maids, flower-sellers, show-shine boys and similar categories of vocation where life is lived from day-to-day.

The Ascendant, its lord and planets in *papakartari yoga* usually give rise to imprisonment. If the Lagna and the 6th lord combine with Saturn in a Kendra or kona, the native will suffer imprisonment. Malefic in the 2nd, 5th, 9th and 12th houses cause captivity, the exact nature of which is determined by the nature of the sign rising on the Ascendant. If Aries, Taurus or

Sagittarius is rising, the native is said to be bound by ropes. If Scorpio is the Lagna, the native will be thrown into an underground cell. If Gemini, Libra or Virgo is ascending, one may be put in fetters. Imprisonment will be in a large protected building if the Lagna is Pisces, Cancer or Capricorn.

The 6th and Lagna lords in a trine or quadrant, joining Rahu or Ketu, cause incarceration. Death in captivity may occur when the Moon, Mars, Saturn and the Sun occupy the 10th,

9th, 1st and 5th houses respectively. If the rulers of (a) the 2nd and the 12th houses, (b) the 5th and 9th houses, (c) the 6th and 12th houses, (d) the 3rd and 11th houses or (e) the 4th and 10th houses are equal in strength, the native may face criminal action provided there are no other mitigating factors.

If Lagna lord Venus is in the 6th, one suffers from diseases in the left eye. The 2nd and 12th lords conjoining Venus and the Lagna lord in any of the *duSthanas* (the 6th, the 8th or the 12th) makes one born blind. Combination of the Lagna lord, the Sun and Venus gives the same results. The Moon afflicted by a malefic planet and Venus in the 2nd house can cause loss of vision. The Sun, the Moon and Venus are the natural signifiers of the eyes. Afflictions to these and the 12th house cause defective vision.

The Moon and Venus in the 6th, the 8th or the 12th cause night-blindness. One will have weak vision if the waning Moon is aspected by Saturn, or if the Moon in Cancer is aspected by malefic from the 7th or the 10th house. Eye troubles are foreseen when Venus occupies the Lagna or the 8th house afflicted by malefic. If the Sun aspected by Mars or Saturn or afflicted by Rahu occupy the 12th house or any trine, the native will have defective vision.

If the Lagna and 2nd lords occupy the 6th, 8th or the 12th houses, one's eye-sight may be affected. Mars in the 12th injures the right eye. If the Sun and the Moon occupy the 6th and the 12th from Lagna, one may lose one of his eyes. If the Moon and Venus occupy the 12th house, or if Venus along with a malefic occupy the 12th house, the left eye will be affected.

Defective vision and eye-ailments are not so serious today as they were when the classical works were written. In those

days, defective vision made one handicapped and depend on the mercy of others. As such, natives whose charts indicated such defects were rejected for marriages and generally looked upon as a burden. Now-a-days things have changed totally and defective vision is of little consequence except in certain vocations. Most cases of defective vision can be set right through prescribing proper lenses or through simple surgical operations. Blindness is also no longer a handicap since blind people are taught to be self-reliant.

If the 12th house be aspected or occupied by Saturn or Mandi and the 12th lord be in a Vipat (3rd), Pratyak (5th) or Naidhana (7th) constellation reckoned from Janma Nakshatra (birth-constellation), the native may face untold calamities and hardships. He will enter upon a vicious code of conduct, commit sins and go to hell after death.

If a malefic planet in combustion, debilitation or a state of eclipse afflicts the twelfth Bhava, one may go to lower planes such as hell after death. When the 12th lord occupies a malefic *shashtyamsa* and is aspected by a malefic planet or when Rahu is in the 12th house with Mandi and the 8th lord is aspected by the 6th lord, the person descends into the infernal regions after mortal death.

If the 12th house is occupied by a benefice or is subject to a *shubhakartari yoga*, the native goes to heaven. If Jupiter as

the 10th lord occupies the 12th house or is aspected by Venus, waning Moon or well placed Sun, one becomes a celestial after death.

The same state occurs if a benefice planet in strength occupies the 12th house in benefice vargas and is aspected both by benefices and malefic. If powerful Jupiter occupies Cancer and his moolatrikona sign in Navamsha and 3 or 4 planets are

in Kendras, the native is said to attain Brahmaloaka after his mortal death. When Sagittarius is the Ascendant, Aries is the Navamsha Lagna, Venus occupies the 7th house in Gemini and the Moon is in Virgo, the native is said to attain Liberation (Moksha) after death. Ketu in the 12th from Karakamsa gives Kaivalya or Final Emancipation. If the 10th lord joins 4 other planets in a trine or quadrant, the native attains Final Liberation. Mars and Mercury in Pisces and Gemini as Ascendant give Moksha.

These combinations culled out from authoritative works on astrology by ancient writers indicate the next stage of the soul's journey after its release from the human body. This is a very deep subject and involves a profound understanding of deep studies in the doctrine of Karma. There is no way of verifying predictions bearing on the state of the soul after it shakes off the physical body. But some clues can be had by studying the twelfth Bhavas of great saints such as Sri Ramakrishna Paramahansa, Ramana Maharishi and Sri Aurobindo.

There is a little known but practically applicable dictum in *Bhavartha Ratnakara* bearing on the twelfth house. According to it a person will be fortunate in respect of that house whose Karaka is situated in the 12th house from the Ascendant. The following are the important Karakas for the different Bhavas:

KalatraBhava or 7th house — Venus AyurBhava or 8th house — Saturn

PitruBhava or 9th house — The Sun KarmaBhava or 10th house — Jupiter LabhaBhava or 11th house — Jupiter VyayaBhava or 12th house — Saturn Thus if the Sun is in the 12th house, the native will be

fortunate in respect of the 9th house indications ; if the Moon is in the 12th house, in respect of the 4th house indications; if Venus is in the 12th house, in respect of the 7thhouse indications and so on.

Chart No. 233.—Born 12-2-1856 at 12-21 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 18 N, 84 E.

Balance of the Venus Dasha at birth: 12 years, 5 months and 21 days.

In Chart No. 233, the Moon, Karaka for the 4th house, occupies the 12th from the Ascendant. The native was extremely fortunate in respect of his mother who was a genteel, refined and highly spiritual lady. But also note that the Moon is with Rahu aspected by Mars. The mother died in the native's 12th or 13th year.

Planets in the Twelfth House

The Sun: The native may take to an immoral life and engage himself in vile occupations. He will not be quite successful in his life and may feel neglected by all. He will suffer the loss of some limb and have weak eye-sight. He will, however, be energetic and have sons.

The Moon: The native may suffer from some deformity. He will be narrow-minded, hard-hearted and mischievous. He prefers to lead an obscure life in solitude. Eye-sight will be weak. If the Moon is waning and combines with Saturn, sloth and lethargy will be the result.

Mars: The person may lose his wife. He will be selfish, hateful and suffer diseases due to excess of heat in the body. He is liable to deception and may lose his money. If Mars and Saturn occupy the 12th and the 2nd houses respectively, the Moon be in Lagna and the Sun in the 7th house, he may suffer from leucoderma. If Mars in the 12th house is aspected by the Sun, danger from fire and wicked people is indicated. Malefic in the 7th and the 8th and Mars in the 12th denote that one will have another wife even when the first is alive.

Mercury: Capricious and wayward, the person will indulge in extra-marital relations and suffer penury, and perverted thinking will make him unhappy. He will also have a few children.

Jupiter: The native may deride religion and be evil-minded. He will commit fearful deeds and lead a lascivious life. Later on he repents and reforms himself. The native will always be anxious about his vehicles, ornaments and clothes.

Venus: Desertion by relatives ; hankering after comforts without success and penury will make the native's life miserable.

He will indulge in lying and associates with low women.

His eye-sight will be poor. If Venus is exalted, contrary results will happen.

Saturn: The native will be dull-headed and lose all his money. He will have squint eyes and a deformed limb, make many enemies, suffer losses in trade, be a pessimist and commits sins in secret.

Rahu: The native will be prosperous, immoral, but of a helpful nature. He will have eye troubles. If the Sun is in the 7th, Mars is in the 10th and Rahu is in the 12th Bhava, the native's father will die early.

Ketu: The native will have a restless and wandering mind and leave his country of birth. The lower classes will befriend him. All his inherited property may be lost.

Time of Fructification of the Results of the Twelfth House

As explained in the previous chapters, here also the following factors must be considered in timing events: (a) Lord of the 12th house, (b) planet or planets aspecting the 12th house, (c) planet or planets posited in the 12th house, (d) planets aspecting the lord of the 12th house, (e) planet or Planets in association with the lord of the 12th house, and (f) the lord of the 12th house from the Moon. The position of Saturn is also of significance as he is the Karaka of loss, sorrow, after-life as well as renunciation and Emancipation or

The factors mentioned above may influence the 12th house either as the lords of main periods or as lords of sub-periods. (1) The sub-periods of planets capable of influencing the 12th house in the major periods of those who are also capable of influencing the 12th house produce results pertaining to the

12th house *par excellence*. (2) The sub-periods of planets associated with the 12th house in the major periods of whose lords are not associated with the 12th house, will produce results relating to the 12th house only to a limited extent. (3) Similarly, the sub-periods of planets who are not associated with the 12th house in the major periods of planets associated with the 12th house will produce results pertaining to the 12th house only to a feeble extent.

Note the Bhava ruled by the planet occupying the 12th, and also the Bhava occupied by the lord of the 12th house. During the periods of these lords, loss or trouble in respect of these Bhavas can be expected.

Nature of Results

If the 12th lord is well placed with beneficeal aspects and associations, his Dasha will make the native benevolent. He becomes virtuous and acquires merit. The native will be honoured by the rulers. If the lord of the 12th is weak due to association with malefic, debilitation or combustion, one will face much suffering. His health will break down and he may face calumny from all sides, and even suffer captivity. His earnings will dwindle.

The exact nature of results depends upon the ownership, etc., of the planets connected with the 12th lord. The following results may be expected during the periods of the different planets when they are connected with the twelfth house:— *Sun*: Becomes unsuccessful in all ventures. Takes to study and practice of occult sciences. Children will cause much unhappiness. *Moon*: The native meets with obstacles in all his undertakings. Becomes cruel and evil minded. Loses power and is deceived by trusted colleagues. Leads an obscure life. *Mars*: Contracts many diseases. May meet with accidents.

Loses popularity and career deteriorates. Becomes dishonest- will be duped. Liable to be defrauded. *Mercury*: Becomes philosophical. Suffers initially, mental delusions and worries. Acquires new skills. Will beget limited progeny. Mother will face danger. *Jupiter*: Becomes poor and unlucky. Suffers loss of children and becomes a sadist. Commits sins and gradually takes to a life of piety. *Venus*: Associates with women of ill-repute. Loses or separates from the married partner. Takes to unscrupulous ways and means of gaining money. Becomes miserly. *Saturn*: Business fails and debts mount. Litigation and loss of prestige. Eye-sight fails. Becomes dispassionate if Dasha occurs late in life. *Rahu*: Suffers loss of limbs through violent accident. Begets limited progeny. Earns well through unconventional means. *Ketu*: Mental disturbance and wandering habits. Will reside abroad and work amidst servile classes.

Dasha of planets in the 12th house generally produce untoward results or else give interest in spirituality and religion. If, however, there are benefice yogas, benefice results can also be expected

on a material level such as distinction in profession, financial prosperity, acquisition of wife, children, comforts, jewels, clothes and other objects of luxury.

The following results are likely, in a general sense, during the periods (Dasha or Bhukti) of the 12th lord. But these results must be modified by the nature of the sign and planets influencing the 12th house and its lord. The results of the Dasha must be predicted taking into account the Karaka and lordship of the house occupied by the 12th lord.

When the lord of the 12th is placed in the Ascendant with the Ascendant lord, one will generally lose the affection of others during the period of the 12th lord. His intelligence will grow dull and he may become miserly. He loses his wealth

through short-sighted schemes, associates with evil persons and becomes addicted to bad habits. If the 12th lord is a benefice, the evil is reduced. Even if the native loses all his money, he will try to work hard and regain it.

If the lord of the 12th house occupies the 2nd house with the 2nd lord, domestic peace will be lacking. There will be constant bickerings in the family. He will not be able to eat good food or he may even develop some ailment of the tongue or throat. He will be ill-tempered and commit many indiscretions. His eye-sight will be affected. If the 12th lord is strongly afflicted, the native may have to live at others' expense and doled out food. If the 12th lord is favourably disposed, the malefic indications will be greatly reduced.

If the 12th lord occupies the 3rd house with the 3rd lord, the brothers of the native will face hardships. They will take recourse to evil ways. The native's expenditure will keep mounting. If the 12th lord occupies the 6th, 8th or 12th house from Navamsha Lagna or is aspected by benefices, the contrary results can be expected. The person will have to undertake many journeys within the country. If the 10th lord is also involved, his job may require him to constantly move about. If the 12th lord combines with the 6th and 8th lords, the native enjoys good food, riches, conveyances, luxuries and prosperity of every kind.

If the lord of the 12th house occupies the 4th with the 4th lord, the mother may die early. If benefices influence the 4th lord, the native will be happy and own substantial immovable property and many conveyances. He will evince growing interest in spiritual literature. If malefic afflict the 12th lord, the native's mother suffers a crisis in life. She will have unhappy days. The native gets trouble on account of his properties,

which may get lost or destroyed. If both benefices and malefic aspect or associate with 12th lord in the 4th house, the native will face troubles but will be able to overcome them.

If the lord of the 12th occupies the 5th along with the 5th lord, the native gets progeny in the former's periods. He will suffer mental aberration and his friends will desert him. He may lose the association of an influential person. If malefic afflict the 12th lord, his children may face trouble or the native suffers much unhappiness and pain on their account. His father will pass through difficulties while he himself may rouse the wrath of a powerful man. His life will be disrupted due to political disturbances. The native will face many troubles in his work (occupation).

If the lord of the 12th house occupies the 6th with the 6th lord, the Dasha of the 12th lord will be filled with joyous festivities. The person becomes fortunate in all walks of life, gets much wealth, marries a noble and good woman and his children will be a source of happiness. If the 12th lord combines with the 8th lord, the native will get political power, fame and honour. If malefic afflict the combination, he may be troubled by adverse criticism and enemies.

The native's wife may have to face some danger or the other if the lord of the twelfth occupies the seventh with the 7th lord. If a Maraka period is on, he faces danger to his life. Wife may live abroad. Acquisition of money and the wife surviving a crisis will be the result of benefices aspecting the 12th lord, if malefic afflict the 7th house and the 12th lord, one may wander aimlessly,

get tired, lack physical comforts, be beet with sorrows and ailments and his married life may be marred by slanderous talk.

If the lord of the twelfth is placed in the eighth with the 8th lord, one enjoys luck and at the same time some troubles. But generally, during the period of the 12th lord, he will have happiness, succeed in his ventures, though results may be slow in coming. Marriage and other happy celebrations will take place and much money and authority will be secured. The 6th lord joining the 12th lord confers results *par excellence*, the native enjoying honour, recognition, distinction and prosperity. The 12th lord being related to 5th lord makes one deeply devoted to God. A steady career is vouchsafed if the lord of the 12th occupies the 9th with the 9th lord. Affliction of the 9th lord leads to the loss of job and luck. If benefices aspect the 9th house, one develops interest in piety and leads a virtuous life. His material prosperity will be on a low keel. These results can be expected in the Dasha or Bhukti of the twelfth lord.

If the lord of the 12th occupies the 10th with the 10th lord, one will spend money for charitable purposes. Paternal property may slip out of the native's hands or get spoilt through fire or other accident. Benefices aspecting the 12th lord makes one detached and develop spirituality. If malefic afflict, one may resort to propitiation of lower deities or Kshudra Devatas and goblins for a living. If there is a *papakartari yoga*, he will be dreaded for his evil powers.

Lord of the 12th in the 11th with the 11th lord causes financial set-backs. Trade may bring in losses. Benefices aspecting the 12th lord make the person expend much money on religious and charitable deeds even at the cost of his own well-being. Loss of money through theft, fire or accident occur if malefic afflict. If one is a businessman, loss may occur due to misunderstanding with elder brothers or partners

who are in the business. The nature of the afflicting planet gives a clue to the source of loss. If Jupiter or the 5th lord afflicts the 12th lord in the 11th house, the native's wealth may be dissipated by a bad son.

Lord of the 12th in the 12th makes his period bring in much wealth. There will be no untoward expenditure. A benefice planet combining with the 12th lord indicates the native incurs honourable expenditure during the period of the former. The Ascendant and its lord well-placed results in income far exceeding expenditure. The native will be religiously inclined, will feed many holy men and seek their company, will always be engaged in spiritual thoughts and talks and will lead a comfortable life. Malefic afflicting the 12th house and the Ascendant weak, make one, though born in an illustrious family, become obscure, take to evil ways and lead a miserable existence. He will eke out of his livelihood through serving as a menial.

Summing up when the 12th lord is in any Bhava subject to malefic aspects and associations, his period causes debts, expenses, involvement in unhealthy and wicked company and pursuits. When both benefices and malefic influence the 12th lord, mixed results can be expected in the period of the 12th lord. If the 12th lord combines with or is aspected by benefices, religious piety and legitimate and charitable expenditure can be expected in his period.

In Chart No. 234, the Ascendant lord Mercury occupies the 8th house. The 12th lord Venus is in the 8th with exalted Mars lord of the 6th and the 11th. The native took to a life of celibacy after the birth of his children when he was in his thirties. The presence of Lagna lord in a *duSthana*, and of Karaka Venus who is also the 12th lord afflicted by Mars is

Chart No. 234.—Born 29-2-1896 at 1-00 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 20° N 36, 72° E 59

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 0 years, 4 months and 6 days.

responsible for it. Jupiter's aspect gave the native conjugal life until he voluntarily renounced it.

We can also note the exaltation of the 10th lord Jupiter in a spiritual sign aspected by the 12th lord Venus which has made the native a Karmayogi-cum-Jnani. The Lagna lord Mercury is in a *duSthana* in the 8th with the 6th lord Mars and 12th lord Venus. The native suffered jail terms many a time during the pre- Independence period.

Saturn, the 12th lord, is exalted in the 8th in Chart No-235. As lord of *mokshaSthana* in a *duSthana*, he has made the native a great mystic of a high spiritual order. The 9th lord Mars occupies the 12th house giving the native decidedly spiritual leanings. Mars with Rahu in the 12th is significant as favouring destruction of happiness of the couch (*sayana-sukha*). Even from childhood she had been lost in spiritual trances and

Chart No. 235.—Born 30-

4-1896 at 4-08 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 23 N 45. 91 E 30.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 10 years, 10 months and 24 days.

the formal rite of marriage was never consummated. Her spiritual celibacy continued untainted

The 12th house in Chart No. 236 is occupied by Mars and Saturn. The native's wife died soon after marriage and he never married again. He became deeply philosophical and spiritual. The 12th lord Jupiter, though in the 2nd, is in Aquarius, a spiritual sign and the centre of a powerful *pravrajyaka yoga* (yoga for renunciation). The 12th lord is hemmed in between malefic which denied the native both the pleasures and comforts of a bed.

In Chart No. 237, the 12th lord aspects the 12th along with the Lagna lord Mars. Jupiter and Saturn also aspect it. The native was a staunch Christian who spent most of his life in propagating its teachings. Saturn aspecting the 12th from the 10th is responsible for this voluntary missionary work.

Chart No. 236.—Born 20/21-2-1879 at 5 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N 5, 80 E 2.

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 11 years, 8 months and 28 days.

Chart No. 237.—Born 8-4-1919 at 7-00 p.m. (G.M.T.) at 19 S 40. 30 E 00.

Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 6 months and 20 days.

Chart No. 238.—*Born 10-10-1917 at 10-21 p.m. (L.M.T) at 27 N 30, 77 E 43.*

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 4 years, 9 months and 19 days.

Chart No. 238 is of a dedicated mass leader who worked zealously for the nation. He was a man of spartan habits and spiritually much evolved. The 12th house is occupied by the spiritual planet Jupiter who is also the 10th lord. This indicates the nature of his life's work which was reorienting the thought of youth to ancient values of purity and renunciation. The 12th lord Venus aspects the 12th house from the 6th house. The native led a life of celibacy.

The 12th lord Venus in Chart No. 239 is exalted and is with the Lagna lord and the Sun aspected by the 9th lord Saturn Mercury who gets *neechabhanga* occupies the 10th house, a Kendra, aspected by 9th lord Saturn. The native spent fabulous sums in charity. At the same time note that the 12th lord Venus is exalted powerfully with the result the

Chart No. 239.—*Born 7-4-1893 at 9-31 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 20 N 56, 75 E 55.*

Balance of Ketu's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 4 months and 4 days,

native enjoyed comforts of the bsd. It was rumoured he had more than 3 wives.

There is also *bandhana yoga* present in this chart, which led to the native's conviction in Jupiter's Dasha, Jupiter's Bhukti. Mercury, the Lagna lord, is in a Kendra with 12th lord Venus aspected by 8th lord Mars. The Dasha lord Jupiter is hemmed in between malefic Mars (the 6th lord) and the 3rd lord Sun which led to the native's arrest.

Chart No. 240 is that of a trustee of a temple whose fabulous family properties have been set aside for feeding of pilgrims and other charities. The 12th lord Venus occupies his *moolatrikona* sign in the 5th house (a trine) with the spiritual planet Ketu and is aspected by the 9th lord Saturn. The 12th house is aspected by the AtmaKarka Sun and the Lagna lord Mercury.

Chart No. 240.—Born 25-11-1948 at 7-28 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13 N 20, 74 E 48.

Balance of the Sun's Dasha at birth: 2 years, 9 months and 12 days.

Chart No. 241.—Born 30/1-4/5-1898 at 1-23 a.m. (L.M.T) at 13 N 20. 74 E 49.

Balance of Ketu's Dasha at birth: 1 year, 11 months and 15 days.

The 12th house in Chart No. 241 is occupied by *moksha- Karaka* Rahu and aspected by Jupiter and Saturn. The native was a dedicated social worker and built a national banking concern starting from scratch. Saturn as Lagna lord and benefice Jupiter aspecting the 12th house made him a selfless worker whose projects of philanthropy proved a boon to countless numbers. The 12th lord Saturn is aspected by a well-placed blemish-free Venus who is also the 9th lord.

Chart No. 242.-Born 6-6-1901 about midnight at 7 S 15, 112 E 45.

Balance of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 0 month and 27 days.

The 12th house in Chart No. 242 is occupied by the 6th lord Moon while the 12th lord Saturn occupies the 11th house. The 12th lord is aspected by Venus and Mercury. The native was a President of an Asian country. He married many wives and had many mistresses as indicated by the Moon in the 12th house, the influence of Venus on the 12th lord and the

preponderance of common signs. The native spent fabulous sums on his private life.

Chart No. 243. -Born 15-2-1934 at 9-15 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 12
N 18. 76 E 39.

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 5 months and 28 days.

Chart No. 243 has a badly afflicted 12th house. Mars, Mercury, New Moon and the Sun occupy it. The 12th lord Saturn is afflicted by Rahu and Venus also joins them. The native spends extravagantly on drink and has an extra-marital life as well. The affliction to Venus and the 7th lord Mercury afflicted in the 12th house are also responsible for it.

Chart No. 244 has Rahu and the Moon in the 12th aspected by the 12th lord Venus. Born in an aristocratic family the native lived a reckless private life with many mistresses. There was no dearth for pleasures of the bed as many beautiful women vied for his favour. The 12th lord Venus and the 12th house are both heavily afflicted indicating extravagant expenditure on sensual gratification. There are Bandhana Yogas also present.

Chart No. 244.-Born 5-1-1928 at 5-26 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 27 N 27, 68 E 8.

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 3 years, 9 months and 27 days.

Mark the 12th lord Venus in the 6th house with 6th lord Mars and 8th lord Saturn. The yoga is stronger from the Moon occurring in a quadrant in an insect sign. The native was in jail for over a year before he was hanged.

The 12th house, in Chart No. 245, is occupied by Venus, Saturn and its own lord Mercury. It is aspected by Mars and Lagna lord the Moon. The native wasted money in pleasures and lost heavily in racing. The affliction by malefic to the 12th house and its lord led the native to squander money in the pursuit of pleasures. But the 12th lord in the 12th with Venus also gave him the benefit of his pursuits.

Venus, lord of the 12th house, in Chart No. 246, occupies the 11th house in debility aspected by Saturn, Mars and the Moon. This weakens the 12th house and gives wasteful expenditure. The native took delight in horse-racing in which

Chart No. 245.—*Born 4-7-1738 at 7-46 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 51 N 30. 0 W 05.*

Balance of Venus Dasha at birth: 6 years, 8 months and 12 days.

Chart No. 246.- *Born 7-8-1887 at 1-21 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 11
N. 77 E 1.*

Balance of Jupiter's Dasha at birth: 0 year, 8 months and 5 days.

Chart No. 247. -*Born 2-10-1869 at 7-45 a.m.
(LM.T.) at 21 N 37. 69 E 49.*

Balance of Ketu's Dasha at birth: 6 years, 10 months and 28 days.

he lost sometimes. However the 12th house itself is occupied by benefice Jupiter so that the native's reputation was untarnished. It also gave him a philosophic outlook on life.

Chart No. 247 has the Sun in the 12th powerfully aspected by Jupiter, a natural benefice, which made the native spiritual. The chart is more significant for the prison-terms the native underwent during the Indian Independence days. It was Rahu's Dasha and part of Jupiter's Dasha that the native was arrested several times. Rahu occupies the 12th house from the Moon while Jupiter is the 3rd and 6th lord from Lagna placed in the 8th house. The Lagna lord Venus is related to the 12th lord Mercury. Venus is also the 8th lord and is subject to a *papa-kartari yoga* between Saturn and the Sun. The presence of the 8th lord and the 12th lord in a Kendra has resulted in a Bandhana Yoga.

Chart No. 248.- *Born 28-5-1883 at 9-25 p.m. (LMT) at 18 N 23, 73 E 53.*

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 1 year, 1 month and 26 days.

Chart No. 248 has a number of Bandhana Yogas, the most important ones being the association of the Lagna and 7th lord in a quadrant from the Moon ; Ketu's disposition in Navamsha in the 10th from Lagna aspected by three malefic — Mars, Saturn and Rahu - and the 8th lord the Moon occupying the constellation of Mars (12th lord) causing confinement in chains. The affliction to the 12th house from the Sun and Saturn—two bitter enemies in the same sign—made the native a revolutionary who was interned for political reasons. The conjunction of the 6th and the 12th lords Venus and Mars respectively are also responsible for the native's incarcerations.

The native of Chart No. 249 was a celebrated jail-bird. The Ascendant Cancer and the Ascendant lord Moon are hemmed in between malefic Rahu and Saturn. Mercury and Venus are also between malefic Mars and the Sun and are

Chart No. 249.—*Born 14-11-1889 at 11-03 p.m. (LMT) at 25 N 25, 82 E.*

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 13 years, 7 months and 6 days.

Chart No. 250.—*Born 19-5-1910 at 8-29 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 18 N 31, 73 E 52.*

Balance of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 9 years, 5 months and 16 days.

aspected by 6th lord Saturn. The Sun is in a Keeta Rashi or insect sign in a quadrant from the 6th lord Saturn. These yogas gave the native many terms in prison. Malefic in the 2nd, 5th, 9th and 12th houses cause captivity. Saturn is in the 2nd, the Sun is in the 5th, Mars aspects the 9th house and Rahu occupies the 12th almost fulfilling all the requirements of Bandhana Yoga.

The 12th house in Chart No. 250 is occupied by Mercury the Lagna lord, the Sun and Rahu. It is further afflicted by a *papakartari yoga* caused by debilitated 8th lord Saturn and the malefic 6th lord Mars. The native committed a grave murder. Affliction to the 12th house is aggravated by the affliction to the Lagna as well. The native was incarcerated and then hanged. The 6th and 8th lords affect not only the Lagna but also the Lagna lord Mercury forming a powerful Bandhana Yoga.

Chart No. 251.—*Born 24-3-1883 at 6 p.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N. 77, E 35.*

Balance of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 6 years.

In Chart No. 251 the 2nd and 12th houses are heavily afflicted. The Sun, the natural significator of the eye, is subject to *papa kartari yoga* between Ketu and Mars. The Moon is powerfully but adversely aspected by Mars. The 2nd lord Mars is in the 12th house. The 2nd and the 12th houses have the evil influences of all the planets centered on them. Mars and Mercury are in the 12th house aspected by Saturn while Rahu- Ketu conjointly act on the 2nd house. Further the second house is hemmed in between 2 malefic, the Sun and Saturn. The native initially suffered from night-blindness and later lost his vision completely.

In Chart No. 252, the 12th lord Venus, though *vargottama*, is afflicted by the nodes both in Rashi and Navamsha. He is also with Saturn, a malefic. The 2nd lord occupies the 6th house in *parivartana* with 6th lord Mars. The 12th house is

Chart No. 252—Born 9-12-1608 (O.S.) at about 6-30 a m. at 51 N 31, 0 W 05.

Balance of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 8 years, 3 months and 9 days.

Chart No. 253,— Born 1-8-1947 at 10-10p.m. (IST) at 14N 49, 74 E 15

Balance of the Moon's Dasha at birth: 7 years, 10 months and 24 days.

aspected by Saturn and Jupiter. More than anything else the heavy affliction to Venus both in Rashi and Navamsha was responsible for making the native totally blind.

The native of Chart No. 253 has weak eyes which water under even slight strain. The 12th lord Saturn is in Cancer in close conjunction with his bitter enemy and 6th lord the Sun. Venus, the Karaka for eyes, is also with Saturn. The 2nd lord Mars is also afflicted by Rahu. The 12th lord and the Karakas, the Sun and Venus, occupying Cancer, a watery sign and aspected by the watery Moon have given eye affliction of a similar nature.

The native of Chart No. 254 suffers from weak eye-sight, in addition, he sees a blinking aura before his eyes. The 12th lord Venus occupies an inimical sign with Ketu and is subject to a *papakartari yoga* caused by the Sun and Saturn. The

Chart No. 254.— *Born 2-8-1951 at 1-35 p.m. (I.S.T.) at 13
N. 77 E 30.*

Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 8 years, 5 months and 14 days.

2nd house is aspected by Mars while the 2nd lord Jupiter, though occupying his own sign Pisces, is aspected by Saturn. Venus, the Karaka, is afflicted by a blemished Mercury so that the root of the trouble is traceable to the nervous system.

The 12th house in Chart No. 255 is aspected by the 12th lord Mars and the divine planet Jupiter. The 9th house is occupied by 9th lord Saturn who aspects the Sun, the Moon and Mercury—all three planets ruling soul, mind and intellect in the spiritual sign Cancer. The Lagna lord Venus is in the 4th house with *kaivalya* Karaka Ketu and the spiritual Jupiter. The native is a spiritual aspirant, who, in spite of high academic qualifications, has taken to a line of austerity and *sadhana*.

Chart No. 255.—Born 23/24-7-1933 at 1-40 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 21 N 9. 79 E 9.

Balance of Mercury's Dasha at birth: 9 years, 11 months and 10 days.

Chart No. 256.—Born 19-9-1936 at 10-50 a.m. (I.S.T.) at 10 N 30. 78 E 45.

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 9 years and 3 months.

The native of Chart No. 256 is spiritual-minded. The 9th lord Moon occupies the 12th house or *mokshaSthana* and hemmed in between benefices, Jupiter on one side and Venus and Mercury on the other. The 12th lord Venus also receives no malefic aspects. He is in Virgo, *vargottama* and debilitated, with the Sun and Mercury. The native is a full-time *sadhaka*.

In Chart No. 257 the 12th house is occupied by the 9th lord the Moon and AtmaKaraka the Sun who is also the 10th, lord. The Lagna is under the influence of Mercury, the planet of wisdom and Jupiter, a significator of philosophical and spiritual inclinations while Lagna lord Mars' aspect only strengthens it. The chart belongs, to the occupant of the highest seat of spirituality and religion in the illustrious line of Sri Adi Sankaracharya. The 12th lord Venus is in Sagittarius with *mokshaKaraka* Rahu. The native is a *jeevanmukta*.

Chart No. 257.—Born 13-11-1917 at 8-30a.m. (I.S.T.) at 12 N 58. 77 E 35.

Balance of Rahu's Dasha at birth: 13 years, 9 months and 7 days.

Chart No. 258.—Born 16-10-1892 at 7-12 a.m. (L.M.T.) at 13 N, 76 E.

Balance of Ketu's Dasha at birth: 1 year and 9 months.

In Chart No. 258 the 12th house is occupied by Yoga Karaka Saturn and aspected by the planet of spirituality, Jupiter, who not only occupies the mystic sign of Pisces but is also *vargot-tama*. The native was an exalted sage also coming in the glorious line of Sri Adi Sankaracharya. The 12th lord Mercury is also the 9th lord in Lagna associating with the Sun, ruler of the soul, and *kaivalyaKaraka* Ketu. The 12th house is hemmed in between Lagna lord Venus and AtmaKaraka the Sun who are in mutual *parivartana* indicating the blazing spirituality of the native.

XVII. Some Practical Illustrations

We have seen so far how to assess the nature of results of each of the twelve Bhavas or houses beginning from the seventh (marriage) to the twelfth (emancipation) in this volume. The principles of astrology provide us with a tool to estimate the general worth of an individual and what life has in store for him in its various sectors such as marriage (7th), suffering and death (8th), parentage, prosperity, travel (9th), fame, success, distinction and occupation (10th), friends, brothers, gains (11th) and expenditure, incarceration and final release (12th) after death. Although the planetary configurations can give a broad outline of the future of an individual, it is only an intuitional perception that can help us to assess the real worth of a horoscope. It is no easy job to draw conclusions. The astrologer has a duty in dressing up his predictions in such a way that the truth is revealed without adversely affecting one psychologically.

If the Lagna lord, the Moon or Mercury is afflicted, a negative prediction may drive the native to melancholia and frustration. Hence one must be careful in revealing the truth. On the contrary, a native with strong Ascendant, the Moon or Mercury will be able to digest any prediction without reacting strongly. This mental maturity of a native must be assessed before the astrologer gives his comments on any chart.

Coming to the question of interpretation, the Rashi, Navamsha and Bhava charts must all be taken into account. Malefic afflictions cause denial or lack of happiness or positive misery in a particular sector of life. On the contrary, benefice dispositions through aspects, associations and occupation give happiness and success in the relevant aspects of life. A proper assessment and balancing of all factors must be made before coming to any conclusion. The Dasha-Bhuktis are of very great importance since if appropriate periods do not operate in the life-time of an individual, he may not experience the results in their entirety.

We shall analyse in a general way the several Bhavas in the following two charts:

Chart A.—*Birth details with-held for obvious reasons:*

Balance of Saturn's Dasha at birth: 17 years, 2 months 1 day.

Marriage

The seventh house falls in Taurus. It is not occupied or aspected by any planet and therefore, quite unafflicted. The seventh lord Venus occupies the 8th house and is free of aspects, good or bad. Hence the seventh Bhava is fairly strong. The 7th house from the Moon is Virgo occupied by Ketu and aspected by the 7th lord Mercury. He is *neecha* (debilitated) but gets cancellation of debility due to Venus, who gets exalted in Pisces, being in a Kendra (quadrant) from the Moon. Mercury is afflicted by Rahu and aspected by exalted Moon-sign lord Jupiter and 11th lord Saturn from his own sign (Capricorn).

The 9th house is occupied by an exalted Jupiter who is a benefice for Scorpio Ascendants. He is aspected by powerful Saturn, a malefic.

The presence of Venus in the 8th house, both as Kalatra- Karaka and 7th lord, is not desirable since it gives a sickly husband. Further Mercury, the 8th lord, occupies the 5th house with a benefice the Moon but malefic Rahu.

The 7th house has no afflictions *prima facie*. Neither the 7th lord nor the Bhava is aspected or associated with Saturn. The 9th house is fortified by a *parivartana* (exchange of signs between 5th and 9th lords). An early marriage is therefore, possible. The strength of the 9th house indicates a fortunate match and great prosperity in life.

Timing Marriage: The following planets would be capable of giving marriage in their periods (Dasha or Bhuktis):-

(1) The lords of the Rashi and Navamsha occupied by the 7th lord namely. Mercury and Mars.

(2) Venus.

(3) The Moon.

(4) The lord of the sign occupied by the 2nd lord Jupiter— the Moon.

(5) The 10th lord—the Sun.

(6) The 9th lord—the Moon.

(7) The 7th lord-Venus, there being no planets occupying or aspecting the 7th house.

(8) The 7th lord from the Moon—Mercury.

That is. Mercury, Mars, Venus, the Moon, and the Sun become capable of giving marriage in their periods.

The native finished her Saturn's Dasha when slightly over 17 years and Saturn having no marriage-giving power did not give her matrimony. The next Dasha would be of Mercury. Early marriage being indicated, the Dasha of Venus, the Sun, the Moon and Mars could not be considered at all since Venus Dasha would begin in her 42nd year, the Sun's Dasha by the 48th year, the Moon's Dasha by the 58th year and Mars Dasha by her 65th year. So Mercury's Dasha would be most appropriate for marriage. In addition. Mercury is with the 9th lord, the Moon and aspected by exalted Jupiter (2nd lord and *KutumbaSthanadhipati*) so that within 6 months from the commencement of the Dasha, the native got married.

Applying the method of adding the longitudes of the Lagna Bhava (223° 11') and the seventh house (43° 11'), the sum would be 266° 22' or Sagittarius 26° 22'. Transit Jupiter was in Capricorn when the marriage took place in January 1950. Jupiter from here was aspecting natal 7th house and natal Jupiter who is also the ruler of the sign signified by the sum.

The 9th house is extremely strong involving the 9th lord Moon and the 2nd and the 5th lord Jupiter as well as the 11th lord Mercury and gives rise to a powerful Dhana Yoga. The marriage occurring in the commencement of the Dasha of the 11th lord Mercury gave a very rich husband. The 7th lord Venus occupying Gemini, a sign ruled by Mercury, and Mercury being strong with *neechabhanga* gave a highly intelligent husband. Venus occupies a martian constellation in a mercurial sign so that the partner turned out to be an expert in technology.

Mercury being very well placed with 9th lord the Moon (*sowbhagya*) and aspected by the 2nd lord (*kutumba*) and the 5th lord (*progeny*) Jupiter from the 9th house (general fortune) gave happiness in married life with the birth of children and prosperity of husband in his Dasha.

Widowhood

The 8th house is occupied by the 7th lord Venus which is not a good feature. Ketu afflicts the 7th house from the Moon with no relieving influences. The presence of the 7th lord in the 8th house gives a sickly husband. Venus, further, occupies a constellation ruled by Mars who is in the 6th house.

The native's husband developed prostrate trouble about the end of Mercury's Dasha. It aggravated after several operations during Saturn's sub-period, the last in Mercury's Dasha. By the time Ketu's Dasha began, it had become so complicated that normal conjugal life was no longer possible. The Rahu-Ketu axis afflicts the 9th lord from Lagna and the 7th house from the Moon causing vicissitudes in married life. Ketu Dasha continued in this manner. After prolonged illness and several more surgical operations, the native's husband died in the sub-period of Mars in Venus Dasha. The Dasha lord Venus is in a *duSthana* so that his Karakatwa (natural significations) suffered until the end. Venus occupies *mangalyaSthana* from the Ascendant and is the 8th lord from the Moon. Mars is the 7th lord from the 7th and becomes a Maraka. He is in the 12th from the 7th. The chart indicates widowhood and this occurred in the sub-period of the 6th lord in the Dasha of the 7th lord placed in the 8th causing Kalatra-bhanga.

Foreign Travel

The ninth house is Cancer, a watery sign, occupied by exalted 2nd and 5th lord Jupiter. The 9th lord Moon is in Pisces, another watery sign, and with 8th and 11th lord Mercury. The Moon is aspected by the 3rd lord Saturn and the 5th lord Jupiter. Rahu associates with the Moon. The Lagna lord Mars being in a moveable sign, the 9th house being a moveable and watery sign, the 9th lord Moon occupying a common sign and being aspected by the 3rd lord Saturn from his own sign Capricorn which also happens to be a moveable sign are all indicative of foreign travel and journeys to distant places in the appropriate Dasha (periods) and Bhuktis (sub-periods).

The following factors must be considered in timing foreign journeys, namely,

- (a) lord of the 9th house—the Moon ;
- (b) planet or planets aspecting the 9th house—Saturn ;
- (c) planet in the 9th house—Jupiter ;
- (d) planets aspecting the 9th lord—Saturn and Jupiter;
- (e) planets in association with the 9th lord—Mercury, Rahu and Ketu ;

and

the 9th lord from the Moon —Mars. Therefore, the Moon, Saturn, Jupiter, Rahu, Ketu, Mercury and Mars become qualified to give foreign travel in their periods. The presence of Lagna lord Mars in a moveable sign and the 9th lord Moon in a dual sign aspected by a well-placed 3rd lord Saturn indicate several journeys abroad. The lord of the Lagna, in the 6th house cannot, however give foreign residence or prolonged stay abroad as would have been the case if he were in the 9th or 12th house.

Venus is the 12th lord as well as the 7th lord and is also capable of travel abroad more particularly because of his occupation of a common sign.

The native first went abroad in Venus Bhukti of Mercury Dasha. Venus, as we have just seen, is the 12th lord and so qualified for giving travels. The Dasha lord Mercury is in association with the 9th lord in Pisces. The second time Saturn Bhukti in Mercury Dasha took her abroad. Saturn is the 3rd lord aspecting the 9th lord Moon and Dasha lord Mercury from the 3rd house. Ketu, the next Dasha lord, is in the 11th house in a common sign, aspected by 9th lord Moon. The Bhuktis of Venus, Mars, Jupiter and Mercury took her abroad in this Dasha. Venus Dasha also gave her many journeys abroad.

We can also apply the *Saham* tests.

The lord of the Saham is the Sun who is exalted in the 6th house in association with the 9th lord Mars from the Moon.

The lord of the *Jalapatana Saham* is Venus who is the 7th and 12th lord occupying a common sign. The lords of the two Sahams being connected with the 12th and 9th houses, the chart can be said to indicate foreign travel.

Father: The Sun is the Karaka for father. He is exalted in the 6th house with Lagna lord Mars who occupies his moolatrikona sign. The Sun is fairly strong except for his occupation of a *duSthana*. The 9th lord, the Moon, occupies the 5th house, a trine, in exchange with 5th lord Jupiter. The Moon is closely placed to Rahu and is with 8th lord Mercury. Malefic Saturn aspects him but this is countered by the aspect of an exalted sign dispositor and benefice, Jupiter.

Considered from the Moon, the 9th lord Mars occupies a Maraka house (2nd house) with exalted 6th lord the Sun who is also *pitruKaraka*.

Chart B.— *Birth details withheld for obvious reasons:*

Balance of Mars Dasha at birth: 6 years, 0 month and 17 days.

The exaltation of the Sun gave the native a well-placed father. His death occurred in Saturn Bhukti of Mercury Dasha. Saturn is the 7th lord from the 9th house as well as the 12th lord from the 9th lord Moon. The Dasha lord Mercury is 3rd and 12th lord from the 9th house. He is also the 7th lord from the 9th lord the Moon. The exaltation of the *Karaka* and the *parivartana* between the 5th and 9th lords gave a fairly long-lived father.

Marriage

The 7th house, *viz.*, Scorpio is occupied by Venus lord of Lagna and 6th. It is aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn. This has both good and bad significance. The 7th lord Mars is exalted and occupies the 9th house with the 3rd lord the Moon. He is not aspected by any planet. The 7th lord is well placed. Karaka Venus, though well placed in a quadrant in the 7th house, is partly benefice being the lord of the Lagna and partly not welcome being the 6th lord. This has a mixed influence on his *Karakatwa* (natural signification). The 7th house from the Moon, *viz.*, Cancer, is aspected by the Moon himself and exalted Mars, a *badhakadhipati* and lord of the 4th and 11th.

Timing Marriage: The following planets become qualified to give marriage: Venus, Jupiter, Moon, Mercury, Saturn and Mars. The 7th house is occupied by Lagna lord Venus which is good. Saturn is a Yoga Karaka and aspects the 7th house. This has a delaying effect but since he happens to be a functional benefice and his sign dispositor Mercury is exalted, he cannot push

the event too far ahead. The native got married in Saturn's Bhukti of Jupiter's Dasha when about 27 years old. In the late 40's and early 50's, this could not be said to be an early marriage nor even a very late one. The Dasha lord Jupiter is the ruler of the Navamsha occupied by the 7th lord while the Bhukti lord Saturn is lord of both the 9th and 10th houses and aspects the 7th house. Adding the longitudes of the Lagna and the 7th Bhava we get $56^{\circ} 47' + 236^{\circ} 47' = 293^{\circ} 34'$ or Capricorn. Jupiter in transit was moving over this sign as well as 7th lord Mars at the time of marriage.

The 7th house is occupied by Venus, the planet of beauty.

The 7th lord Mars is exalted in the 9th house (good fortune) with the Moon. The native married a beautiful and intelligent woman. Venus in the 7th house made the couple deeply devoted to each other. The association of the 7th lord Mars with the Moon gave a wife, many years younger—almost ten—than the native.

The 7th lord is in the 9th and Karaka Venus with no afflictions gave a long lease of married life. There are no indications in the chart for loss of wife.

Longevity

The Ascendant is aspected by its lord Venus. The eighth lord Jupiter is in the 6th house with debilitated 4th lord Sun. The Sun gets *neechabhanga* (cancellation of debility) since his sign- lord Venus is in a Kendra (quadrant) from Lagna. The eighth house receives no other aspects. From the Moon, the eighth house is Leo aspected by exalted Mars. The 8th lord Sun occupies the 10th house with 3rd and 12th lord Jupiter. *AyushKaraka* Saturn is in the 5th house with exalted Mercury. At the same time, he is afflicted by the Nodes. The 3rd lord the Moon aspects the 3rd house. This is good. Considered from the Moon, the 3rd lord Jupiter is in the 10th with the 8th lord Sun. The 8th lord Jupiter in a *duSthana* and the 8th lord Sun (with reference to the Moon) being strong in a Kendra are not very good for longevity. On the other hand, the presence of Venus in a Kendra gives some strength. Since both benefices and malefic are in a Kendra (quadrant) and kona (trine) and 8th lord is in a malefic Bhava, the span of life can be said to be medium or *madhyayu*. Another reason for medium life is the exaltation of Maraka planets, namely, 2nd lord Mercury and 7th lord Mars in trines.

The Dasha that operate during *madhyayu* (32 to 75 years) are of Jupiter (in part), Saturn and Mercury. Of these three

Dasha lords, Jupiter is the 8th lord from Lagna and the 3rd and- 12th lord from the Moon combining with 8th lord Sun. Saturn is not a Maraka from Lagna. He is the natural Maraka and combines with the 2nd lord Mercury. From the Moon, he is the 2nd lord. Mercury is the 2nd lord from Lagna placed with Karaka Saturn. He associates with the 2nd lord from the Moon, namely, Saturn. Of these three planets, Jupiter does not have sufficient Maraka power, either due to lordship or association. Between Saturn and Mercury, the latter is the 2nd lord and powerful due to his exaltation. But Saturn who associates with Mercury takes over the *Marakatwa* from him and becomes a first-rate killer. Since Lagna lord aspects Lagna, Saturn cannot be expected to kill in the beginning of his Dasha. This would not be warranted by the planetary dispositions. Hence he can kill only in the closing part of his period. Rahu who is with Saturn (Maraka) and 2nd lord Mercury and who should also reflect the results of Saturn becomes quite capable of proving fatal. The native died in Saturn's Dasha at the fag end of Rahu Bhukti.

Nature of Death

The 8th house is Sagittarius and falls in the 3rd drekkana of the sign, ruled by the Sun.

The 8th house is free of aspects, malefic or benefice, while the 8th lord joins the Sun (4th lord) in the 6th house (*roga- Sthana*). The Sun as lord of the 2nd drekkana occupying the 6th house gives a clue to the cause of death. Death came after an attack of pneumonia followed by a fatal

heart-attack. Death was sudden and natural since there are no malefic aspects on the 8th house or 8th lord.

Foreign Travel

The ninth house is Capricorn, a moveable sign, occupied by the Moon lord of the 3rd and exalted 7th and 12th lord Mars. The lord of the 9th house is in a trine in a common sign with Rahu and exalted Mercury, lord of the 2nd and 5th houses. The Lagna lord Venus occupies a watery sign Scorpio in the 7th house. Considered from the Moon, the 9th house is Virgo occupied by Rahu and Moon-sign lord Saturn. The 9th lord Mercury is exalted in the 9th house itself. These factors are indicative of foreign travel. Applying the *Saham* tests, we get *Paradesha Saham* = $211^{\circ} 20'$ or 1° Scorpio $20'$. *Jalapatana Saham* comes

to $19^{\circ} 3'$ or 19° Aries $33'$. Both Sahams have Mars ruling them. He is not only the 7th and 12th lord from Lagna but is exalted in the 9th house.

The native went abroad first in Jupiter's Dasha, Jupiter's Bhukti. Jupiter is with the 4th lord Sun so that it was for reasons of education. Jupiter, the Dasha lord, is in a moveable sign in the 6th house. He occupies the constellation of Rahu who associates with the 9th lord Saturn. The second time the native went abroad was in Saturn's Dasha, Saturn's Bhukti. Saturn as the 9th lord in the 5th house in a common sign is well placed to give foreign journeys. After that there were innumerable journeys abroad in the rest of Saturn Dasha until death.

Father

The Ascendant being Taurus, the ninth house is Capricorn occupied by 3rd lord the Moon and the 7th and 12th lord exalted Mars. The presence of a ruler of a *duSthana* (twelfth) house in the 9th is not so good. The 9th lord Saturn is in the 5th house with 5th lord Mercury and Rahu. Although Saturn as 9th lord in a trine is good for father, his association with Mercury who is also the 2nd lord is not desirable.

Considered from the Moon, the 9th house is Virgo occupied by an exalted 9th lord Mercury, Moon-sign lord Saturn and Rahu. The Karaka Sun is in the 6th debilitated and with 6th lord Jupiter. The Sun gets cancellation of debility due to his sign-dispositor Venus being in a Kendra from Lagna. This explains the humble beginnings in life of the native's father. The Karaka being in an *upachaya* lifted him to the rank of a leading industrialist as indicated by the exalted planets in the 9th both from the Lagna and the Moon.

Death of the native's father occurred in Venus Bhukti of Jupiter's Dasha. Jupiter is the 7th lord from the 9th house from the Moon. He is in the 2nd from the 9th house. He is the 2nd occupant from the 9th lord Saturn associating with the 12th lord the Sun, therefrom, gaining Maraka powers. Venus, ruler of the sub-period, is the 2nd lord from 9th lord Saturn and the 9th house from the Moon and in the 2nd house from the Karaka Sun.

Occupation

The 10th house is Aquarius aspected by 8th and 11th lord Jupiter. The 10th lord Saturn is also the 9th lord and occupies the 5th house, a trine, with exalted 2nd and 5th lord Mercury and Rahu. The link-up between the 2nd and 5th lords and the 9th and 10th lords in the 5th house is powerful yoga for success and financial prosperity.

The 9th and 10th lord happening to be Saturn and associating with 2nd lord Mercury, the native joined the family business. This was in Saturn's Bhukti of Jupiter's Dasha. Jupiter is the 11th lord and aspects the 10th house. Saturn, the lord of the Bhukti, is a Yoga Karaka and owns the 10th house. Venus incidentally is in the 7th house in a Kendra ahead of the Sun so the native's career began following marriage.

The 10th lord Saturn combines with Rahu (engineering) in the 5th house (investment) with a powerful Mercury (industry). The business was connected with a chain of engineering industries. The 11th lord who signifies gains is in a venusian sign (conveyance) with 4th lord Sun (vehicles) so that the major business was dealing with automobiles.

Jupiter being the 11th lord and Saturn, the Yoga Karaka and both planets being related to the 11th houses, these Dasha saw the native's business prosper and expand considerably.

Elder co-borns

The 11th house is Pisces, a fruitful sign and is aspected by Yoga Karaka Saturn and exalted benefice Mercury. It is occupied by Ketu.

The 11th lord Jupiter is in a *duSthana*, the 6th house, which is also an *upachaya*. with the 4th lord Sun. Jupiter occupies his own sign in Navamsha with a benefice Venus. The 11th house and lord are fairly well placed.

Considered from the Moon, the 11th house is Scorpio occupied by Yoga Karaka Venus, The 11th lord Mars, in turn, is exalted in the Moon-sign itself. In Navamsha, Mars occupies a benefice sign Pisces. Mars, who is also the Karaka, is in the 9th house with the fertile Moon.

The 11th both from Lagna and the Moon are fortified by the influence of the respective Yoga Karakas, Saturn and Venus. The 11th lord Jupiter occupying a *duSthana* is the only blemish on the 11th house.

Saturn and Mercury, functional benefices from Lagna, who act on the 11th house, have moved 6 and 7 complete Navamshas respectively. From the Moon, Venus who is in the 11th house has moved 5 whole Navamsha. Saturn who aspects the 11th house from the Moon has covered 6 whole Navamsha. The average number of Navamsha covered by these planets is $(6 + 7 + 5 + 6) = 24$ divided by 4. This would give 6 Navamsha. The native had four elder brothers and two elder sisters. The Rahu- Ketu axis afflicts the 11th house from Lagna. Rahu has covered one Navamsha. Jupiter, the 11th lord, is afflicted by debilitated Sun in the 6th house. These two afflictions on the 11th Bhava resulted in the loss of two elder co-borns, leaving an equal number of brothers and sisters alive.

While eunuch planets, Mercury and Saturn, aspect the 11th house from Lagna, the eleventh house from the Moon is subject to the equally strong influence of a female planet, Yoga Karaka Venus and a male planet exalted Mars with the result two elder brothers and two elder sisters continued to live during the native's life-time.

The death of an elder brother came about in Jupiter's Dasha, Saturn's Bhukti. The Dasha lord Jupiter is the lord of the eleventh house and placed in the 8th (a *duSthana*) from the 11th house. Jupiter, in addition, occupies the constellation of Rahu who occupies a *Maraka* place from the 11th house. The Bhukti lord Saturn is in *dwirdwaDasha* (2/12 position) from Dasha lord as well as 11th lord Jupiter. He is in the 7th house from the 11th house combining with the 7th lord Mercury which makes him an extremely powerful Maraka.

Another elder brother died in Mars Bhukti of Saturn's Dasha. Mars, the sub-lord, is the ruler of the 2nd from the 11th house. He is a Maraka from the 11th lord Jupiter, being the 2nd and 7th lord therefrom. Saturn in the 7th with a Maraka planet is a powerful killer with reference to the 11th house as already analysed.

Sayana-sukha — Conjugal life

The twelfth house is a barren sign Aries aspected by the 10th lord Mars, 8th and 11th lord Jupiter, and another fiery planet the Sun, the last two occupying a malefic place, viz, the 6th house. The 12th house is quite blemished except for the aspect of the 12th lord Mars, who occupies the 9th house, with the 3rd lord Moon and hence fairly well placed.

Considered from the Moon, the 12th house is Sagittarius, neither occupied nor aspected by any planet. The 12th lord Jupiter occupies the 10th house with the 8th lord Sun.

The Karaka Venus is in a quadrant. As Lagna lord in the 7th house he is good but as 6th lord, not so feasible so far as Kalatra Bhava is concerned. He is aspected by Saturn, a hermaphrodite, whose characteristics are further enhanced by association with another similar planet, an afflicted

Mercury. Moreover, Venus occupies a mercurial constellation and as we have already seen, this is not a welcome situation.

The 12th house from Lagna being afflicted by planets in the 6th house (*rogaSthana*) and the Karaka being ruler of the 6th house and afflicted resulted in health troubles that prevented the native from having a normal married life.

But since the 12th lord Mars is well placed and Venus is also a benefice due to his ownership of Lagna and occupies a Kendra, this state of affairs began only after the native had 'ved a normal life for about 15 years. The next 15 years approximately, until his death, were filled with complicated health problems that did not allow *sayana-sukha*. This is a unique instance of how both benefice and malefic influences on a particular Bhava have been equalised and given good and bad results in an equal measure.

Expenditure

The 12th house indicates acts of piety, charity and expenditure.

The 12th house is aspected by a natural benefice Jupiter, atmaKaraka Sun and exalted 12th lord Mars. The 12th lord Mars occupies the 9th house in great strength. Considered from the Moon also, the 12th lord Jupiter occupies a Kendra with the Sun. He receives no aspects, good or bad. The native was extremely generous and charitable. There are no malefic aspects on the 12th house. The native spent large sums of money on bettering the living conditions of his workers and on many projects of social welfare.

INDEX OF TECHNICAL TERMS

Adhipati	—	Lord
Adhipatya	—	Lordship
Atpayu	—	Short life between 8 and 32 years
Antara	—	Inter-period
Apoklima	—	The 3rd, 6th, 9th and 12th houses
Artha	—	The 2nd of the 4 aims of life according to Sanatana Dharma, namely, wealth
Arudha	—	The sign which is distant from the lord as the lord is from the house concerned
Asubhayoga	—	A combination caused by evil planets
Asurayoga	—	A combination for tyrannical and demonical characteristics
Ayudha	—	Weapon
Ayushkaraka	—	Saturn, the natural significator of longevity
Bala	—	Strength
Balarishta	—	Infant mortality
Bhachakra	—	Zodiac
Bhava	—	House
Bhava Sandhi	—	Junction of two houses
Bhratrukaraka	—	Mars, the natural significator of brother
Bhukti	—	Sub-period
Budha	—	Mercury
Budha-Aditya Yoga	—	A combination for intelligence and learning
Budha Dasa	—	Mercury's major period
Buddhi	—	Intelligence
Buddhisthana	—	The house of intelligence
Chandra	—	The Moon ,
Chandra Dasa	—	The Moon's period
Chandra-Mangala Yoga	—	Angular disposition between the Moon and Mars
Chara Rasis	—	Moveable signs
Chatushpada Rasis	—	Quadrupedal signs
Dasa	—	Major period
Dhanakaraka	—	Jupiter, the natural significator of wealth.
Dhanus	—	Sagittarius
Dharma	—	Right living or the first of the 4 aims of life according to Sanatana Dharma
Divya Drishti	—	Supersensuous perception
Dosha	—	Affliction
Drekkana	—	One-third division of a sign
Dusthana	—	An evil place, namely, the 6th, 8th and 12th house
Dwikalatra Yoga	—	A combination for two wives

Dwirdwadasa	—	2nd and 12th houses from each other
Dwiswabhava Rasis	—	Common signs
Gangasnana	—	A dip in the River Ganga
Ghati	—	Equivalent to 24 minutes or 1/60th of 3 day
Gnanakaraka	—	Jupiter, the natural significator of knowledge
Graha	—	Planet
Gopuramsa	—	Occupying the same varga four times
Guru	—	Jupiter
Guru Dasa	—	Major period of Jupiter
Guru Bhukti	—	Sub-period of Jupiter
Hora	—	One-half division of a sign
Jaimini	—	A Maharishi of India. Author of works on Astrology and Philosophy
Jalapatana Saham	—	Sensitive point relating to voyage
Janma Rasi	—	Sign occupied by the Moon at birth
Jathaka	—	Horoscopy
Jeevanmukta	—	One who has attained self-realisation
Kalatrakaraka	—	Venus, the natural significator of wife or husband
Kanya	—	Virgo
Karaka	—	Natural significator
Karaka bhavanasaya	—	The karaka in that particular Enava destroys it
Karma	—	Activity
Karmasthana	—	The 10th house
Kataka	—	Cancer
Kendra	—	The 4th, 7th and 10th houses, a quadrant
Kendradhipati	—	Quadrangular lord
Ketu	—	Cauda or Dragon's Tail
Krishna Paksha	—	Dark half of a lunar month
Kuja	—	Mars
Kuja Bhukti	—	Sub-period of Mars
Kuja Oasa	—	Major period of Mars
Kuja Dosha	—	Affliction caused by Mars occupying the 2nd, 4th, 7th, 8th or 12th houses
Lagna	—	Ascendant or rising sign
Lagnadhipati	—	Ascendant lord
Madhyayu	—	Medium span of life
Mangalya	—	Coverture
Mangalyasthana	—	The 8th house
Makara	—	Capricorn
Mandagraha	—	Superior or slow-moving planet
Mandi	—	A sensitive point in the horoscope
Maraka	—	Death or death-inflicting planet

Matrukaraka	—	The Moon, the natural significator of the mother
Meena	—	Pisces
Mesha	—	Aries
Mithuna	—	Gemini
Mitra	—	Friend
Mitra varga	—	The varga or the place of a friendly planet
Moksha	—	Final Emancipation
Moolatrikona	—	A sign of well-being for a planet
Naisargika	—	Natural
Nararasis	—	Human signs
Navamsha	—	1/9th division of a sign
Neecha	—	Debilitated
Neechabhanga	—	Cancellation of debility
Nigada	—	Fetters
Nirayana	—	Fixed Zodiac, without precession
Occhabala	—	Exaltation strength
Occhabhanga	—	Exaltation degree of a planet
Pakshi	—	Bird
Panaparas	—	The 2nd, 5th, 8th and 11th houses
Pancha Mahapurusha Yogas	—	5 special combinations for greatness
Papakartari Yoga	—	Being hemmed in between 2 malefics
Paradesha Saham	—	Sensitive point relating to foreign travel
Parivartana	—	Mutual exchange of signs
Phaladeepika	—	A classical work on Astrology by Mantreswara
Pitrukaraka	—	The Sun, the natural significator of father
Pumayu	—	Full span of life
Putrakaraka	—	Jupiter, natural significator progeny
Rahu	—	Caput or Dragon's Head
Rajalakshana Yogas	—	Combinations for^ royalty and political power
Raja Yoga	—	A combination for political success
Rasi	—	A sign of the Zodiac
Ravi	—	The Sun
Ravi Dasa	—	The Sun's major period
Ravi Bhukti	—	The Sun's sub-period
Saham	—	Sensitive point
Sani	—	Saturn
Sani Bhukti	—	Saturn's sub-period
Sani Dasa	—	Saturn's major period
Sanivad Rahu	—	Rahu gives results akin to Saturn
Satru	—	Enemy
Satru Bhava	—	Sixth house
Sayana	—	Moveable Zodiac, with precession

Shadbalas	—	Six sources of planetary and house strengths
Shashtashtaka	—	6th and 8th from each other
Shashtiamsa	—	1/60th division of a sign
Simha	—	Leo
Sowbhagya	—	Fortune, in particular relation to women
Sthira Rasis	—	Fixed signs
Subhakartari Yoga	—	Being hemmed in between two benefics
Sukla Paksha	—	Bright half of a lunar month
Sushka	—	Dry or earthy
Sukra	—	Venus
Sukra Dasa	—	Venus major period
Sukra Bhukti	—	Venus sub-period
Swavarga	—	Own sub division
Tanukaraka	—	The Sun, the indicator of body
Thula	—	Libra
Trimsamsa	—	1/30th division of a sign
Trikona	—	1st, 5th and 9th signs
Upagraha	—	A satellite planet, e.g., Gulika
Udu Dasa	—	Vimshottari system of directions
Upapada	—	The sign as apart from the 12th lord as the latter is from the 12th
Upachaya	—	The 3rd, 6th, 10th and 11th houses
Vahanakaraka	—	Venus. Indicator of conveyances
Vahanasthana	—	Fourth house
Vaiseshikamsa	—	Occupying the same varga three or more times
Varga	—	Manner of division, e.g., Rasis, Hora, etc.
Vargottama	—	A special distinction
Varsha	—	Year
Varsha Dasa	—	Period relating to the year
Varshaphala	—	Annual results
Vedas	—	Scriptures
Vidyakaraka	—	Jupiter, indicator of education
Vidyasthana	—	Fourth house
Vighati	—	Equivalent to 24 seconds of English time
Vimshottari	—	A system of Dasha or directions
Vipareeta Raja Yoga	—	A combination for unparalleled good fortune
Vrischika	—	Scorpio
Vrishabha	—	Taurus
Yatra	—	Pilgrimage
Yoga	—	Special combination
Yogakaraka	—	Planet causing yoga

^[1] a) A Manual of Hindu Astrology (b) Graha and Bhava Balas.

^[2] Three Hundred Important Combinations by Dr. B. V. Raman

^[3] Hindu Predictive Astrology

^[4] The Thridoshas, viz., Pitta (bile). Vatha (wind) and Sleshma (phlegm) are represented by the twelve signs in an order. That is to say, Aries rules Piita or bile, Taurus represents Vatha or wind and Gemini signifies Sleshma or phlegm and so on. The Thridoshas are governed by the different planets as follows:—

The Sun.—Mostly Pitta (bile) and a little of Vatha (wind).

The Moon.—Mostly Vatha (wind), and a little of Kapha (phlegm).

Mars.—Pitta (bile).